Pamela Jawad

The interaction of democracy promoter and target country context

The case of the OSCE in Georgia

The interaction of democracy promoter and target country context

The case of the OSCE in Georgia

vom Fachbereich Gesellschafts- und Geschichtswissenschaften
der Technischen Universität Darmstadt
zur Erlangung des akademischen Grades
einer Doktorin der Philosophie „doctor philosophiae“ (Dr. phil.)
genehmigte Dissertation

von Pamela Jawad M.A.
aus Frankfurt am Main

Referenten:
Prof. Dr. Klaus Dieter Wolf
Prof. Dr. Peter Schlotter

Einreichungstermin: 11. Januar 2017
Prüfungstermin: 15. März 2017

Darmstadt 2017
D 17

For Yunis

Foreword and academic vita

Writing my doctoral thesis has been quite a journey for me—a journey, which I have enjoyed very much and which has been an extremely rewarding experience. I have been fortunate enough to not having traveled by myself, but in close fruitful exchange with my doctoral advisors, Prof. Dr. Klaus Dieter Wolf and Prof. Dr. Peter Schlotter, and a number of highly valued fellow researchers as well as with the support and encouragement of friends. It is quite a challenge to express the full gratitude I feel towards these people and for having had the opportunity of this journey.

My journey started in 2005, two years after receiving my political science M.A. degree of the University of Heidelberg. After holding the position of research associate in a research project at the Institute for Political Science in Heidelberg, the Peace Research Institute Frankfurt (PRIF) offered me the great opportunity of working in the multi-disciplinary program area „International Organisation, Democratic Peace and the Rule of Law“ and of starting to develop my doctoral thesis within this framework. Being a research associate at the PRIF allowed me to be part of a community of researchers committed to furthering the academic agenda around the democratic peace theory and to building bridges between academia, policy and practice. I have benefitted particulary from the peer exchange in the PRIF postgraduate colloquium under the prudent guidance of then-PRIF Executive Director, Prof. Dr. Harald Müller, in the International Relations colloquium at the Technical University of Darmstadt under the prudent guidance of Prof. Dr. Klaus Dieter Wolf, and in the discussion forum “External Democratization Policy”, of which I was lucky enough to be a founding member, benefiting from the initiative of Dr. Sonja Grimm and Dr. Julia Leininger. Initially focused on bringing together German female researchers who focus their work on democratization and democracy promotion and being funded by Deutsche Forschungsgemeinschaft (DFG) in 2010-2015, this discussion forum has in the meantime evolved into a wider research network funded by the Leibniz-Wettbewerb 2015-2018.

Seizing opportunities as they arise, my journey led to me to another track and a path I stayed on ever since. After consultant assignments, GTZ (since 2012: GIZ), the Deutsche Gesellschaft für Technische (since 2012: Internationale) Zusammenarbeit, offered me a position in a sector advisory project in 2007 working closely with the Federal Ministry for Economic Development and Cooperation (BMZ), the Development Assistance Committee (DAC) of the Organisation for Economic Cooperation and Development (OECD), the European

Commission, and the World Bank on good governance, democracy and the rule of law at the intersection between policy, research and practice. The experience with GTZ strengthened my understanding of the challenges and concerns of the implementation level of international cooperation and the demand for practice-oriented guidance from research and policy. This experience was further deepened by positions I have held in GTZ/GIZ projects in Cambodia and Laos since 2010—always in the field of good governance. While maintaining my association with PRIF, my engagement with GTZ/GIZ slowed down the process of working on my doctoral thesis significantly. Therefore, it was only when I took a sabbatical that I had sufficient time and energy to set my mind on finalizing my study at the end of 2016.

I would like to sincerely thank Klaus Dieter Wolf and Peter Schlotter for accompanying me throughout the entire journey and for believing in its completion in 2016/2017. Klaus Dieter Wolf has been exceptional in his encouragement, in highlighting the theoretical contribution of my study, in providing valuable methodological guidance, and in always making himself available for feedback when needed. Peter Schlotter, who had already appraised in 2002 my M.A. thesis on the contribution of OSCE long-term missions to crisis prevention, was the one bringing me to PRIF. I cannot thank him enough for that. His advice has been highly beneficial especially with regard to the Organisation for Security and Cooperation in Europe (OSCE), for which he is an expert of high renown for in the German research community. My gratitude also goes to Harald Müller, who among many other fruitful suggestions was the key person in encouraging me early on to pay attention to the praxeological value of my study.

I would like to thank the participants of both colloquia at PRIF and the TU Darmstadt in the period between 2005 and 2007 for their valuable input to different early draft chapters of my doctoral thesis, especially Dr. Claudia Baumgart-Ochse, Dr. Una Becker-Jacob, Dr. Melanie Coni-Zimmer, Prof. Dr. Nicole Deitelhoff, Dr. Moira Feil, Dr. Susanne Fischer, Dr. Katja Freistein, and Dr. Jonas Wolff. Of particular importance to me was the exchange within the discussion forum that focused exclusively on topics of external democratization and democracy promotion. I am particularly grateful to Prof. Dr. Tina Freyburg, Dr. Sonja Grimm, Dr. Julia Leininger, Dr. Tatjana Reiber, Prof. Dr. Solveig Richter, and Prof. Dr. Vera Van Hüllen. In my view, it is impossible to grasp the extent to which being part of such fruitful exchange fora contributes to translating an initial idea into a “ripe” concept and into a complete empirical study. I am forever grateful.

The extent and depth of my research would not have been possible without the invaluable information and views provided by numerous interlocutours in Georgia

as well as at the OSCE headquarters. Furthermore, the OSCE granting me the status of researcher-in-residence at the archives of the OSCE Office in Prague in 2009 and 2016 permitted access to restricted OSCE documents through which I gained indispensable insights into the inner workings of the regional organization and the internal processes and procedures in dealing with the challenges of the political transformation context of Georgia. Many thanks to the OSCE Documentation Center for the trust and for maintaining such a highly useful program! For her invaluable support during my research at the OSCE documentation center and archives, I would like to thank first and foremost Alice Nemcova, OSCE Senior Documentation and Information Assistant. I am also thankful for the support of Jan Plesinger, the Head of the OSCE Office in Prague, David Bednar, Senior Information Technology Assistant, and Katerina Cerna, Archives Assistant.

The autonomy to focus on developing my doctoral thesis at its early stages was provided by the funding I received initially from PRIF in 2005 and then from a special scholarship fund from 2005 until I started working with GTZ in 2007. I still feel very honored of having been one of only two researchers who were selected by a committee chaired by Prof. Dr. Dr. Senghaas to be awarded the "Bundeskanzler-Gerhard-Schröder-Stipendium für vorausschauende Friedenspolitik" (Chancellor Gerhard Schröder Scholarship for anticipatory Peace Policy). Prof. Dr. Harald Müller and Prof. Dr. Peter Schlotter proposed my thesis for this thematic scholarship. For this, I will always be grateful. The scholarship was funded by donations collected on the occasion of Chancellor Gerhard Schröder's 60th birthday and was managed by the Friedrich Ebert Foundation (FES). In addition to a monthly allowance, the scholarship provided funding for research trips to the OSCE headquarters and to Georgia. Martin Gräfe of FES provided helpful guidance through all the administrative aspects of the scholarship. I would like to warmly thank the then-German Chancellor, Gerhard Schröder, for initiating the scholarship fund and for receiving my fellow stipendiary and myself in the Chancellory in August 2005 amidst the run-up to the 2005 federal elections. Many thanks also to Anke Fuchs, then-FES Chairperson, and Dr. Manuela Erhart, then-Head of the FES scholarship department, for accompanying us to the meeting with the German Chancellor.

Last but certainly not least, I owe the most to my dear friend and highly valued colleague Dr. Julia Leininger. She has been tireless in her encouragement, in her availability despite her always dense schedule, and in her extremely helpful and constructive suggestions. I thank her for her heart and her mind, for being my confidante and my friend. Thank you!

I submitted my doctoral thesis to TU Darmstadt in January 2017 under the title "Successful Democracy Promotion by Regional Organizations—The interactive contribution of the target country's domestic context conditions and the democracy promoter's internal prerequisites for context sensitivity: The case of the OSCE in Georgia". It was assessed by Prof. Dr. Klaus Dieter Wolf and Prof. Dr. Peter Schlotter. Further members of the examination committee in March 2017 were Prof. Dr. Nina Janich and Prof. Dr. Markus Lederer. This document contains only marginal changes to the original version submitted that do not go beyond minor typographic corrections, changed formatting, and a revision of the title. I hope that interested researchers and students will enjoy reading my study.

Frankfurt am Main, September 2017

Overview of academic vita

1997-2002	Study of Political Science (major), International Law and Psychology (minors) at the University of Heidelberg
February 2003	Magistra Artium (M.A.) degree in political science
2003-2004	Research Associate at the Institute for Political Science of the University of Heidelberg
2005-2007	Research Associate at the Peace Research Institute Frankfurt (PRIF)
2005-2007	Stipendiary of the „Bundeskanzler-Gerhard-Schröder-Stipendium für vorausschauende Friedenspolitik", thematic scholarship managed by the Friedrich Ebert Foundation
2005-2010	Member of the discussion forum "Externe Demokratisierungspolitik"
2005-2017	Doctoral candidate at the Department of History and Social Sciences of the Technical University of Darmstadt

Table of Contents

Overview of structure

1. **Introduction**
2. **Thematic embedding and conceptual framework**
3. **Analysis of the democracy promoter: the OSCE and the promotion of democratization**
4. **Analysis of the country context: the political transformation process of Georgia and identification of types of change 1991-2004**
5. **Analysis of context-sensitive adaptation: OSCE responses to identified types of change in Georgia's political context conditions 1992-2004**
6. **Systematic synthesis: Context-sensitive adaptation—the interactive contribution of the target country's domestic political context conditions and the democracy promoter's internal prerequisites**
7. **Conclusion**
8. **Bibliography**

Table of figures

Table of tables

Zusammenfassung

In der Forschung zu internationaler Demokratieförderung und Normdiffusionsliteratur besteht Konsens über die entscheidende Rolle interner Länderkontextbedingungen für den Erfolg externer Förderansätze. In jüngerer Zeit betonen Vertreterinnen und Vertreter beider Forschungsstränge die Bedeutung der Interaktion internationaler Akteure und lokaler Faktoren im Zielland. So gelten in Wissenschaft und Praxis auf den spezifischen Länderkontext angepasste, d.h. kontextsensible Herangehensweisen als erfolgversprechender. Dennoch sieht sich die Praxis der internationalen Demokratieförderung mit dem Vorwurf aus den Sozialwissenschaften und der Evaluationsforschung konfrontiert, ihre Demokratieförderungsansätze unabhängig vom Länderkontext zu formulieren, gestalten und umzusetzen (*"one size fits all"*) und damit ihren Erfolg zu schmälern. So stehen internationale Demokratieförderer vor diesem Hintergrund unter Druck, ihre Ansätze zu hinterfragen und Herangehensweisen zu finden, die mehr Sensibilität für die betreffenden lokalen Kontextbedingungen aufweisen und somit wirksamer sind. Der Druck wird dadurch verstärkt, dass die nach dem Ende des Kalten Krieges entstandene regelrechte „Demokratieförderungsindustrie" seit den US-geführten und als demokratiefördernd deklarierten Militärinterventionen in Afghanistan und dem Irak Anfang der 2000er Jahre in eine Legitimationskrise geraten ist. Die Forschung wiederum hat bislang wenig dazu beigetragen, den *„one size fits all"*-Vorwurf hinreichend auf den Prüfstand zu stellen, die Kontextbedingungen von Demokratisierungsländern für eine kontextsensible Anpassung der Demokratieförderungsansätze zu systematisieren und den organisationsinternen Voraussetzungen der Demokratieförderer für die kontextsensible Anpassung ihrer Ansätze und Herangehensweisen Aufmerksamkeit zu schenken. An diesen Forschungslücken setzt die vorliegende Dissertation an und zielt darauf ab, einen Beitrag zu leisten, diese zu schließen.

Zur Überprüfung des *„one size fits all"*-Vorwurfs bzw. -Arguments wird hier der Fall eines Demokratieförderers ausgewählt, der aufgrund seiner Charakteristika ungeeignet ist, den Vorwurf empirisch zu untermauern—ein „schwieriger Fall" (*„tough case"*), d.h. von dem Kontextsensibilität zu erwarten ist. Diese Arbeit beruht auf der Annahme, dass ein Demokratieförderer dann in der Lage ist, seine Ansätze maßgeschneidert an die spezifischen und sich verändernden Kontextbedingungen des Ziellandes anzupassen, wenn dieser über organisationsinterne Voraussetzungen verfügt, die es ihm ermöglichen, fundierte Kenntnisse über den Kontext zu erlangen, aufrechtzuerhalten und in seine Politikformulierung und -umsetzung zu „übersetzen". Solche Voraussetzungen sind interne Verfahrensweisen und Standards, die als Grundlage der

kontextsensiblen Planung des Länderprogramms zumindest eine Kontextanalyse vorsehen sowie zur Aufrechterhaltung aktueller Kenntnisse z.B. Mechanismen zum Monitoring und der Berichterstattung von der operativen an die politische Ebene. Regionalorganisationen wird nachgesagt, dass sie allgemein über eine bessere Kenntnis und mehr Sensibilität für den lokalen Kontext verfügen als andere internationale Organisationen. Die Organisation für Sicherheit und Zusammenarbeit in Europa (OSZE) ist eine Regionalorganisation und verfügt zudem, wie gezeigt werden wird, über organisationsinterne Voraussetzungen – u.a. operative Fähigkeiten und interne Verfahren zur Beobachtung und Berichterstattung – die sie in die Lage versetzen, ein kontextsensibler und anpassungsfähiger Demokratieförderer zu sein. Die OSZE ist daher als schwieriger Fall (*„tough case"*) für die Überprüfung der These geeignet, dass Demokratieförderer kontextunabhängig ihre Förderansätze gestalten und einsetzen (*„one size fits all"*).

Die empirische Studie wird in zweierlei Hinsicht einen Wechsel der in der Demokratieförderungsforschung sonst üblichen Perspektive vornehmen:

Zwar stellen zahlreiche Arbeiten den Demokratieförderer in das Zentrum ihres Erkenntnisinteresses, doch gilt die Aufmerksamkeit dieser Untersuchungen meist den Motiven, potentiellen Interessenkonflikten sowie akteursspezifischen Ansätzen und Instrumenten der Demokratieförderung. Die organisationsinternen Voraussetzungen, wie Verfahrensweisen und Standards, die die vorliegende Arbeit in den Blick nimmt, stellt in der Demokratieförderungsliteratur derzeit noch einen blinden Flecken und somit einen Perspektivwechsel dar.

Zum anderen wird die vorliegende Studie das in der Demokratieförderungsforschung übliche Verhältnis der externen und internen Dimensionen, mit dem meist die Wirkung des externen Demokratieförderers auf den internen Demokratisierungsprozess im Zielland untersucht wird, umkehren. In diesem Zusammenhang wird die Arbeit spezifische Typen des Wandels des externen Umfelds des Demokratieförderers konzeptualisieren, d.h. der lokalen politischen Kontextbedingungen des betreffenden Demokratisierungslandes, die sonst üblicherweise die interne Dimension darstellen. Diesbezüglich wird zwischen „Brüchen" im Demokratisierungsprozess, d.h. plötzlichen und radikalen Veränderungen, und graduellem Wandel differenziert. Hinsichtlich letzterem werden die Typen graduellen Wandels in den strukturellen und in den akteurszentrierten politischen Kontextbedingungen unterschieden.

Die idealtypische Antwort eines kontextsensiblen Demokratieförderers auf einen „Bruch" sowie auf graduellen Wandel in den strukturellen Kontextbedingungen ist eine politische Anpassung bzw. Überprüfung des

Länderansatzes und eine strategische Anpassung bzw. Überprüfung der Umsetzungsstrategie und/oder im Falle eines „Bruchs“ politische *ad-hoc*-Maßnahmen. Die idealtypische Antwort auf graduellen Wandel in den akteurszentrierten Kontextbedingungen ist eine praktische Anpassung der Aktivitäten und/oder Kooperationspartner innerhalb der existierenden Förderbereiche im Zielland.

Ob sich ein kontextsensibler und anpassungsfähiger Demokratieförderer an alle Typen des Wandels anpassen kann, die unterschiedlich hohe Hürden und politischen Druck für eine Anpassung aufweisen, wird am Beispiel der OSZE im Kontext von Georgien im Südkaukasus im Zeitraum 1992 bis 2004 analysiert, d.h. eines Ziellandes, dessen Demokratisierungsprozess Brüche und entsprechenden Wandel in den politischen Kontextbedingungen im Untersuchungszeitraum aufweist. Die Autorin wird untersuchen, ob und wie der Demokratieförderer auf diese spezifischen Typen des Wandels reagiert bzw. sich kontextsensibel an diese durch Nutzung seiner organisationsinternen Verfahrensweisen anpasst. Der interaktive Beitrag der lokalen Kontextbedingungen, d.h. des externen Umfelds des Demokratieförderers, und der organisationsinternen Voraussetzungen, d.h. der internen Verfahrensweisen des Demokratieförderers, gestalten/bedingen die Wahrscheinlichkeit, dass der Demokratieförderer seinen Ansatz kontextsensibel an die sich verändernden politischen Kontextbedingungen anpasst und somit erfolgreicher ist. Die Erwartungen hinsichtlich der Wahrscheinlichkeit einer kontextsensiblen Anpassung der Demokratieförderung sind in folgenden Hypothesen ausgedrückt, deren Gültigkeit anhand der empirischen Analyse überprüft werden wird:

(1) Wenn der Wandel in den politischen Kontextbedingungen des Ziellandes der Demokratieförderung rapide und radikal erfolgt, ist eine Anpassung der Intervention durch den Demokratieförderer wahrscheinlicher als in Situationen graduellen Wandels, da sowohl die politischen Kosten einer Nichtanpassung als auch der politische Druck zur Anpassung relativ hoch sind.

(2) Wenn der Wandel in den politischen Kontextbedingungen des Ziellandes der Demokratieförderung graduell erfolgt, ist eine Anpassung der Intervention durch den Demokratieförderer unwahrscheinlicher als in Situationen von “Brüchen”, da der politische Druck zur Anpassung relativ niedrig bis moderat ist.

(3) Wenn der Demokratieförderer über organisationsinterne Voraussetzungen verfügt und diese einsetzt, dann wird Anpassung an die lokalen politischen Kontextbedingungen im Zielland der Demokratieförderung wahrscheinlicher – auch in Reaktion auf jene Situationen graduellen Wandels, in denen eine Anpassung sonst unwahrscheinlicher als in Reaktion auf “Brüche” ist.

Die Konzeptualisierung der Typen des Wandels trägt zur Systematisierung des politischen Kontexts des Ziellandes internationaler Demokratieförderung bei und ermöglicht Aussagen, unter welchen Kontextbedingungen und in welcher Weise es für Demokratieförderer erfolgversprechend ist, eine kontextsensible Anpassung an veränderte Kontextbedingungen vorzunehmen. Die Betrachtung der organisationsinternen Voraussetzungen, die den Demokratieförderer in die Lage versetzen, kontextsensibel zu agieren – eine bislang ausgeblendete Perspektive in der Demokratieförderungsforschung – leistet einen Beitrag zur Klärung, wie Demokratieförderer anpassungsfähig an spezifische und sich verändernde Kontextbedingungen sein können.

Die Studie verbindet die Forschung zu internationaler Demokratieförderung, die selbst auf den Feldern der Vergleichenden Politikwissenschaft und Transitions-/Demokratisierungsforschung, der Internationalen Beziehungen und Normdiffusionsliteratur sowie der Friedens- und Konfliktforschung aufbaut, Studien zu Internationalen Organisationen und Organisationstheorie in einem innovativen Ansatz und untersucht den interaktiven Beitrag spezifischer Typen des Wandels in den lokalen Kontextbedingungen und der organisationsinternen Voraussetzungen internationaler Demokratieförderer dazu, eine kontextsensible Anpassung und somit den Erfolg demokratiefördernder Ansätze wahrscheinlicher zu machen. Mit der Verbindung dieser verschiedenen Stränge der Forschungsliteratur trägt die vorliegende Arbeit durch die Überprüfung des *„one size fits all“*-Vorwurfs sowie oben genannter Hypothesen zur weiteren Theoriebildung bei und schafft einen praxeologischen Mehrwert durch die Eröffnung neuer Einblicke, wie Regionalorganisationen beschaffen sein sollten, um kontextsensibel und anpassungsfähig an spezifische Typen des Wandels in den politischen Kontextbedingungen des Ziellandes und somit erfolgreichere Demokratieförderer sein zu können.

Summary

The research fields that focus on international democracy promotion and on norm diffusion share consensus on the predominant role of the domestic conditions of the target country context with regard to the success of external approaches. Recently, researchers of both fields have emphasised the relevance of international actors' and domestic factors' interaction. Thus, approaches that have been adapted to the specific target country context, i.e. context-sensitive approaches, are considered more promising to be successful by researchers and practicioners. Nevertheless, the practice of international democracy promotion finds itself confronted with social scientists' and evaluation researchers' allegation of formulating, designing and implementing its democracy promotion approaches irrespective of the country context, following a "one size fits all" approach, thereby limiting chances for success. In light of this, international democracy promoters are under pressure to review their approaches and find ways of being more sensitive to the domestic context conditions and, thus, potentially more effective. This pressure has increased by the legitimization crisis that the virtual "democracy promotion industry", which has evolved after the end of the Cold War, has been facing since the US-led military interventions in Afghanistan and Iraq in the early 2000 that have been associated with democracy promotion because of the United States government's rhetoric at the time. Research has contributed little so far to sufficiently testing the "one size fits all" allegation, to systematizing democratizing countries' context conditions for a context-sensitive adaptation of democracy promotion approaches, and to paying attention to democracy promoters' intra-organizational prerequisites for the context-sensitive adapation of their approaches and procedures. It is these research gaps that the present doctoral thesis aims at contributing to close.

For the purpose of testing the "one size fits all" thesis, this study selects the case of a democracy promoter that is, because of its characteristics, unlikely to empirically support the thesis—a "tough case". This means that a democracy promoter is selected that is expected to be context-sensitive. This study is based on the assumption that a democracy promoter is capable of adapting its approaches sensitive to the specific and changing context conditions of the target country if it possesses intra-organizational prerequisites, which enable it to gain and maintain a sound knowledge of the country context and to "translate" this knowledge into policy formulation and implementation. Such prerequisites are internal procedures and standards, which provide at least for a context analysis as a basis for the context-sensitive planning of the country program as well as, for instance, mechanisms of monitoring and reporting from the operational to the

political level that allow maintaining up-to-date information. Regional organizations are said to generally have a better knowledge of and to be more sensitive to the domestic context than other international organizations and democracy-promoting states. The Organization for Security and Cooperation in Europe (OSCE) is a regional organization and—as will be shown—has developed organization-internal prerequisites, such as operational capabilities and certain procedures of monitoring and reporting, that put it in a good position to be a context-sensitive and adaptable democracy promoter. Therefore, the OSCE is well-suited as a "tough case" for empirically testing the claim that democracy promoters apply "one size fits all" approaches irrespective of the specific context conditions.

The empirical study will change the conventional perspective of international democracy promotion research in two regards:

Several studies indeed place a specific democracy promoter at the center but seek to analyze the motivations, potential conflicts of interest, and the organization-specific appraoches to and instruments of democracy promotion. However, internal prerequisites of the democracy promoter, such as standards and procedures, which are at the center of analysis here, still represent a blind spot of democracy promotion research and, therefore, represent a change in perspective.

Furthermore, the present empirical study will inverse the conventional external-internal perspective of international norm diffusion and democracy promotion research, with which the impact of external norm/democracy promotion on the internal norm adoption and/or democratization process in the target country is is usually analyzed. In this regard, specific types of change in the democracy promoter's external environment will be concdeptualized, i.e. in the domestic political context conditions of the democratizing country in question that otherwise usually represent the internal dimension of the relationship between internal and external factors. The study differentiates "ruptures" in the democratization process, i.e. rapid and radical change, and gradual change. The latter further distinguishes sub-types of gradual change in the structural and in the actor-centered political context conditions.

A context-sensitive democracy promoter's ideal-type response to "ruptures" as well as to gradual change in the structural context conditions is political adaptation that may consist of adapting the country approach and strategic adaptation that consists of a review of the implementation strategy and/or, in the case of a "rupture" in political *ad-hoc* measures. The ideal-type response to gradual change in the actor-centered context conditions consists in the practical

adapation of activities and/or cooperation partners within existing areas of engagement.

Whether a context-sensitive and adaptable democracy promoter is capable of adapting to all types of change, which provide for varying thresholds and political pressure for adaption, will be analyzed for the case of the OSCE in the context of Georgia in the South Caucasus in the period of 1992 to 2004. The democratization process of the target country of Georgia shows both "ruptures" and respective change in the political context conditions during the period under review. The author will analyze, if and how the democracy promoter responds to these specific types of change and adapts to these in a context-sensitive manner by utilizing its organization-internal procedures. The interactive contribution of domestic context conditions, i.e. of the democracy promoter's external environment, and of the organization-internal prerequisites, i.e. of the democracy promoter's internal procedures, shape the likelihood of context-sensitive adaption of the democracy promoter's approach to the changing political context conditions and, thus, of chances for success. The expectations with regard to the likelihood of context-sensitive adaption are expressed in the following hypotheses that will be tested in the empirical analysis:

(1) If the change in the target country's political context conditions is rapid and radical, the international democracy promoter is more likely to adapt than to gradual change because the political costs of non-adaptation and the political 'pressure' to adapt are relatively high.

(2) If the change in the target country's political context conditions is gradual, the international democracy promoter is less likely to adapt than to "ruptures" because the political 'pressure' to adapt is relatively low to moderate.

(3) If the democracy promoter possesses and utilizes the internal prerequisites (i.e. adaptability), then the engagement's adaptation to the domestic political context conditions in target countries becomes likely, even in response to gradual types of change regarding which adaptation is less likely than in response to rapid and radical change.

The conceptualization of types of change contributes to the systematization of the political context of international democracy promotion's target country and allows insights into the context conditions, under which and in what way it is promising for democracy promoters to adapt to changing context conditions in a context-sensitive manner and to be successful. Analyzing the democracy promoter's organization-internal prerequisites for context-sensitivity—a novelty in international democracy promotion research—contributes to shedding more light on how democracy promoters can be adaptable to specific and changing context conditions.

This empirical study brings together the research on international democracy promotion—which builds on the fields of comparative political science and transition/democratization research, of International Relations and norm diffusion literature, as well as of peace and conflict research—studies on International Organizations, and organizational theory in an innovative approach. It explores the interactive contribution of specific types of change in the target country's domestic political context conditions and of international democracy promoters' organization-internal prerequisities to making context-sensitive adaptation and, thus, democracy promotion's success more likely. By bringing the different strands of literature together, this study contributes to further theory-building by empirically testing the "one size fits all" claim holds as well as the above-mentioned hypotheses; it adds praxeological value by allowing new insights into how regional organizations shall be shaped in order to be context-senstive and adaptable to specific types of change in the target country's political context conditions and, thus, more likely to be successful democracy promoters.

1. Introduction

A virtual "democracy promotion industry" (Schraeder 2003: 25; Burnell 2006b: 1) has evolved after the end of the Cold War.[1] With the proclaimed "end of history" (Fukuyama 1992), the unrivaled perception of democracy as a superior regime, and the fact that 'Western' governments' preference for democracy no longer took a back seat to the perceived necessity of building strategic alliances against the Soviet Union after the end of the bloc confrontation, the international promotion of democratization has become a standard in the foreign and development policy repertoire of the northern industrialized states.[2] While international democracy promotion had still been more of a side element of the United States of America's anti-communist security policy and "war of ideas" (Carothers 1999: 29 ff.) in the 1980s (ibid.: 112), the 1990s are considered the "golden age" (Bridoux and Kurki 2014: 65) of democracy promotion during which the support to democratization enjoyed high levels of popular support (Faust and Garcia 2014). However, following the US-led military interventions in Afghanistan and Iraq in the early 2000s that have been associated with democracy promotion because of the United States government's rhetoric at the time, the practice has experienced a legitimatization crisis and "backlash" (Carothers 2006). 'External'[3] democracy promotion has since then faced a much less favorable international environment with the global stagnation of democracy, autocratic leaders openly challenging democratic values in international fora, and heightened sensitivities about

---

1 Thomas Carothers contrasts less than one billion USD per year in the 1980s with a spending of more than ten billion USD on democracy assistance today (Carothers 2015: 60). According to Peter Burnell, reported international democracy assistance has been in excess of five billion USD annually (Burnell 2008). Between 1991 and 2000, the share of democracy-promoting measures in official development assistance (ODA) worldwide has increased from 0.5 percent to 5 percent, i.e. it has decupled (World Bank 2004).

2 Democracy-promoting states are mainly Canada, Denmark, Germany, the Netherlands, Norway, Sweden, the United Kingdom, and the United States of America; more recently also Poland. Less programmatic in their democracy promotion are Australia, Belgium, Finland, and Japan (Burnell 2006a: 345; Leininger 2010c: 35). In addition to their bilateral democracy promotion programs, member states of the European Union (EU) also engage via the EU as supranational organization that plays a crucial role in international democracy promotion.

3 'External' is set into quotation marks because 'external' actors in international development cooperation and democracy assistance are often present in the 'target' country, interact with domestic/local actors, and are sometimes even integrated into the 'target' country's government institutions.

'external' actors interfering with domestic affairs.[4] Against the background of these developments, international democracy promoters have come under pressure to revisit their approaches and consider ways on how to be more sensitive to the domestic context (Bridoux and Kurki 2014: 109) and, thereby, also more effective.

Gaps in the research on international democracy promotion

This study aims at contributing to closing several research gaps with regard to this topic: Although research on international democracy promotion lagged behind the "golden age" of the practice in the 1990s, the complaint that the topic was "understudied and poorly understood" (Schraeder 2003: 22) is no longer justified. The scholarly literature on international democracy promotion—that draws from the fields of International Relations (IR) and norm diffusion literature, comparative politics and transition and democratization literature, as well as from peace and conflict studies—has grown considerably. There is generally a vast consensus in the more recent literature on norm diffusion and international democracy promotion that the domestic context is of predominant importance for the effectiveness of international engagement (e.g. Zimmermann forthcoming; Bridoux and Kurki 2014; Leininger 2010c; Reiber 2009; Hobson 2009; Jawad 2008). Norm diffusion research has experienced a reorientation in terms of increasingly emphasizing domestic norm translation processes and the "localization" of global norms.[5] In light of this, context-sensitive approaches are considered more promising to be successful than blueprints designed irrespective of specific country conditions ("one size fits all"), for which democracy promoters have been widely criticized.[6] Both strands of literature—on norm diffusion and on international democracy promotion—have increasingly moved the interactive character of international actors and domestic processes to the center of the research interest (e.g. Leininger 2010c, 2010a; Magen and Morlino 2009b; Zimmermann forthcoming).

---

4 See page 26 of the present study regarding the perceived global stagnation or "decline" of democracy—depending on the definition of democracy.

5 Norms are understood as standards of behavior based on intersubjective validity (Deitelhoff 2006: 39-44). International norm promotion consists of activities of the international community that aim at the take-over of a norm set in a new context. Norm translation refers to the interpretation of a norm set in a new context (Zimmermann forthcoming: 4).

6 A 2014 review of the literature on the effectiveness of 'external' interventions supporting processes of political transformation—democratization or stabilization—concludes that the specific domestic context is highly relevant for what works and what doesn't (Zulueta-Fülscher 2014: 44).

And yet, despite the praxeological relevance of the allegation that international democracy promoters apply "one size fits all" rather than context-sensitive approaches raised by several authors, it has been pointed out that this claim has not been sufficiently tested and empirically validated yet (Leininger 2010c: 79). This constitutes the first research gap that this study sets out to contribute to filling.

Furthermore, there are hardly any studies that help to systematize the context conditions of the target country—or, phrased differently, that help to clarify which domestic context conditions international democracy promoters are expected to be sensitive to.[7] Most existing studies have paid attention to rather broad categories of domestic context conditions, such as regime type, and largely neglected the process dimension of democracy promotion. Democratization processes, however, are 'moving targets'. This is why the types of change in the domestic context conditions deserve attention. This lack of systematically clarifying the domestic context conditions constitutes the second research gap that this study aims to address.

Thirdly, the way international democracy promoters are capable of gaining and *maintaining* a sound knowledge of the domestic context conditions that change over time are worth studying. So far, light has neither been shed on the types of change in domestic context conditions that context-sensitive international democracy promoters would be expected to adapt to, nor on international democracy promoters' inner workings that enable them to be context-sensitive. This study aims at shedding more light on the inner workings of international democracy promoters by focusing on a particular aspect of these inner workings—organization-internal prerequisites that enable the democracy promoter to gain and maintain a sound knowledge of a target country's political processes in order to be in a position to adapt their democracy promotion efforts sensitive to them.

This study sets out to contribute to filling these three research gaps.

[7] One of the few examples of studies that make such an effort is Tatjana Reiber's comparative analysis on democracy promotion and the consolidation of peace in three Latin American countries, in which she identifies a set of success factors for specific instruments of democracy promotion (Reiber 2009). These success factors relate to the democracy promoter on the one hand and to the conditions in the target country on the other hand. The latter contributes to systematizing the target country context of democracy promotion. For more details, see section 2.1.1, pages 36 f.

The study's aim, change of perspective, and research question

For the purpose of testing the "one size fits all" thesis, a "tough case" (George and Bennett 2004: 121) of a democracy promoter will be selected. A "tough case" is least likely to support the thesis, i.e. the predominant notion of scholars that democracy promoters apply their approaches irrespective of the specific context conditions. Such a "tough case" would be a democracy promoter that is expected to be context-sensitive. If the thesis holds against this tough empirical test, it is strongly reinforced. If the empirical case does not support the thesis, the test may help in differentiating the claim and specifying the conditions under which democracy promoters are sensitive to target countries' domestic context conditions.

Regional organizations are said to generally have a better knowledge of and to be more sensitive to the domestic context than other international organizations and democracy-promoting states (McMahon and Baker 2006: 18).[8] The Organization for Security and Cooperation in Europe (OSCE) is a regional organization and—as will be shown—has developed organization-internal prerequisites, such as operational capabilities and certain procedures, that put it in a good position to know the domestic context conditions and to be aware of and adaptable to the political processes in host countries changing over time.[9] Therefore, the OSCE is well-suited as a tough case for empirically testing the claim that democracy promoters apply "one size fits all" approaches irrespective of the specific context conditions.

This study will also aim at contributing to systematizing the domestic context of target countries of international democracy promotion and the changing conditions that a context-sensitive international democracy promoter would be expected to adapt to. It is presumed that context-sensitive adaptation is more likely under certain conditions than under others. In this regard, this study aims at clarifying whether different domestic context conditions pose different challenges

8 The European Union (EU) has been criticized for applying similar approaches to very different contexts (e.g. Börzel and Risse 2004). This may appear as a contradiction to the notion that regional organizations are more context-sensitive. While the EU is, indeed, a regional organization with regard to member states and candidate states, it does not fit into this category when engaged in third countries. The criticism of context-insensitive engagement was aimed at the EU engagement in third countries, where the EU was said to apply the same approaches and mechanisms as those of EU enlargement policy.

9 In the terminology of the Organization for Security and Cooperation in Europe (OSCE), the country in which democratization is promoted is referred to as "host country". This reflects that an OSCE mission can only be dispatched upon invitation of the OSCE participating State's government. This study will mainly use the terms target country and host country. The European Union (EU) mainly uses the term "target country"; the term "recipient country" is preferred with regard to international development cooperation and aid.

for the international democracy promoter's context-sensitive adaptation. Furthermore, it aims at clarifying which organization-internal prerequisites for context-sensitivity of the international democracy promoter may interactively contribute with the domestic political context conditions to increasing the likelihood of adaptation, including in response to such context-conditions under which adaptation is unlikely. For this purpose, this study will change the conventional perspective of international democracy promotion literature in two regards:

Firstly, the empirical analysis will inverse the conventional external-internal perspective of international norm diffusion and democracy promotion research: Instead of analyzing the impact of 'external' norm/democracy promotion on the 'internal' norm adoption and/or democratization process of the target country, here, the interest is rather whether and how the democracy promoter interacts with and responds to the (changing) domestic context.[10] Thus, instead of considering the domestic conditions of the democratizing country as the internal dimension, this study conceptualizes these context conditions as the democracy promoter's *external* environment that may pose different challenges for the democracy promoter's context-sensitive adaptation of its engagement at different points in time. It will conceptualize specific types of change in the *external* environment of the democracy promoter, i.e. in the domestic political context conditions of the democratizing country in question that otherwise represent the internal dimension of the relationship between internal and external factors as usually defined in the literature (see pages 30 ff.).

For a democracy promoter to be capable of developing and adapting approaches sensitive to the specific and changing context conditions in question, it is argued here that it requires organization-internal prerequisites that enable it to gain and maintain a sound knowledge of and to respond to the (changing) context. Thus, instead of considering the international democracy promoter as part of the 'external' dimension of the domestic democratization process, this study focuses on the democracy promoter's *internal* prerequisites for context-sensitivity. Looking at the democracy promoter's internal prerequisites represents a novelty in international democracy promotion research as well as a second shift in perspective compared to those studies that do indeed place a specific democracy promoter at the center but seek to analyze the motivations, potential conflicts of interest, and the organization-specific approach to and instruments of democracy

[10] One example of a study that is also based on this change in perspective is Christine Hackenesch's study on how the EU responds to domestic dynamics in Ehtiopia and Rwanda that open up different entry points for the EU (Hackenesch 2015). See also Fraser and Whitfield 2009 on understanding contemporary aid relationships.

promotion (e.g. Carothers 1997; Mair 1997; Carothers 1999; Burnell 2000a; Cox et al. 2000; Santiso 2002b). Internal prerequisites of the democracy promoter, such as standards and procedures, have not been the interest of those studies but are at the center of analysis here; internal procedures and standards and their utilization will serve as proxies for the democracy promoter's context-sensitivity and adaptability. By analyzing the democracy promoter's organization-internal prerequisites for context-sensitivity, this study contributes to shedding more light on the inner workings of international organizations.

The research question that this study addresses is two-fold: Do different types of change in the political context conditions of the target country pose different challenges for the democracy promoter's context-sensitive adaptation? Is a democracy promoter more likely to adapt to certain types of change in political context conditions than it is to others?

Research question: Which intra-organizational prerequisites of the international democracy promoter can contribute to enhancing the likelihood of the engagement's context-sensitive adaptation to the target country's domestic political context conditions—even to those types of change that do not make an adaptation likely anyhow?

Conceptual framework of the study

In order to clarify which domestic context conditions context-sensitive democracy promoters would be expected to adapt to, in addition to the political situation at the outset of a democracy promoter's engagement, this study will develop specific types of change in target countries' political context conditions. It is considered to be plausible that differing degrees of political pressure on the democracy promoter to adapt as well as differing political costs of adaptation are associated with the different types of change. Based on political pressure and political costs, hypotheses on the likelihood of the international democracy promoter's context-sensitive adaptation in response to these specific types of change in the domestic context conditions will be developed.

For instance, when the change in the political context conditions of the target country is radical and takes place rapidly, an international democracy promoter is likely to become aware of this change as well as under political pressure to respond in some way. Examples for such rapid and radical change are the dramatic changes to the political conditions in a country that are triggered by a *coup d'état* that violently ousts the sitting executive or by a failed *coup*, such as the recent baffled attempt in Turkey in July 2016. Another example are dramatic events, such as the large-scale terrorist attacks against several sites in the United

States of America on 11 September 2001 that resulted in a fundamental reorientation of foreign, defense and security policy as well as in strong limitations to civil freedoms and political rights. A war may also break out, rapidly destabilize a country and radically alter the political positions and priorities of key stakeholders. When international democracy promoters are engaged in such contexts, it is plausible to expect that they will respond to such dramatic changes in the country situation.

In contrast, when change in the political conditions evolves gradually, it is likely to be more difficult to take note of the change. International democracy promoters under such circumstances run the risk of not noticing the point in time when an adaptation of their engagement would be wise in order to avoid negative consequences and failure—just like the frog in a well-known anecdote that, when put in a pot of boiling water, jumps out, but when put in a pot of cold water that is then slowly brought to a boil, remains sitting still and is being cooked to death. Good examples for gradual change in the political context condition of a democracy promoter's target country are longer-term strategic election manipulations and efforts of elected executive leaders to weaken the institutional checks on their executive powers one by one by undertaking a series of institutional changes that hamper the power of opposition forces to challenge the ruler's preferences (Bermeo 2016: 10). The latter could be observed in Russia under Vladimir Putin's leadership, in Turkey under the rule of Recep Tayyip Erdoğan and his Justice and Development Party (AKP), and in Georgia under President Mikhail Saakashvili, for instance. Georgia is also an example for strategic election manipulation, as the empirical analysis in this study will show. When then-President Eduard Shevardnadze and his ruling party came under pressure from an increasingly strong opposition and outright election-day fraud became too obvious and politically costly, the efforts of clinging to power focused on using state resources for Shevardnadze's campaign, giving more media presence to the incumbent, hampering voter registration, or packing the election commission with biased members (see chapter 4 of this study). Such developments often evolve slowly, thereby lacking "the spark that ignites an effective call for action" (Bermeo 2016: 14), sometimes because the extent of the change that occurred incrementally goes unnoticed. Like thermal sensors may have helped the frog in the cold water that was slowly brought to a boil avoid negative consequences, international democracy promoters are argued here to benefit from intra-organizational prerequisites that help 'sharpen their senses'.

Organization-internal prerequisites that enable the international democracy promoter to gain and maintain a sound knowledge of the domestic political context conditions in the target country of its engagement are likely to increase

the democracy promoter's chances to also become aware of and to consider adapting to gradual change. For instance, a democracy promoter with operational capabilities on the ground, such as a field mission, with frequent contacts and interaction with domestic stakeholders is likely to have more immediate and intimate knowledge of domestic political developments, their background and possible consequences. Thus, such operational capabilities would constitute an organizational prerequisite that enables the democracy promoter's up-to-date knowledge of the country situation. Another example is regular reporting procedures that may help ensure informed decision-making at democracy promoters' distant headquarters.

The empirical study brings together the research on international democracy promotion, studies on International Organizations, and organizational theory in an innovative approach. It explores whether the type of change in the target country's political context conditions makes a difference with regard to the likelihood of adaptation by the democracy promoter and which intra-organizational prerequisites contribute to the context-sensitive adaptation to even those types of change with regard to which adaptation is less likely. The interactive contribution of domestic context conditions and the democracy promoter's internal prerequisites for sensitivity to these context conditions presumably shape the likelihood of the democracy promoter to adapt its approach sensitive to the changing context conditions and, thus, of being more successful. The conceptualization of the types of change in political context conditions contributes to systematizing the political target country context of international democracy promotion in order to clarify under which conditions a successful democracy promoter would be expected to adapt its engagement sensitive to the domestic context. The empirical analysis will provide insights into whether the type of change makes a difference for the likelihood of adaptation. Looking at the democracy promoter's organization-internal prerequisites—a novelty in international democracy promotion research—contributes to clarifying how democracy promoters can be sensitive and adaptable to specific and changing context conditions and to shedding light on a particular aspect of their inner workings. By bringing the different strands of literature together, this study contributes to theory-building and adds praxeological value by allowing conclusions on whether the "one size fits all" claim holds true and is strongly reinforced by the empirical test on the basis of a tough case or whether there are specific cases of democracy promoters that are or specific conditions under which democracy promoters are sensitive to the domestic context conditions of the target country and adapt to these. By opening up the "black box" of the analyzed international organization's inner workings, the study will provide insights on

how democracy-promoting multilateral organizations need to be configured in order to be sensitive and adaptable to specific political conditions and types of change in the country context and, thus, have better chances of being a more successful democracy promoter. Thus, the findings will contribute to increasing the chances of international democracy promotion by multilateral organizations—more specifically, regional organizations—to be more effective.

Context-sensitivity is presumed to be a success factor of international democracy promotion. "Context" is used here in terms of the political conditions in the democracy promoter's target country, in particular the type of political change. This understanding of the term "context" differs from the use of the term with regard to the comparative method in political science. With regard to the comparative method, the term "context" stands for factors and areas that do not influence the causal relationship of independent and dependent variables. They are, therefore, zero variables—meaning, for instance, that the "context" can neither be attributed to international democracy promotion efforts as independent variables nor to democratic progress as dependent variable (e.g. Grotz 2010).

In this study, "context-sensitivity" is understood as the capability of the international democracy promoter to be aware of the target country's domestic political conditions.

In light of the fact that such country-specific conditions are a moving target, especially in a democratizing context, the process or time dimension of context-sensitivity, i.e. the democracy promoter's adaptability to changing context conditions, will be a focus of this study, too.

"Adaptability" is understood as the capability of the international democracy promoter to become aware of the target country's changing political conditions.

Key presumptions of the study

Apart from the key presumption of context-sensitivity increasing the potential effectiveness of international democracy promotion, this study rests upon several other presumptions: democracy and its promotion are *per se* desirable goals; 'external' actors can only contribute to (and not determine) democratization as a process that is genuinely driven by domestic factors; international organizations that possess internal prerequisites, such as standard monitoring and reporting procedures, make better-informed decisions and are more likely to be context-sensitive and adaptable; and regional organizations are more sensitive to the domestic context conditions of their member states than other international organizations.

In general, only few studies are optimistic regarding the influence 'external' democracy promotion can have on domestic democratization processes (e.g. Diamond 2003; Finkel et al. 2006); most are more skeptical (e.g. Carothers 1999; Schmitter and Brouwer 1999a; Burnell 2000a; Ottaway 2003a). Widespread consensus on the effectiveness of democracy promotion has prevailed only with regard to the European Union's (EU) powerful instrument of political conditions for membership—"the single most effective contribution to meaningful democratization" (Schraeder 2003: 39; Orbie 2009). While the promise of EU membership provides a high incentive for democratic reforms, research has shown that the combination with technical support programs, that the EU embeds this political conditionality instrument in, has proven to be very fruitful (Pridham 2000: 298). However, several authors have expressed reservations about this successful EU approach being applicable as effectively outside EU enlargement countries (e.g. Kelley 2004: 49; Schimmelfennig 2005a; Burnell 2008: 419; Freyburg et al. 2011; Lavenex and Schimmelfennig 2011).[11] While the author of this study agrees with the notion that "*external* actors can contribute very little to the development of truly popular or grass-roots democracy anyway" (Burnell 2000c: 4) in light of democracy being seen as "a domestic affair *par excellence*" (Schmitter 1996: 27), she argues that what 'external' promoters of democratization can do in order to contribute constructively is ensure that their engagement is adapted in response to the specific (and changing) political conditions of the target country context.

Against the background of this notion that democracy is a *domestic* affair and democratization genuinely a domestic process, context-sensitive approaches of *international* democracy promoters are claimed to be more promising than those designed at 'Western' headquarters with little knowledge of the country context (e.g. Zimmermann forthcoming; Bridoux and Kurki 2014: 66 ff., 73; Leininger 2010c: 80; Hill 2010; Grävingholt et al. 2009; Hobson 2009: 400; Reiber 2009: 64-77; Jawad 2008: 627; Carothers 2002: 19).

[11] Notwithstanding a number of quantitative and qualitative studies that aim to measure the effectiveness of international democracy promotion, authors still assert little *systematic* knowledge on what works and why (Schraeder 2003: 27 ff.; Burnell 2008: 431; Magen and Morlino 2009b: preface). Magen and Morlino (2009) consider the "understanding of the causal impact of international instruments on domestic outcomes […] still woefully undertheorized and under-researched" and "the dynamics of international influence on democratic development […] poorly understood". In general, most impact assessments face the problem of trying to measure the effectiveness of a democracy promotion engagement at the micro or meso level (e.g. technical assistance projects) with regard to the systemic macro level of regime type and democratic quality (i.e. "micro-macro paradox"). On general problems of assessing the impact of external democracy promotion, see Green and Kohl 2007; Burnell 2000b: 340 ff.; Schmitter and Brouwer 1999a: 29 ff.

Chances for success of international democracy promotion are lower if it is not perceived to be legitimate by and does not enjoy support of the majority of the target population. Thus, legitimacy of the international democracy promoter and its effectiveness are interrelated issues in 'externally' promoting democratization. Any effort to promote democracy against the will of the population would normatively and intrinsically contradict the goal of democracy, understood as "government of the people, by the people, and for the people"[12]. If democracy (or a certain type of democracy) is imposed upon a society, it contradicts the intrinsic value of democracy, and it runs the risk of being perceived as 'neocolonial paternalism', and resistance is to be expected. And yet, Peter Burnell considers the reality of democracy promotion as oftentimes a very one-sided relationship that bears negatively on effectiveness and sustainability: "That is, the democracy promoters […] dominate the relationship, even though one consequence could be that democratic outcomes are not fully authentic and take root only with great difficulty." (Burnell 2000c: 9) Albrecht Stockmayer speaks about "a world that assumes to know what is 'good' and another world that does not necessarily share or want to share the North's view about his universals" (Stockmayer 2006: 252). International democracy promotion takes place within (at least) two systems—'the promoter' and 'the promoted'—that are differently encoded; therefore, there is always the risk of a counterproductive dialectic resulting from cultural and institutional bias on the part of the democracy promoter.[13] In order to avoid such consequences and a contradiction to the intrinsic value of democracy—thus, to increase legitimacy and chances for success of international democracy promotion—scholars argue that it is essential for the democracy promoter to recognize that the primary motive force for democratization is and must be internal to the country in question and to acknowledge local 'ownership' (Youngs 2012: 115; Diamond 2008: 316). "Outsiders lend support to a process that is locally driven" (Burnell 2000c: 9) and, arguably, need to admit the greatest possible degree of autonomy to the development of the target country[14], to know

12 Abraham Lincoln's often cited democracy definition of 1863.

13 International democracy promotion is said here to take place in *at least* two systems because several scholars of norm diffusion research and international democracy promotion have recognized that there is neither a genuine 'local' nor a genuine international/'external' dimension. Rather, local processes are conceived of as "glocalized" and of having already internalized certain international values; international actors in democracy promotion (and development cooperation in general) often become an integral part of the domestic system and of domestic political processes themselves (Robertson 1995; Zimmermann forthcoming: 6). Also see footnote 52.

14 In some country contexts, this "possible degree" may be more limited than in others—in post-war situations for instance. Based on her comparative analysis of the OSCE engagement in Bosnia and Hercegovina, Croatia and Serbia—or rather based on the case of the OSCE engagement in Bosnia and Hercegovina in particular—Solveig Richter concludes that the

the specific country situation, and to adapt approaches, instruments, areas of engagement and target actors in response to these circumstances.

One key argument in favor of country-specific approaches to international democracy promotion is based on the finding that specific institutional models and "blueprints" can hardly be successfully transplanted to any given country setting because such institutions function differently depending on the specific domestic context conditions (Tilly 1995; Grotz 2000; Fukuyama 2004; Leininger 2010c: 114). Furthermore, if not earlier, then at the latest the transitions in different parts of the world after the end of the Cold War have made clear that the patterns of change as well as chances and challenges for democratization in countries moving away from authoritarian rule differ greatly from the ideal of the "transition paradigm" (Carothers 2002: 6). The "transition paradigm" refers to the assumption that "any country moving *away* from dictatorial rule can be considered a country in transition *toward* democracy" (Carothers 2002: 6). Optimistic views of a global spread of democracy after the end of the Cold War based on the ideal of the "transition paradigm" had to soon face a political reality of "hybrid regimes" (Zinecker 2004), "democracies with adjectives" (Collier and Levitsky 1997), and/or "political grey zones" (Carothers 2002: 9) that are "neither dictatorial nor clearly headed toward democracy" (ibid.) and "that include elements of democracy but should be understood as alternative directions, not way stations to liberal democracy" (Ibid.: 14).[15] Such different patterns of change would require a context-sensitive international democracy promoter to be aware of the type of change and flexible enough to adapt in response.

---

often-criticized 'external' approach of establishing certain 'domestic' institutions completely or mainly without the participation of domestic actors has been rehabilitated by her findings. According to her study, "operational strategies" of the OSCE in Bosnia and Hercegovina, according to which the OSCE has taken over sovereign tasks of the target country, have proven to be effective in establishing functioning democratic institutions. Therefore, Richter argues that input legitimacy is less relevant for generating support for the democratic system than output legitimacy (Richter 2009: 384).

15 "To take one example, during the 1990s, Western policy makers habitually analyzed Georgia's post-1991 political evolution as a democratic transition, highlighting the many formal achievements, and holding up a basically positive image of the country. Then suddenly, at the end of the decade, the essential hollowness of Georgia's 'democratic transition' became too apparent to ignore, and Georgia is now suddenly talked about as a country in serious risk of state failure or deep sociopolitical crisis." (Carothers 2002: 18). This political reality of grey zones "is actually the most common political condition today of countries in the developing world and the postcommunist world" (Ibid.: 18). A recent compilation of case studies from the post-Soviet region explores the character of post-Soviet regimes and reviews their political transformations since the end of the Cold War through a combination of theoretical approaches and detailed, empirical analysis, highlighting the difficulties and benefits of applying the concepts of hybrid regimes, competitive authoritarianism and neopatrimonialism (Stewart et al. 2012).

Tatjana Reiber found that the instruments' suitability for addressing the respective key problem source of the country in question—while not a sufficient condition—is of predominant importance for increasing the chances for successful democracy promotion (Reiber 2009: 387). The effect of one instrument as well as of a specific measure in different country settings cannot be expected to be the same, not to mention that the risks of democratization as well as of its promotion differ depending on the specific country context (e.g. Zulueta-Fülscher 2014).[16] Therefore, how to be constructive across the full range of political and societal situations represents a major challenge facing international democracy promotion (Burnell 2000c: 28). This is why it is argued here that a democracy promoter requires internal prerequisites in order to be able and have the capabilities to gain and maintain a sound knowledge of the specific political conditions of the target country at the outset of the engagement and over time. One approach fitting all situations is not plausible. Apart from that, if it is acknowledged that democratization is genuinely an internal process, then the target country's ownership of the process and the path chosen would consequently need to be accepted. This argument has been raised by scholars of norm diffusion research, of international democracy promotion research, and of critical International Relations.[17] And yet, international actors have been certified making limited use

16 Empirical evidence has shown that countries in the process of democratization as well as intermediate regimes are more prone to violence, more repressive, and less stable than autocracies; democratic transitions in post-conflict societies are particularly risky and likely to result in renewed fighting (Snyder 2000; Hegre et al. 2001; Mansfield and Snyder 2002; Regan and Henderson 2002). Because consolidated democracies, in contrast, are considered to be stable and peaceful, Tatjana Reiber, among others, argues that international democracy promotion plays an important role in the above-mentioned risky contexts nevertheless (Reiber 2009: 49). In light of this, it is argued here that promoting democratization requires the democracy promoter to know the context conditions of the 'target' country well and select its approach accordingly in order to be successful and in order to mitigate the risks associated with democratization processes. Regarding the demand of a risk-reduction strategy, see Burnell 2005: 372.

17 See Poppe and Wolff 2012 for a discussion of the argument for local ownership. On the critical debate of "exporting" models of liberal democracy, see Hobson 2009: 391; Hobson and Kurki 2012; Youngs 2012. While Bridoux and Kurki 2014 acknowledge that local ownership, localized perspectives and context-sensitivity have found their way into rhetoric and language of democracy assistance (Bridoux and Kurki 2014: 67 ff.), they claim that the meaning of democracy in such "local processes" supported by democracy promoters was still defined by the powerful "West" that holds the resources and knowledge and, thus, the "pedagogy of power" (Teivainen 2009) was still at play (Bridoux and Kurki 2014: 69 ff.). Lisbeth Zimmermann (Zimmermann forthcoming: 6) points out that such arguments helped open up conceptual debates on democratic norms but failed to offer insights on how more localized norms could look like. Zimmermann argues that the research on norm contestation is more fruitful in this regard. This research field has contributed to a reorientation of the norm diffusion literature to pay more attention to domestic norm translation processes and international norm promoters' interaction with those. Norm contestation considers the contestation process and communication about differing interpretations of a norm set to be

of tailor-made and country-specific approaches and lacking flexibility concerning changing circumstances (e.g. Burnell 2000b: 346 f.) by not paying (sufficient) attention to the specific political conditions (Börzel and Risse 2004: 30; Zeeuw 2004: 126, 2005: 499; Burnell 2007: 37; Jünemann and Knodt 2007; Howard 2008: 341; Reiber 2009: 32; 69-70).[18]

Whether this allegation of democracy promoters' "one size fits all" approaches holds true against the empirical test of a tough case, is one aim of this study. This test will both strongly reinforce and empirically validate the "one size fits all" thesis, or it will show that there are cases of context-sensitive democracy promoters. Particularly, the test shall show what role the interactive contribution of domestic political context conditions and organization-internal prerequisites of the democracy promoter play in terms of context-sensitive adaptation of the engagement. This study will neither aim at an impact analysis nor assess whether the OSCE has applied the 'right' approach for achieving democratic progress. Rather, factors increasing the chances for success of 'external' democracy promotion—the democracy promoter's capability for context-sensitivity and adaptability with regard to and in interaction with specific types of change in political context conditions of democratizing countries—are the focus here.

Proceeding

The remainder of this study comprises six chapters.

This introductory chapter is followed by an introduction to the thematic embedding and conceptual framework in chapter 2.

Chapter 2.1 will focus on the former and elaborate underlying presumptions of the research interest by giving an overview of the state of the art of the research on international democracy promotion and on international organizations as promoters of democratization.

---

necessary for norms to be legitimate in a new context (Wiener 2004, 2007, 2008: 203). During such processes, a norm's content and meaning is often adapted (Acharya 2004, 2009; Zwingel 2012).

18 For instance, Tanja Börzel and Thomas Risse note that the EU democracy promotion strategies and policies as well as the mechanisms and incentives to promote compliance "look surprisingly similar" (Börzel and Risse 2004: 30) and "vary only slightly with type of third country" (Börzel and Risse 2004: 2). They show that this "one size fits all" approach in third countries resulted from an incremental process of EU instruments having initially been developed for the African, Carribean and Pacific (ACP) group of countries, then "travelled" simultaneaously to the Eastern enlargement countries, to Russia, the Newly Independent States (NIS), and the Mediterranean Partnership. Börzel and Risse expect that "diversity and sensitivities for the local context enter the picture mostly in the implementation phase and via the local EU delegations" (Börzel and Risse 2004: 30).

The conceptual framework will be developed in chapter 2.2. In order to acknowledge the process dimension of the target country's democratizing context, specific types of change in the target country's domestic political context conditions will be developed in section 2.2.1, drawing from democratization and international democracy promotion literature. In addition the target country's political situation at the outset of the democracy promoter's engagement, these types of change would require a context-sensitive democracy promoter to adapt its engagement correspondingly. Hypotheses on the likelihood of adaptation will be developed in light of the political costs of adaptation and the political pressure to adapt associated with the respective type of change. Section 2.2.2 will utilize Ernst B. Haas' neofunctional approach as a starting point for conceptualizing context-sensitivity and adaptability of a democracy-promoting international organization. The democracy promoter's internal prerequisites to be capable of knowing and responding to the domestic context conditions at the outset of its engagement will be conceptualized as well as the internal prerequisites for adaptability that are considered to interact with rapid and radical and with gradual types of change in such a way as to increase the likelihood of the democracy promoter's context-sensitive response and adaptation. It is argued that the more unlikely adaptation with regard to a specific type of change is the more important are elaborate organization-internal prerequisites of the democracy promoter for context-sensitivity. A corresponding hypothesis is developed. The selection of the OSCE as a tough case to test the "one size fits all" thesis with regard to the changing Georgian context from the beginning of the OSCE engagement in 1992 to shortly after the rapid and radical change of the November 2003 "Rose Revolution" will be justified in chapter 2.3. Thus, the period under review is from 1992 to 2004.

Chapter 3 will start out with providing the historical background of the OSCE and democracy promotion in chapter 3.1 and proceed with elaborating the development of democracy-related norms and standards of the OSCE as a basis for democracy promotion in chapter 3.2 before analyzing the OSCE's operational capabilities and organizational prerequisites for context-sensitive democracy promotion in chapter 3.3. The OSCE has developed a unique set of specialized institutions and field presences that are all mandated with monitoring developments in OSCE participating States and regularly report to OSCE decision-making bodies in terms of early warning of violations of OSCE commitments.[19] These operational capabilities and monitoring and reporting

[19] The OSCE is not a subject of international law (*Völkerrechtssubjekt*) and, therefore, has *participating* instead of *member* states; OSCE commitments are politically but not legally binding.

procedures of the OSCE provide for a good basis for the context-sensitive adaptation of an engagement to specific types of change in political context conditions. How they are put to practice and how well they are utilized by the OSCE in the context of Georgia will be the focus of the analysis in chapter 5.

Chapter 4 analyzes the domestic political context conditions of OSCE democracy promotion, i.e. Georgia's political transformation process from independence in 1991 until shortly after the 2003 "Rose Revolution". This analysis will analyze Georgia's political conditions at the outset of the OSCE engagement and identify different types of change in Georgia's political transformation process that, in order for the democracy promoter to be successful, would require adaptation according to the types of change and of adaptation developed in chapter 2.2. Whether and how the OSCE's organizational prerequisites for context-sensitive democracy promotion are utilized by the OSCE in Georgia to respond to the changing political context conditions with adaptation will be the focus of chapter 5.

Chapter 5 will analyze whether and how the OSCE has utilized its organizational prerequisites to analyze the political context conditions at the outset of OSCE engagement in Georgia, to become aware of the various types of change in Georgia's political transformation process, and to adapt its engagement in response.

Chapter 6 will systematically synthesize the empirical findings of chapters 3, 4 and 5 and test the hypotheses developed in chapter 2.2. The findings on the international democracy promoter's initial context-sensitivity will be synthesized in chapter 6.1. Chapter 6.2 systematically synthesizes the findings with regard to the likelihood of adaptation in response to "ruptures" and in response to types of gradual change in political context conditions. Chapter 6.3 addresses the interactive contribution of the democracy promoter's internal prerequisites with these types of change.

Chapter 7 concludes by putting the findings of this study into broader perspective, elaborate their theoretical and praxeological added value and generalizability, and provide suggestions for further research in the field of international democracy promotion.

Sources

Sources for the empirical analysis of the OSCE are mainly primary OSCE documents. More than 3,000 primary documents have been analyzed by the author, including a large number of "restricted" and "confidential" documents that the author was granted access to as "researcher-in-residence" at the OSCE

archives in Prague/Czech Republic.[20] With regard to public primary documents, the OSCE homepage provides for a very good online library, as most "open" OSCE documents have been digitized dating back to 1975. This online library contains "open" decisions of the OSCE consultative and decision-making bodies (i.e. Summits, Ministerial Council, Permanent Council), speeches by the OSCE Secretary General and Directors of OSCE institutions, findings and conclusions on monitored elections, opinions on election codes and other domestic legislation of participating States and host countries, annual reports on OSCE activities, and the like.

In addition, the journal "Helsinki Monitor", published four times per year from 1990 to 2007 and "The OSCE Yearbook", edited by the Institute for Peace Research and Security Policy at the University of Hamburg/Germany, frequently contain contributions by (former) Directors of OSCE institutions, (former) heads of units of the OSCE Secretariat, (former) OSCE Heads of Mission, and mission staff members.

The reason for the focus on primary sources is that the internal procedures, especially (but not limited to) monitoring and reporting, are at the center of the research interest of this study. For the purpose of validating the author's interpretation of primary documents, a limited number of informal talks with OSCE field and headquarter staff were held in Tbilisi/Georgia and Prague/Czech Republic.[21] Field research in Georgia was conducted for two weeks in September 2007; a planned second field trip in August 2008 had to be cancelled because of the South Ossetia war and military confrontation between Georgia and Russia that resulted in the closure of the OSCE field mission at the end of 2008.[22] Research trips to the OSCE Office in Prague were conducted in February/March 2009 and May/June 2016.

---

20 The OSCE claims in its "Records & Document Management Administrative Instruction No.3" under point 7 "Document Security Management" that OSCE documents are managed according to the principles of openness and transparency. Documents are said to only be labelled "restricted" when unauthorized disclosure of or unauthorized access to such documents would be disadvantageous to the interests of the OSCE or to the interests of one or more of its participating states.

21 Most interlocutors have asked that information provided in these informal talks be treated confidentially. The author can provide a list of interlocutors upon request.

22 The mandate of the mission was not extended beyond December 2008; the actual closure and withdrawal of all field staff took until March 2009.

2. Thematic embedding and conceptual framework

2.1 Thematic embedding: international democracy promotion by international organizations

2.1.1 Presumptions and overview of the state of the art of international democracy promotion

> *"The 'one size fits all' approach [to international democracy promotion] is unconvincing. "* (Burnell 2004: 115)

This section introduces three presumptions with regard to international democracy promotion that this study rests upon—two basic ones in addition to the main presumption:

- The establishment and consolidation of democracy as well as its promotion are "*per se* a desirable goal" (O´Donnell et al. 1986) and a "universal value" (McFaul 2004; Sen 1999a).
- 'External' democracy promotion *can* play a(n important) role in democratization although the latter is genuinely an 'internal' process.

The main presumption underlying this study is that:

- Context-sensitivity and adaptability of an 'external' promoter of democratization increases the potential of its approach to be successful.

Before entering the elaboration of these presumptions, some remarks on terminology are in order. While the terms "context", "context-sensitivity" and "adaptability" have already been briefly introduced above and will be further discussed below in chapter 2.2, the key terms of "democracy", "democratization" and "international democracy promotion" need to be defined as well:

There is no single all-encompassing and uncontested definition of democracy. Some definitions concentrate on certain institutions and processes, some on certain political values and principles, such as legitimacy, accountability, participation, openness and transparency in the conduct of public affairs, or the rule of law. The term, today, covers a range of political orders, all of which have

in common the claim to bind the rule in a state to the norm of the citizens' political equality, to be based on the will of (a significant part of) the elective citizens, and to ascertain those that govern to be accountable to those that are governed (Schmidt 2000: 20). In most of the present democracies, the "government of the people, by the people, and for the people" (Abraham Lincoln, 1863) is exercised by elected representatives and strictly restrained by a constitution and by law. The basic requirement of a democratic constitution and constitutional reality is that the ownership and exercise of government has to be derived from the citizens to an at least noteworthy degree and with regard to decisive functions and has to be accountable to them (Böckenförde 1987: 894).

Democracy terms used in political science can be roughly grouped into minimalist and substantial terms. Empirically, democracy terms serve to capture either the 'state of affairs' in the target countries of democracy promotion or international democracy promoters' policy goal. Normatively, democracy terms are used to attribute an end point to the target country's development or a target point to international democracy promoters' policies. The more demanding such an end point is defined, the harder it will be to achieve it, making democracy promotion's failure almost inevitable (see Leininger 2010c: 47-50).

As most studies on international democracy promotion, this study defines democracy based on Robert A. Dahl's empirical concept of polyarchy with the two main characteristics of political participation and contestation (Dahl 1971).[23] For a political regime to be considered a democracy, it needs to meet seven minimum criteria, according to Dahl: (1) election and de-election of representatives; (2) regularly held free and fair elections; (3) inclusive passive and active right to vote; (4) freedom of expression; (5) right of access to information; (6) freedom of assembly and association; and (7) accountability of the government towards the population (Dahl 1971: 238 ff., 1998: 86 ff.). Such a procedural understanding of democracy allows its operationalization as well as its delineation from other concepts, such as good governance.

Political participation and contestation, the two main characteristics of Dahl's polyarchy concept, are reflected in the definition of democracy as "the rule on the basis of political freedom and equality as well as far-reaching rights of the adult

[23] Several authors—most prominently, Milja Kurki—criticize that such a liberal model of democracy has tended to dominate in international democracy promotion since the 1990s and argue that democracy as a concept is contested. In order to take context-sensitivity seriously, democracy promoters need to enter an open dialogue on local conceptions of democracy in their approaches (e.g. Hobson and Kurki 2012; Bridoux and Kurki 2014: 100 ff., 5 ff.). Similar arguments have been made in contestation literature that found its way into norm diffusion research. As a result, norm diffusion research experienced a re-orientation from an outside-in perspective to paying attention to domestic norm translation processes.

population to participate politically [that; P.J.] is derived directly or indirectly from the people, contested in competitively organized decision-making […]" (Schmidt 2000b: 21; translated by P.J.).[24]

Democratization is understood here as the process of establishing or deepening a democracy (Nohlen 2010a: 153) according to the above definition.

International democracy promotion (or: the 'external' promotion of democratization)[25], then, is understood as all peaceful means adopted, supported, and (directly or indirectly) implemented by a foreign state, an international organization or a societal actor that are explicitly aimed at directly contributing to establishing or deepening democracy in a state or in a society.[26]

Different from this definition used here, the term is oftentimes used by scholars to also cover military means (e.g. Grimm and Merkel 2008; Grimm 2010), while the restriction to peaceful means is captured by the terms "democracy assistance" or "democracy aid". The term "democracy promotion" generally also captures the means utilized for sustainably deepening the democratic political culture within a consolidated democracy (Leininger 2010b). Notwithstanding this general notion, this study will limit the focus on the international perspective, i.e. to foreign and development policy, and exclude this domestic dimension. Furthermore, this study will not focus on international democracy promotion by societal/non-governmental actors but on governmental actors, more specifically on intergovernmental organizations. The term "democracy promotion" will be used synonymously with the terms "international"/"'external' democracy promotion" throughout this study.

Democracy and its promotion—a desirable goal

While taking note of past and ongoing debates outlined in this section, this study will not normatively question the practice of international democracy promotion

---

24 Note that Schmidt's definition includes the addition: "[…] and exercised with reference to the entire or the majority of the electorate". However, this element would go beyond Dahl's polyarchy concept that does not include an output dimension.

25 The terms "international democracy promotion", "'external' democracy promotion", "democracy promotion", "international promotion of democratization", "'external' promotion of democratization" and "promotion of democratization" are used synonymously here.

26 This definition is a modification of the definition introduced by Siegmar Schmidt according to which democracy promotion comprises all peaceful measures of a state, an international organization or a societal actor that directly contribute to establishing, strengthening or deepening democracy in a state or a society (Schmidt 1999: 9). Different from Schmidt, the definition introduced here includes the elements of "explicit" and "foreign" and also draws from a definition provided by Philippe C. Schmitter and Imco Brouwer by including "adopted, supported, and (directly or indirectly) implemented by" (Schmitter and Brouwer 1999a: 12).

but rest upon the presumption that because of democracy's values its promotion is a desirable goal *per se*. Although democratization is considered to genuinely be a domestic process, it is further presumed that 'external' democracy promoters can play a role in this process (see the following section).

In contrast to the Cold War era when it was still disputed whether democracy constitutes the best form of political governance, democracy has predominantly been considered to be a functionally superior type of regime in relation to other regime types since the 1990s[27]: Far from being a perfect political order, "[a] second-best democracy is [considered to be] better than the best nondemocracy" (Dahl 1998: 230)—or, as Winston Churchill had already phrased it: "the worst form of government except all those other forms that have been tried from time to time" (James 1974: 7566).

In recent years, however, several commentators on the state of and trends with regard to democracy in the world have asserted that the unrivaled positive image of democracy has been in decline during the last decade. As a reason for democracy's perceived decreasing attractiveness, several contributors to a January 2015 issue of the "Journal of Democracy" refer, on the one hand, to the decreasing political and economic performance of advanced democracies (Carothers 2015: 69 f.; Diamond 2015: 144). For instance, Thomas Carothers sees this decreasing performance reflected in distortions in representation and dysfunctional political polarization in the United States of America as well as in the financial crisis and the rise of extremist parties in Europe (Carothers 2015: 69 f.).[28] On the other hand, several authoritarian or semi-authoritarian states, such as China, Russia and Turkey, have shown a growing assertiveness and self-confidence—a development that Larry Diamond refers to as "authoritarian

---

27 This statement still holds true even in light of the the fact that several autocratic leaders have started to openly challenge democratic values in international fora in recent years or in light of the recent "democracy in decline" debate (see below and page 26) that argues that the number of democracies has been stagnating or been in decline since 2006. As various surveys confirm, these developments cannot be interpreted in such a way that democratic values are contested on a global scale. Rather, the World Values Survey for instance shows that popular support for democratic values has never been as high as presently—provided that physiological and safety needs are fulfilled (see http://www.worldvaluessurvey.org/WVSContents.jsp [last accessed in October 2016]).

28 This assessment has been strongly underpinned by the recent 2016 presidential election campaign in the United States and the victory of the highly controversial candidate Donald J. Trump who polarized even the members of the Republican Party that he was running for. Furthermore, right-wing leaders have been elected to office in Hungary and Poland and new right-wing political parties have entered the political landscapes in Europe challenging existing political institutions and values, such as the "Alternative for Germany" ("Alternative für Deutschland", AfD) that has gained significant numbers of votes in local elections in Germany in 2016 putting established political parties under high pressure to regain trust and confidence of a large proportion of the electorate.

resurgence" (Diamond 2015: 151). As a third reason, Robert Kagan highlights the geopolitical balance between democracies and "their rivals" to be shifting to the disadvantage of the former (Kagan 2015). Philippe C. Schmitter, however, emphasizes in the same journal issue that the desire for democracy as an *ideal* "has never been greater or more broadly distributed" (Schmitter 2015: 32). This view is supported by survey data, such as the World Values Survey.[29]

As a result of the "third wave"[30] (Huntington 1991) of democratization during the last quarter of the 20th century, practitioners and scholars alike consider democracy a "universally relevant system"[31] (Sen 1999a: 5) whose roots can be nurtured in all regions of the world (Danford 2000) and promoted as a "world value" (McFaul 2004). Democracy is said to have a remarkable ability to guarantee equal participation of approximately all adult citizens, a higher degree of integration of societal groups with opposing interests, and to cope with problems at issue to an at least acceptable degree (Schmidt 2000a: 26). Political and social participation, according to Amartya Sen, had "intrinsic value" for human life and well-being; of "instrumental importance" were democracy's political incentives in keeping governments responsible and accountable; and the practice of democracy would give citizens the opportunity to learn from one another, help society to form its values and priorities and to understand needs, rights and duties, thus providing for democracy's "constructive importance" (Sen 1999a: 10).[32] Furthermore, democracy is said to serve peace and stability; the "democratic peace" theory in International Relations as well as transition research postulate a positive relationship between democracy and peace (Czempiel 1996; Linz 1997; Russett 1993; Hasenclever 2003).[33] However, since this positive

29 See footnote 27.

30 Huntington's classification into the following "waves" is the most often used in literature: "first wave" between 1828-1929, "second wave" between 1943 and 1962, and "third wave" since 1974 (Huntington 1991: 16). However, there also exist classifications differing from Huntington's. One example is Klaus von Beyme's classification that starts with the regime changes and the evolution of new states after World War I (Beyme 1996: 11).

31 Sen also refers to democracy as a "universal value" (Sen 1999a), arguing that the universality of a value is not defined by universal consent or unanimity, but "[r]ather, the claim of a universal value is that people anywhere may have reason to see it as valuable." (Sen 1999a: 12)

32 However, accomplishments and problems as well as benefits and costs of democracy are still debated. Some argue that several virtues ascribed to democracy actually appertain to institutions, good governance principles and factors, such as the rule of law, the independence of the judiciary, high welfare levels, or the interaction of these factors with the democratic constitution (Schmidt 2000a: 529). See footnote 36 regarding critical views on the claim that democracy is beneficial to development.

33 The theory refers particularly to the absence of interstate wars between democracies and is more contested with regard to the absence of intrastate violence. It is argued that democracy eliminates the root causes of conflict, namely political exclusion, inequality and illegitime

relationship is not undisputed and democratization processes themselves hold the risk of destabilization, the case of context-sensitive democracy promotion is further strengthened because the risks of democratization and its promotion differ from context setting to context setting.

The unrivaled perception of democracy as a superior regime after the end of the Cold War is also reflected in declarations of multilateral organizations with membership across the former two blocs, including the OSCE. Within the framework of the OSCE's predecessor—the Conference on Security and Cooperation in Europe (CSCE)[34]—in particular, participating States adopted democracy-related declarations and agreements (see chapter 3.2). Although these are not legally but only politically binding, the CSCE/OSCE norms and standards, developed in the 1990s, are said to have unfolded meaningful influence on transformation processes at the time and prepared the ground for strategies of international democracy promotion (Boonstra et al. 2011: 409 f.). The then 35 participating States of the CSCE recognized in the June 1990 "Copenhagen Document" that "pluralistic democracy and the rule of law are essential for ensuring respect for all human rights and fundamental freedoms" (CSCE 1990c: 2). In November 1990, they signed the "Charter of Paris for a New Europe" stating that:

> *"We undertake to build, consolidate and strengthen democracy as the only system of government of our nations. […] Democratic government is based on the will of the people, expressed regularly through free and fair elections.*

---

governance (Lund and Mehler 1999: 47; Smith 2004: 7; Reiber 2009: 45 ff.), that democracy provides for rules and procedures for the non-violent conduct of conflicts (Linz 1997: 448; Schmidt 2000b: 498; Reiber 2009: 46), and that the political culture in democracies generally facilitates non-violent conflict conduct (Bloomfield and Reilly 1998: 17; Doyle 1999: 4; Hasenclever 2003: 205; Reiber 2009: 46 ff.). However, the relationship between democratic governance and peace is not as clear and linear as sometimes postulated (Geis 2001). More nuanced views have pointed to wars of democracies against non-democracies and to almost-wars between democracies (Krell 2000; Russett 2005) as well as to democracy-specific motives and incentives for violent means (Daase 2004: 54; Geis and Wagner 2006: 280 ff.). Furthermore, empirical evidence shows that democratization processes or semi-democratic regimes are particularly prone to internal (Gleditsch and Hegre 1997; Mansfield and Snyder 2008) as well as external (Mansfield and Snyder 2004) use of violent means. The Peace Research Institute Frankfurt (PRIF) dedicated an entire research program to "the antinomies of democratic peace" between 2000 and 2009; see http://www.hsfk.de/fileadmin/HSFK/hsfk_downloads/Antinomies%20of%20Democratic%20Peace.pdf (accessed 28.07.2016) as well as Müller 2004.

34 The OSCE has its roots in the conference process referred to as the Conference on Security and Cooperation in Europe (CSCE) that started in 1975 and was renamed OSCE at the Summit in Budapest in December 1994 as the participating states came to the conclusion that the CSCE had grown out of simply being a conference process. Although the OSCE does not possess the legal status of a subject of international law *(Völkerrechtssubjekt)* and its decisions are not legally but only politically binding, it does possess all usual characteristics of an International Organization, such as standing decision-making bodies, permanent institutions and staff, regular financial resources and field offices. See chapter 3.

> *Democracy has as its foundation respect for the human person and the rule of law. Democracy is the best safeguard of freedom of expression, tolerance of all groups of society, and equality of opportunity for each person. Democracy, with its representative and pluralist character, entails accountability to the electorate, the obligation of public authorities to comply with the law and justice administered impartially. No one will be above the law." (CSCE 1990a: 3)*

With the "Charter of Paris", the CSCE participating States accepted one single political regime—representative democracy—as politically binding for the first time in European history. This constituted a remarkable step within the CSCE process that had been established between the Cold War blocs in 1975.[35] In October 1991, the representatives of the participating States even declared that "the commitments undertaken in the field of the human dimension of the CSCE [i.e. relating to human rights, fundamental freedoms, democracy and the rule of law; P.J.] are matters of direct and legitimate concern to all participating States and do not belong exclusively to the internal affairs of the State concerned" (CSCE 1991: 3). In 1993, former United Nations (UN) Secretary General Boutros Boutros-Ghali expressed his perception of democratic governance to be best-suited to guarantee and protect human rights (Boutros-Ghali 1993: 17) and, in 1996, as constituting "an ingredient for both sustainable development and lasting peace" (Boutros-Ghali 1996: 9).[36] In 2000, the UN General Assembly with 193 member states adopted the "Millennium Declaration" that considers democratic and participatory governance based on the will of the people to best assure the

---

35 The "Helsinki Final Act", signed by the states of two competing societal systems in 1975, established the CSCE process that aimed at developing rules for non-violent conduct between the blocs via dialogue.

36 However, the view that democracy is beneficial to development is not undisputed. First of all, it depends on the definition of development—a broad sense of human development is different from its definition as economic growth, as considered by the World Bank for example. Some claim that non-democratic systems are better at bringing about economic growth, as has been referred to as the "Lee Hypothesis", due to its advocacy by Lee Kuan Yew, the former President of Singapore. Amartya Sen's review of several comparative studies gives plausibility to the claim that there is no clear relation between economic growth and democracy in either direction (Sen 1999b). But consensus has evolved on several policies that can help foster economic development, such as openness to competition, the use of international markets, public provision of incentives for investment and export, a high level of literacy and schooling, successful land reforms, and other social opportunities that widen participation in the process of economic expansion (Sen 1999a: 7). None of these can be assumed to be inconsistent with greater democracy. Apart from this, interestingly, no substantial famine has ever occurred in any independent and democratic country with a relatively free press (Dr'eze and Sen 1987; D'Souza 1990; Human Rights Watch (HRW) 1992b; IFRCRCS 1994). "The positive role of political and civil rights applies to the prevention of economic and social disasters in general." (Sen 1999a: 8) Furthermore, several studies suggest that democracies are inclined to favor trade among each other, to cooperate, and to form alliances (Gleditsch and Hegre 1997; Bernstein and Berger 1998; Remmer 1996; Mansfield et al. 2002).

rights of men and women "to live their lives and raise their children in dignity, free from hunger and from the fear of violence, oppression or injustice" and declares that no effort will be spared "to promote democracy and strengthen the rule of law, as well as respect for all internationally recognized human rights and fundamental freedoms, including the right to development" (United Nations 2000). Recently, in September 2015, the reference to democratic values and principles in international agreements was further strengthened when the heads of state of the UN member states adopted the 2030 Agenda. With the 16th sustainable development goal (SDG 16), it contains a goal on peaceful and inclusive societies, based on democratic principles such as accountability and participation.[37]

Against this historical background, a virtual "democracy promotion industry"[38] developed after the end of the bloc confrontation, as the preference of 'Western' governments for democracy no longer took a back seat to the perceived necessity of building strategic alliances against the Soviet Union (Wolff 2008: 5 f.; see also Guilhot 2005: chapter 1; Robinson 1996b: chapter 2; Carothers 1991). The former "thinly populated" "specialized niche" of democracy promotion evolved into "a substantial, well-institutionalized domain" with a wide range of actors (Carothers 2015: 59). The EU elevated to a "normative power" in democracy promotion in the perception of many observers (e.g. Bicchi 2006; Orbie 2009; Whitman 2011). In addition to nearly every 'Western' government, a large number of transnational non-profit and for-profit non-governmental organizations, regional organizations, such as the OSCE and the Organization of American States (OAS), as well as many multilateral organizations, among them the International Institute for Democracy and Electoral Assistance (International IDEA), the UN Development Program, and the UN Democracy Fund, entered the field.

The research on 'external' democracy promotion during this "golden age" (Bridoux and Kurki 2014: 65) of the practice has predominantly been descriptive and practice-oriented (Reiber 2009: 31) with studies providing overviews on democracy promoters, their goals and means (e.g. Mair 1997; Carothers 1999; Burnell 2000a) as well as focusing on their motives and strategies (e.g. Carothers 1997; Cox et al. 2000; Santiso 2002a), comparative assessments of selected fields of democracy promotion, such as support to civil society or electoral assistance (e.g. Robinson 1996a; Ottaway and Carothers 2000; Kumar 2000; Reilly 2001) in addition to evaluations often commissioned by the democracy promoters.

---

37 See http://www.un.org/sustainabledevelopment/development-agenda/ (last accessed in December 2016).

38 See footnote 1 for numbers of official allocations made to democracy promotion.

After this "golden age" of democracy promotion in the post-Cold War environment of the 1990s, the practice experienced a "backlash" (Carothers 2006). Laurence Whitehead interprets the post-2001 "retreat of democracy promotion as a foreseeable consequence of the 1990s overreach" (Whitehead 2015: 10). Following the US-led military interventions in Afghanistan and Iraq in the early 2000s that have been associated with democracy promotion because of the rhetoric of the United States government at the time, the lively debate in literature on whether and to what degree state and non-state actors should be actively involved in democracy promotion efforts abroad intensified (Schraeder 2003: 25 f.; see also Fukuyama and McFaul 2007). Critical views based on critical theory and dependence-theoretical thinking claim that democracy promotion is associated with oppressive policies of neo-colonial or hegemonial powers (e.g. Robinson 1996b; Abrahamsen 2001; Shamsie 2004). Other authors raise doubts in the wholeheartedness of the democracy promotion efforts based on realist theory of International Relations (Hyde-Price 2006, 2008; Schweller 2000), point to the struggle of interests and values (Schewe and Wolff 2014; Leininger et al. 2012; Grimm and Leininger 2012) and the tradeoffs between democratization and peace/stability (Mansfield and Snyder 2002; Reiber 2009: chapter 2.).[39]

The practice of international democracy promotion came to be seen as "losing the force" (Whitehead 2009). In addition to questions of legitimacy and effectiveness[40], the claim of democracy promotion's loss of force has more recently also been supported by arguments in the context of the "democracy in decline" debate. The "democracy in decline" debate relates to the finding that the number of democracies has been decreasing since 2006 (e.g. Diamond 2015). However, this finding depends on how democracy is defined and measured. Therefore, other authors do not share the finding and see a "crisis and transition, but not decline" (Schmitter 2015) or consider the claim a "myth of democratic recession" (Levitsky and Way 2015). Arguments made in this debate assert that the decline or at least the global stagnation of the number of democracies has contributed to "a loss of momentum", energy and impetus of democracy promotion[41], that doors have increasingly been closed to democracy promoters in

39 An excellent analysis of the literature can be found in Leininger 2010c: 32-77, here: 47 and 53.

40 On democracy promotion's effectiveness and the issue of measuring it, see footnote 11 as well as Kimana Zulueta-Fülscher's 2014 review of the literature on the effectiveness of external interventions supporting democratization or stabilization (Zulueta-Fülscher 2014).

41 Sarah Sunn Bush offers another aspect of the perceived "loss of momentum" of democracy promoters and points to a general "taming of democracy assistance". In her study with that title, Bush analyzes why technical programs of democracy assistance that do not confront dictators are more common than aid to dissidents and political parties that had initially dominated the field. To answer this question, she tests and finds support for the argument that

light of heightened sensitivities about 'external' actors interfering with domestic affairs, that democracy promoters' own democratic performance has undermined their credibility and persuasiveness, and that democracy promoters' political commitment for democracy promotion has been in decline in favor of the foreign policy priority of political stability (Carothers 2015: 66 ff.).[42]

Examples for the closing of doors have been observed also with regard to the OSCE: In 1999, the OSCE long-term mission with a monitoring and reporting mandate in Ukraine was degraded to a project coordinator; the government of Uzbekistan succeeded in 2006 in transforming the OSCE presence from an OSCE Center in Tashkent into one project coordinator who did not have the liberty anymore to freely meet with non-governmental organizations (Boonstra et al. 2011: 414). In literature, there is a growing interest in such developments with articles dealing with authoritarian strategies to counter or prevent democracy promotion efforts, the promotion of autocracy as well as with 'negative' external actors in democratization processes (Tolstrup 2009; Bader et al. 2010; Burnell 2010a, 2010b; Burnell and Schlumberger 2010; Whitehead 2014; von Soest 2015; Tansey 2016).

The backlash against democracy promotion, the challenges and weaknesses of the current practice, certainly put pressure on democracy promoters to revisit and rethink their approaches. An effort to give impulses in this regard has been made by Jeff Bridoux and Milja Kurki in their "critical introduction" to democracy promotion. In their conclusions, they argue that many of the challenges faced by democracy promoters today arise from decades of practices that led recipients to perceive democracy promotion as merely an instrument of foreign policy in the hands of great powers (Bridoux and Kurki 2014: 109). Bridoux and Kurki, therefore, demand that democracy promoters must be more sensitive to the local context of democratization (ibid.).[43] This argument is generally made in the more

---

non-governmental organizations seek out tamer types of aid in order to survive and thrive, especially as they become more professional (Bush 2015).

42 On conflicting objectives in international democracy promotion, see the work of Grimm and Leininger 2012; Leininger et al. 2012; Wolff 2012; Wolff and Spanger 2014; Wolff et al. 2012.

43 With their call for more genuine sensitivity to the local context of democratization, Bridoux and Kurki argue that democracy promoters need to take seriously the wide range of ways democracy can be understood and practiced, to be more sensitive to the way local contexts shape what is possible in this regard, and to directly tackle democracy promoters' biases with regard to selecting partners through reflecting on their own assumptions. This call is one of three pathways Bridoux and Kurki suggest for the revision of the role and practices of democracy promotion in today's world. The other two pathways are: Firstly, to move away from apolitical, neutral and technical instruments and funding structures that dominate contemporary democracy promotion. This means for them to improve the dialogue with new partners in democratizing countries in terms of a more explicit discussion on democratic

recent research on norm diffusion that has integrated findings of contestation literature. In this field of research, the domestic contestation process and communication about differing interpretations of a norm set is considered to be necessary for norms to be legitimate in a new context (Wiener 2004, 2007, 2008: 203). During such processes, a norm's content and meaning is often adapted (Acharya 2004, 2009; Zwingel 2012). The reoriented norm diffusion literature nowadays pays more attention to domestic norm translation processes and international norm promoters' interaction with those (e.g. Zimmermann forthcoming).

International organizations, especially regional organizations, run less risk of being perceived to promote democratization as an instrument of powerful states to pursue their foreign policy goals (McMahon and Baker 2006: 6). Regional organizations are said to reflect a microcosm of their members' attitudes. Within the framework of the OSCE, for instance, participating States have committed to build, consolidate and strengthen democracy as the only system of government of their nations and agreed that the OSCE commitments related to democracy and fundamental freedoms are matters of direct and legitimate concern to all participating States and do not belong exclusively to the internal affairs of the State concerned (see above and chapter 3.2).

Regional organizations are centered on member governments from geographical and/or geopolitical areas and are expected to be generally more sensitive to the local context than other international organizations (ibid.). A democratizing context, however, is 'a moving target' and political conditions are likely to change throughout this political transformation process. Such change may be challenging for a democracy promoter to detect or it may differ in the political pressure and costs of adaptation and, thus, in varying likelihood of adaptation. Even a context-sensitive democracy promoter, such as a regional organization, would, therefore, need to ensure being aware of such changes in order to be in a position to make an informed decision whether to adapt the engagement in response (or not). It is argued here that organization-internal prerequisites are relevant in this regard. Whether different types of change in the political context conditions of the target country make a difference in terms of the challenges for adaptation is what this study aims to shed light on by analyzing the OSCE as a democracy-promoting regional organization in Georgia. If so, it further seeks to identify which intra-organizational prerequisites can contribute to

expectations and less 'measurement' and 'competition' (Bridoux and Kurki 2014: 107 ff.). "Secondly, democracy promoters must think about and frame how their work on democracy affects state-market relationships in 'target states' and with what consequences" (Bridoux and Kurki 2014: 109).

the likelihood of context-sensitive adaptation to all types of change—including those types of change regarding to which adaptation is rather unlikely.

'External'-'internal' interrelationships in democratization processes

The 'external' promotion of democratization—more broadly "the international dimensions of democratization" (Whitehead 1996b)—has long been a neglected topic in research until the mid-1990s. One reason for the initial academic neglect of the international dimensions of democratization is that the 'traditional' consensus of transition literature, which is part of the political science field of comparative politics, has emphasized the importance of domestic factors.[44] The most notable of these domestic factors within the multicausal phenomenon of transitions are the degree of unity among ruling elites or opposition movements, the vibrancy of civil society, the receptivity of political culture, the degree of state control, and the strength of the national economy (e.g. Diamond et al. 1989). The editors of transition research's reference work "Transitions from Authoritarian Rule" (O´Donnell et al. 1986) stated that national forces and calculations played *the* decisive role in transitions and considered the search for international factors as "fruitless" (Ibid: 18 f.).[45] Most transition studies at the time attended to this assessment and did not consider 'external' factors as determining variables. One of the few exceptions to this was the work of Geoffrey Pridham, who initiated a broader consideration of the international context already in 1991 with the compilation "Encouraging Democracy. The International Context of Regime Transition in Southern Europe" (Pridham 1991).

These earlier works have based their conclusions mainly on empirical findings from initial transitions in Southern Europe and Latin America between 1974 and 1989. However, retrospective analyses have underscored an important difference

---

44 Synonyms for transition research or transitology are transformation research, research on regime change, or democratization research. One branch of transitology—consolidation research—deals specifically with the conditions and challenges of consolidation following the finding "that sustaining democracy is often a task as difficult as establishing" (Schedler 1998: 91), as observed for example in post-Soviet country cases.

45 However, one of the three editors of "Transitions from Authoritarian Rule"—Laurence Whitehead—differed from this 'mainstream' and took a different position than O'Donnell and Schmitter in this very book (Whitehead 1986). Even Schmitter, who had stated in 1986: "one of the firmest conclusions that emerged [...] was that transitions from authoritarian rule and immediate prospects for political democracy were largely to be explained in terms of national forces and calculations. External actors tended to play an indirect and usually marginal role [...]" (Schmitter 1986: 5), later, in 1996, reconsidered the emphasis on the overriding importance of national forces and calculations in favor of the insight: "Perhaps, it is time to reconsider the impact of the international context upon regime change. […] Without seeking to elevate it to the status of prime mover, could it not be more significant than was originally thought?" (Schmitter 1996: 27-8)

between these initial transitions and those in Central and Eastern Europe and Sub-Sahara Africa after 1989 that have on average been more influenced by international phenomena.[46] Accordingly, younger comparative studies have resulted in a reassessment and the insight that "the international processes […] deserve sustained attention" (Whitehead 1996a: 24). Since the end of the Cold War, growing attention has been paid to identifying and conceptualizing 'external' factors in domestic democratization processes. Since then, most studies in democratization research have not raised any doubts—implicitly or explicitly—against the relevance of the international dimension (Kneuer 2007: 16).[47]

Influential in terms of shedding light on the relative importance of domestic versus international factors in explaining democratization has been the work of Steven Levitsky and Lucan Way on "rethinking the international dimension of regime change" (Levitsky and Way 2005, 2006). They explain cross-national variation in international influence on democratization with differences in the degree of "linkage"—that is the density of (economic, political, diplomatic, social and organizational) ties and cross-border flows (of trade and investment, people and communication)—and "leverage"—that is the degree to which domestic governments are vulnerable to external democratizing pressure. Levitsky and Way find that leverage without linkage has rarely been sufficient to induce democratization (Levitsky and Way 2006: 379). While they consider domestic variables critical for explaining regime outcomes, they find that unfavorable structural domestic conditions can be outweighed at times by extensive linkage and intense international pressure (ibid: 396).

Notwithstanding the recognition of the *international dimensions* of democratization since the early and mid-1990s, the *international promotion* of democratization remained "at best under-studied and poorly understood" (Schraeder 2003: 22) until about a decade later. With the US-led military interventions in Afghanistan and Iraq following the terrorist attacks of 11 September 2001, which were associated with democracy promotion and regime change, the academic interest in examining the practice of 'external' democracy

---

46 According to Laurence Whitehead, these phenomena refer to (1) "contagion" or "diffusion" (Whitehead 1996a; also see Starr 1991; Kopstein and Reilly 2001), that is the extensive and unintended spread of an idea within a given geographical region; (2) explicit acts of intervention by a foreign power; and (3) "consent". The latter refers to foreign influences providing an international context that can either facilitate or hinder the development of democratic practices within a given country. An example is the EU's requirement that aspiring countries must embody a certain level of democratic standards ("Copenhagen Criteria") before being considered for membership, thereby providing a powerful incentive to democratize (Rupnik 2000).

47 On the relevance of transition research for the rise of external democracy promotion in general see Smith 2007: chapter 5; Guilhot 2005: chapter 4.

promotion started to grow (e.g. Magen and Morlino 2009a; Crawford 2003b, 2003c; Ottaway 2003b; Carothers 2004; Youngs 2004; Burnell 2005). Throughout the past decade, the number of studies with a differentiated look at various democracy promoters—often with a focus on specific target regions—and on various approaches to the promotion of democratization have increased considerably. Although studies dealing with the United States of America—the first actor worldwide to consider the spreading of democracy as its 'mission'—has dominated the field (e.g. Smith 1994; Robinson 1996b; Carothers 1991; Schraeder 2002; Cox et al. 2000; Monten 2005), other actors, such as other bilateral democracy promoters or international organizations, have also increasingly become involved in 'externally' promoting democratization and gained the interest of research. Especially the European Union (EU) has received a lot of attention (e.g. Gillespie and Youngs 2002; Crawford 2000, 2003a; Youngs 2001; Ethier 2003; Kubicek 2003) and is perceived as a "normative power" in this regard (Bicchi 2006; Orbie 2009; Whitman 2011).[48] The research on EU enlargement has played a significant role for identifying success factors and causal patterns with regard to the impact of international actors on domestic developments (e.g. Kelley 2004; Schimmelfennig and Sedelmeier 2005).

Generally, incentive-based instruments following the logic of consequences and instruments of persuasion and learning following the logic of appropriateness can be distinguished. Research on political conditionalities has revealed that this instrument of democracy promotion works best when incentives meet the democratizing country's expectations (e.g. EU membership) and possible sanctions in the case of non-compliance are clearly defined and will be implemented (e.g. legal consequences). While the promise of EU membership provides a big incentive for democratic reforms, research has shown that the combination with technical support programs, that the EU embeds this political conditionality instrument in, has proven to be very fruitful (Pridham 2000: 298). More socialization-/persuasion-based methods are said to work well when domestic opposition is low (Kelley 2004), when the socializing actor enjoys moral authority and targeted actors identify with it (Reiber 2009: 73f.). With the

[48] Marianne Kneuer's comparative study on democratization by the EU in Southern and Central-Eastern Europe, for instance, is based on the premise that democratization is to be explained by a combination of 'internal' and 'external' aspects (Kneuer 2007: 70) and analyzes the interaction between the EU and the respective democratizing state. In general, attention was paid particularly to the EU's target region of Central and Eastern Europe (see for example Vachudova 2001; Cimoszewicz 2003; Dimitrova and Pridham 2004; Schimmelfennig 2005c, 2005b). Also outside of the EU literature, Eastern Europe is a well represented target region in the studies on the international dimension of democratization processes (e.g. Dawisha 1997; Pridham et al. 1997; Rupnik 2000; Zielonka and Pravda 2001; Schimmelfennig 2002; Dimitrova and Pridham 2004; Pridham 2006).

exception of EU accession countries (e.g. Schraeder 2003: 39; Schimmelfennig et al. 2006), a systemic impact of democracy promotion could so far not be substantiated. While some authors are generally pessimistic about democracy promotion's effectiveness, this may also have to do with various challenges that impact assessments of democracy promotion face, such as the micro-macro paradox for instance.[49]

While democratization literature as well as conflict research mostly considers international democracy promotion a factor that can at best *complement* domestic dynamics in a facilitating or hampering manner[50], most authors who attribute a *decisive* role to international democracy promoters in influencing domestic democratization processes are found in the research on EU democracy promotion and in the field of International Relations. In general, international factors have been considered decisive in International Relations and domestic actors perceived as parts of the international system. The International Relations' perspective on the relative importance of international versus domestic factors has, therefore, evolved diametrically to that in comparative politics' transition research: While transitologists generally emphasize the predominant importance of domestic factors in democratization processes and have only gradually acknowledged that international factors may play a role, too, in International Relations studies, international factors are generally considered decisive but domestic factors have received increasing attention (e.g. Brinks and Coppedge 2006).

Relevant contributions to the research on international democracy promotion have especially been provided by rationalist and constructivist institutionalists. Compliance and socialization, i.e. the process of adopting and—in the case of the latter—internalizing democratic norms, practices and values at sub-systemic level, and the role of international actors in this process represent key themes of institutionalist studies (e.g. Börzel and Risse 2002; Risse et al. 2002; Ethier 2003; Kelley 2004; Checkel 2005; Schimmelfennig et al. 2006). As in most studies on 'external' democracy promotion, the direction of causality is supposedly clear with international norm promotion as independent and the norm diffusion result (i.e. norm adoption and internalization) as dependent variable. Lisbeth Zimmermann points out that domestic debate about norm sets and domestic political processes have initially been of little interest to norm diffusion research.

---

49 See footnote 11.

50 Edward Mansfield and Jack Snyder have summarized this as follows: "Outsiders can rarely have a huge effect on the choice of trajectory, but upon occasion they can provide a decisive impetus for good or for ill" (Mansfield and Snyder 2007: 9). See also Peou 2007; Magen and Morlino 2009c. In terms of the "ill", Julia Leininger, for instance, comprehensively elaborates the risk of international democracy promotion to be a hindering factor in processes of democratic consolidation (Leininger 2010c: 200-10).

Norm diffusion research rather characterized the search for the right mixture of norm promotion strategies to achieve the highest possible degree of norm takeover as a technical matter (Zimmermann forthcoming: 5). Solveig Richter concludes, notwithstanding important contributions to the research on international democracy promotion, compliance and socialization studies have failed to systematically analyze the context-specific interaction of identified variables (Richter 2009: 29).[51]

More recent studies on norm diffusion, international democracy and good governance promotion propose that the contribution of the international actor, i.e. the norm or democracy promoter, be conceptualized as an *integral part* of domestic processes, i.e. democratization or norm adoption/ translation/ internalization processes respectively, rather than an *external* factor (e.g. Magen and Morlino 2009c, 2009d; Leininger 2010c; Zimmermann forthcoming; Groß and Grimm 2014).[52] Julia Leininger, for instance, elaborates that the promotion of democratic consolidation within the framework of development cooperation in aid-dependent countries is part of a complex, integrated system of interactions and interrelationships between macro-structural, meso-institutional and micro-behavioral factors, in which the implications and effects of 'donor' and 'recipient' policies can hardly be distinguished (Leininger 2010c: 241 f.). She argues that international democracy promotion, therefore, needs to be analyzed based on the political system of the recipient country as the central unit of inquiry—thus, changing the perspective from selecting specific strategies and certain programs of individual democracy promoters as the entry point of the analysis of international democracy promotion to developments of the domestic political regime and the factors that contribute to these developments (Leininger 2010c: 229). In their book on "International Actors, Democratization and the Rule of Law, Amichai Magen and Leonardo Morlino argue that "it is difficult to view international factors as truly independent variables, since democratization processes (unlike modernization, for instance) are ultimately always carried through domestic actors, institutions and procedures. It is external-internal

51 In contrast, Lisbeth Zimmermann notes that 'conventional' norm diffusion research does take interaction between domestic context and international actors into account. She adds, however, that this interaction is only taken into account insofar as norm promoters strategically adapt to the specific domestic situation of the target country, such as to the presence of strong veto players or in order to accommodate local partners in transnational advocacy networks (Zimmermann forthcoming: 5; Keck and Sikkink 1998; Magen and Morlino 2009b).

52 Correspondingly to the argument that international norm/democracy promoters are no genuinely external or outside factor, some authors claim that there is also no authentic 'local' in such processes. Rather, all domestic processes were "glocalized" to some degree, i.e. shaped by both localized and globalized tendencies at the same time (Robertson 1995; Zimmermann forthcoming: 6). Also see footnote 13.

interactions, rather than external factors *per se*, which are more accurately said to shape domestic outcomes" (Magen and Morlino 2009c: Kindle position 883). As Magen and Morlino, Lisbeth Zimmermann, too, looks at the process of norm adoption and implementation in the promotion of the rule of law. She claims that "[a] simple outside-in model of rule of law promotion does not capture the interaction taking place between international norm promoters and domestic norm translation" (Zimmermann forthcoming: 9). Therefore, she aims to show that this interaction does not fit a unidirectional model of norm diffusion (ibid: 8) and argues that "political discourse and political processes in [target] countries also influence the choices of international actors" (ibid: 9). According to Zimmermann's findings, international norm promoters change their conditionality- and shaming-oriented strategies to more inclusion- and dialogue-oriented strategies when they realize that the respective norm set is strongly contested (ibid: 10; 270).

This study also aims at analyzing how the international democracy promoter responds to domestic developments and processes and whether the international democracy promoter adapts to the (changing) domestic context conditions—however, with a different perspective. While research has not yet provided sufficient clarity on which democracy promotion approaches are adequate for even broader categories of countries, the developments in transition countries after the end of the Cold War have underlined the large variety of political patterns and dynamics. The domestic political context has not yet been sufficiently systematized. In light of this, multidimensional and complex democratization processes as 'moving targets' require democracy promoters to be capable of being aware of and of analyzing the specific problems and challenges of their 'target' country in order to adapt their democracy promoting engagement accordingly. Therefore, this study will contribute to systematizing the domestic political context, conceptualize specific types of change in this regard, and aim at clarifying whether these types of change make a difference in terms of the challenges they pose for the democracy promoter's context-sensitive adaptation. This study will further aim at clarifying how internal prerequisites for context-sensitivity and adaptability of the democracy promoter and the types of change contribute interactively to the likelihood of adaptation (see chapter 2.2).

In this regard, this study bases its main presumption that context-sensitive approaches to democracy promotion are more promising than 'blueprint approaches' (see the following section) on taking a medium position in the debate on the relative importance of domestic versus international factors in democratization processes: Democratization processes are considered complex and non-linear 'internal' processes that are mainly determined by domestic

factors; 'external' democracy promoters can play a supporting role in these domestic processes. The perspective of this study, however, inverses the 'internal' and 'external' dimensions and will look at the interaction between the organization-'external' environment of the target country with changing context conditions and the organization-'internal' prerequisites of the democracy promoter to take note of and analyze changes and developments as a basis for taking an informed decision on context-sensitive engagement and adaptation. The plausible argument is made that different types of change in the domestic political context conditions exert different degrees of 'adaptation pressure' and require different types of adaptation that come with different 'adaptation costs'. The different types of change in domestic political context conditions, thus, pose different challenges for the democracy promoter's internal prerequisites for context-sensitivity and adaptability. The interactive contribution of domestic context and organization-internal prerequisites to the likelihood of context-sensitive adaptation and, thus, the potential for successful democracy promotion is at the center of this study.

Context-sensitivity and adaptability as success factors of democracy promotion

There is vast consensus in the more recent literature on international democracy promotion that context-sensitive approaches are more promising to be successful than blueprints designed irrespective of specific country conditions, for which democracy promoters have been criticized (Bridoux and Kurki 2014: 73; Hill 2010; Leininger 2010c: 80; Grävingholt et al. 2009; Reiber 2009: 69-71; 387; Hobson 2009; Zeeuw 2004: 24; Call and Cook 2003: 7; Carothers 2002: 8 f.; Ohlson and Söderberg 2002: 5; Schmitter and Brouwer 1999a: 9; Lingnau 1996: 802 ff.). In light of this vast consensus, this study takes this claim as the main presumption, although more of systematic empirical evidence would be necessary to further solidify this finding, as was provided for instance by Tatjana Reiber in her study on democracy promotion and the consolidation of peace in the post-war societies of Guatemala, El Salvador and Nicaragua (Reiber 2009).[53]

[53] The need for further systematic empirical evidence is especically highlighted by empirical evidence that context-sensitive approaches do not necessarily translate into better outcomes. Lisbeth Zimmermann in her study on the interaction of rule of law promotion and norm translation in Guatemala, for instance, found that locally appropriated norm sets and more dialogue-oriented rediscussion processes created moments of procedural legitimacy but did not translate into long-term domestic legitimacy of the appropriated norm set, better compliance with the norm set, and more stability in the post-conflict setting (Zimmermann forthcoming: 271). However, Zimmermann argues that, even so, norm appropriations were still important for democracy (ibid: 273).

In contrast to the vast consensus that international democracy promotion can only be successful when democracy promoters' approaches are tailored to the specific challenges and conditions of the country context, democracy promoters have been certified rather having applied "an early appealing but simplistic conception of a unified strategy for a common global pattern of democratization" (Carothers 1997: 128).[54] Often, the practice of democracy promotion is considered to be supply- rather than demand-driven, to be designed based on what the democracy promoter has on offer rather than on what would be adequate for and sensitive to the specific country situation (Reiber 2009: 387). Several authors also note conflicting objectives to be the source of the lack of sensitivity for the specific context: "At times other geopolitical, historical, or cultural considerations may minimize or even trump individual country democracy-promotion policies" (McMahon and Baker 2006: 2).[55] Approaches have supposedly hardly ever shown sensitivity for country-specific conditions and values as well as hardly ever displayed flexibility adequate for the respective situation and changed circumstances, but rather applied "one size fits all" approaches (Börzel and Risse 2004; Haukenes and Freyberg-Inan 2013) and displayed "a set of very similar institutional blueprints that are transposed onto different contexts" (Howard 2008: 341).

In light of the evidence that the political paths of countries moving away from authoritarianism differed greatly[56], several studies have aimed at differentiating context settings and demand the development of approaches tailored to these situations:

Based on a thorough analysis of existing literature, Julia Leininger synthesizes varying tasks and areas of engagement of democracy promoters depending on the

---

54 Carothers (1997: 122-124) concludes that (US) democracy assistance has failed to address the underlying structural relations of power. A similar analysis specific to civil society is provided by VeneKlasen 1996.

55 Such a clashing of the normative goal of democracy promotion with other foreign policy interests also compromises effectiveness. With regard to the conflicts between the goal of democracy promotion with other foreign policy goals in terms of security, economic and normative preferences, see Freyburg 2012; Grimm and Leininger 2012; Leininger et al. 2012; Wolff 2012; Wolff and Spanger 2014. Between 2008 and 2012, the Peace Research Institute Frankfurt (PRIF) dedicated a research project to the topic under the title "The Promotion of Democracy as a Risk Strategy: Democratization Policy of Democracies", summarized at http://www.hsfk.de/fileadmin/downloads/Kernprojekt%20IV-2.pdf (accessed in 04/2008) [in German]. Competing foreign policy interests *among* the northern industrialized democracies have also affected democracy promotion efforts, most notably in terms of hindering effective co-operation (Schraeder 2003: 41).

56 See page 12 and footnote 15.

democratization phase.[57] During the turbulent opening phase that is characterized by time pressure and information deficit, Leininger considers short-term measures to be dominant, such as mediating between conflict parties or advice on establishing institutions inducing democratic transition, in addition to the often already ongoing cooperation with opposition forces or civil society organizations (Leininger 2010c: 165 f.).[58] In line with the latter, Philippe C. Schmitter and Imco Brouwer point to focusing support on political parties, interest groups acting as political organizations, and political movements during the opening as well as the transition phase (Schmitter and Brouwer 1999a: 19, 44). The democratic transition phase usually requires short-term support for the organization and holding of elections as well as for the negotiation processes on the distribution of powers and on institutional arrangements of the new political regime, most commonly through electoral assistance and the facilitation of dialogue processes (Leininger 2010c: 166). Processes of democratic consolidation offer multiple entry points for democracy promoters but are highly context-dependent in Leininger's view. This could be interpreted in such a way that context-sensitivity and adaptability are most relevant in that challenging phase of democratization processes. Direct measures of democracy promotion would aim at deepening institutional reforms and at influencing behavior and attitudes of the political elites and the population through developing the capacities of state institutions and officials, civic education, training on democratic practices, training of journalists, and supporting campaigns for instance (Leininger 2010c: 166 ff.). These areas of engagement correspond to the suggestions made by Schmitter and Brouwer (Schmitter and Brouwer 1999a: 19, 44).

Thomas Carothers takes *regime types* as a basis when he argues that democracy promoters' "standard menu" of institutional support to electoral

---

57 Peter Burnell as well as Philippe C. Schmitter and Imco Brouwer, too, point out that democracy promotion measures should differ depending on the phase of democratization (Burnell 2000a: 1 ff.; Schmitter and Brouwer 1999a). In their reference work on transitions, Guillermo O'Donnell, Phillippe C. Schmitter und Laurence Whitehead (O'Donnell et al. 1986a) have developed three phases of democratization processes based on Dankwart Rustow's dynamic model of a preparatory, a decision and a habituation phase (Rustow 1970). According to O'Donnell et al., each democratization process starts out with the erosion and opening (sometimes: liberalization) of an authoritarian or totalitarian regime. This opening phase is sometimes followed by a phase of transition, during which decisions are taken to establish a democratic regime and respective institutions. The beginning of the phase of democratic consolidation is usually marked by the adoption of a democratic constitution and ideally consists of a sustainable institutionalization and deepening of democratic procedures and practices.

58 Leininger does not present this synthesis as democracy promotion recipies for the different transition phases, rather she highlights that transitions are chaotic and (partly) reversible processes with open ends making strategy development and planning in democracy promotion very difficult (Leininger 2010c: 131 ff.).

commissions, parliaments and judiciaries is likely to be inadequate in countries that moved from authoritarian rule to semi-authoritarian stasis and recommends concentrating on promoting an independent civil society and media instead. In semi-authoritarian countries with a dynamic and growing economy, the promotion of pluralism and the rule of law may, in his view, be fruitful areas of democracy promotion in order to back independent business people (Carothers 2015: 62-3).

In *countries that cycle in and out of civil conflict*, Carothers recommends concentrating on constitutional reform, security sector reform, bridge-building among contending groups, and support to civil society actively contributing to reconciliation efforts (Carothers 2015: 63). In contrast to this recommendation, Tatjana Reiber, in her study on success factors of democracy promotion as a means for the consolidation of peace in post-war societies, has not found solid empirical evidence for substantiating the hypothesis that the stronger the focus of the 'external' engagement on institutions of reconciliation, the higher the chances of success (Reiber 2009: 372 ff.). Reiber asserts that such as the above-mentioned efforts aimed at contextualizing democracy promotion have remained rather rough around the edges and imply to a certain extent that countries in the same democratization phase or the group of post-conflict societies do not differ much from each other (Reiber 2009: 70). Therefore, she develops her research design based on the—in her view—more precise insights of socialization research and compliance studies regarding the conditions under which certain forms of 'external intervention' are effective. The degree to which a democracy promotion instrument is adequate to the context setting depends on the number of *success factors* the context matches (Reiber 2009: 77). She differentiates her findings regarding the selection of democracy promotion instruments and the selection of areas and measures of democracy promotion: According to her, democracy promoters can increase their chances of success if they pay attention to selecting instruments adequate for addressing the key sources of the country-specific problems.[59] However, Reiber notes that a generalizable conclusion regarding the question which area of engagement will strengthen reconciliation could not be

[59] While adapting the instruments to the problem source is a necessary condition for adequate democracy promotion, it is not sufficient according to Reiber's findings. She adds that the selected instrument(s) need(s) to also match the democracy promoter's characteristics, such as resources, technical authority, negotiating power, moral authority, credibility (Reiber 2009: 387). The democracy promoter's characteristics are one of four success factors she identifies and analyzes—the others being problem source, addressee's characteristics, process factors—to measure the adequacy of the following five instruments depending on the context conditions: conditionality, social influence, material support, knowledge transfer, dialogue (Reiber 2009: 71 ff.). Reiber notes that there are country situations, in which all factors are unfavorable for democracy promotion, thus, providing hardly any entry points for adequate democracy promotion (Reiber 2009: 374, 83 ff.).

drawn. The same measures could have dissimilar effects under different context conditions (Reiber 2009: 388). This is why Reiber emphasizes the necessity to thoroughly analyze the respective problems of the target country in order to select targeted and adequate measures of democracy promotion (ibid.).

This demand is exactly where this study sets off: the necessity that the democracy promoter analyzes and monitors the country context and adapts the democracy promotion engagement on that basis in order to increase the chances for success. The organizational prerequisites of the democracy promoter for meeting the asserted requirement of context analysis and monitoring and context-sensitive selection and adaptation of the engagement at the outset as well as in response to specific types of change are at the center of the analysis. They will be analyzed with regard to the case of the regional organization OSCE as promoter of democratization in Georgia, thereby testing the thesis of "one size fits all" approaches against a tough case and aiming to show which organization-internal prerequisites can enable a democracy promoter to be context-sensitive and adapt to even those types of change in context conditions in which adaptation is not likely.

2.1.2 Presumptions and overview of the state of the art of international organizations as 'external' promoters of democratization

"[R]egional organizations reflect a microcosm of their members' attitudes toward democratization […and] can assist member states in developing mutually acceptable, and contextualized, democratic principles and practices. "
(McMahon and Baker 2006: 6 ff.)

While the last quarter of the twentieth century clearly demonstrated that the vast majority of international democracy promotion efforts have constituted unilateral 'interventions', throughout the past decade and a half, the growing involvement of a wide array of international organizations has been an important component of the "democracy promotion industry" (see above, page 26). The international community has increasingly seen the utility in donor harmonization and collective action, as expressed in agreements reached at several high-level fora on international aid effectiveness in Paris/France (2005), Accra/Ghana (2008) and Busan/South Korea (2011). Even international organizations with a broad and heterogeneous membership of both democratic and non-democratic states, such as the United Nations (UN) and its affiliated organs, have progressively sought to

codify democratic values and expand opportunities for democratic government throughout the world (Schraeder 2003: 25 ff.).

For scholarship to underscore the promise for more effective attempts at promoting democratization associated with multilateral efforts (Ibid.: 27; see also Russett and Oneal 2001; Pevehouse 2002a; Schmitter and Brouwer 1999b), it had been necessary to emancipate from the realist school's world view that did not ascribe to international organizations an independent influence on national politics. While rational institutionalists consider international organizations to be the solution to cooperation problems between states by minimizing transaction costs and overcoming conflicts of interest and security dilemmas, institutionalists have taken the decisive step of viewing international organizations as more than arenas for cooperation among nation-states—that is as self-contained actors.

Against this background, three further presumptions that this study rests upon relate to international organizations as international promoters of democratization:

- In line with the institutionalist school of thought, international organizations are understood here as self-contained actors—collectives with their own interests that develop objectives, strategies and programs of their own, independently from their member states (Ness and Brechin 1988: 269; Archer 2001; Simmons and Martin 2002: 193; Rittberger and Zangl 2003: 33 ff.).
- Regional organizations, a sub-set of international organizations, are presumed to be more sensitive to the context of a target country—and, therefore, have better prospects for being successful democracy promoters—because they are not perceived as an outside entity and reflect the position of their members' attitudes toward democratization (Pevehouse 2002b: 611; McMahon and Baker 2006: 6 ff.).
- International organizations that possess internal prerequisites, which enable them to gain and maintain a good knowledge of the political context of the country in question, are presumed to be more likely to adapt their engagement sensitive to political context conditions and to specific types of change in context conditions respectively and, thus, be successful international promoters of democratization (March and Olsen 1989: 170; Haas 1990; Howard 2008).

As in the previous section, some remarks on terminology are in order before further elaborating the presumptions on international organizations as 'external' promoters of democratization.

International organizations are a specific form of international institution. Robert O. Keohane, for instance, defined international institutions as persistent

sets of rules (formal and informal) that regulate behavioral roles, constrain activity and shape expectations (Keohane 1988: 384). Keohane differentiates three forms of international institutions: social conventions; international regimes that are complexes of rules and procedures, the core elements of which have been negotiated and explicitly agreed upon by states; and international organizations. International organizations are the most formalized form of international institution and are generally understood as an association of two or more subjects of international law (usually states), structured by membership and based on an international treaty, with own organs that address issues of common interest (Klein and Schmahl 2010: marginalia 12).[60] By possessing an organizational structure, such as a bureaucracy and a budget, international organizations can be and are considered here self-contained actors of international politics.

International organizations as self-contained actors

Robert O. Keohane characterizes international organizations as purposive institutions with explicit rules, specific assignments of roles to individuals and groups, and the capacity for action. Unlike international regimes, international organizations can engage in goal-directed activities such as raising and spending money, promulgating policies, and making discretionary choices (Keohane 1988: 384). The most important functions that have been attributed to international organizations are agenda-setting, norm-setting, socialization, regulation, monitoring of norm compliance, and the provision and distribution of information (Simmons and Martin 1997) as well as facilitating cooperation and contributing to compliance with norms (Barnett and Finnemore 2004). While international organizations can serve as important "vehicles" (Christopher 1995) of member state interests, they also appear and are considered here as self-contained actors (e.g. Hasenclever 2002; Russett and Oneal 2001) that, for example, promote democracy with the objective of development and/or conflict resolution. This is not to neglect that the OSCE—the case of democracy promoter under review here—is, indeed, a political organization that is dependent on the consensus of participating States at the political decision-making level (see chapter 3). However, the implementation level will be the main focus in this study, at which, it is argued, the OSCE acts as a self-contained actor with a certain degree of autonomy from headquarters and a specific organizational profile and identity (see chapter 3).

[60] According to this definition, the OSCE is, strictly speaking, not an international organization. The OSCE has not been founded on the basis of an international treaty and agreements reached within its framework are only politically and not legally binding. However, with organizational structures, a secretariat, and a budget, the OSCE can be considered a *de facto* international organization (see chapter 3).

Democracy promotion of international organizations—regional organizations in particular—is said to run less risk of being perceived as an instrument to pursue the foreign policy goals of powerful states (McMahon and Baker 2006: 6) because they are not considered an outside entity forcing their preferences upon the countries in question (Pevehouse 2002b: 611). "[R]egional organizations reflect a microcosm of their members' attitudes toward democratization […and] can assist member states in developing mutually acceptable, and contextualized, democratic principles and practices" (McMahon and Baker 2006: 6 ff.).

International Relations scholars have developed differentiated approaches for the analysis of the evolution, functioning and relevance of international organizations in global politics, in which they were able to draw from a variety of institutionalist research traditions of related disciplines, such as international law, sociology and economics.

With regard to the development of studies of international institutions since the end of the Second World War, Lisa L. Martin and Beth A. Simmons have provided a comprehensive analytical review (Martin and Simmons 1998). They highlight that early post-war analyses of international organizations lacked a theoretical and conceptual basis but were far less naïve and legalistic and more insightful than they were often given credit for. For instance, these studies already recognized that the nature of the political system of a target country provided a context for international institutions' effectiveness, that elaborate organizational structure was not always the best approach to achieving international cooperation, and that institutional effectiveness should be subject to empirical investigation (Martin and Simmons 1998: 732). While still lacking a theoretical hook, several early studies in the 1950s were not merely concerned with *whether* international organizations had an impact, but also made an effort of explaining *how* they affected the behavior of states. Suggested factors, such as transparency, reputation, legitimacy as well as domestic political pressures, resembled many of the same insights that have informed "modern" institutionalism (ibid.: 731) and are considered success factors in international democracy promotion research today. The events of the 1970s that took place outside of the structure of formal international organization have given rise to the study of international regimes (ibid: 736 f.).[61]

[61] A major event of the 1970s that influenced scholarship on international institutions was the Vietnam War that raged beyond the formal declarations of the UN. Another influential event, calling into question formal organizations, was the unilateral decision of the United States of America that shattered two decades of predictable monetary relations under the Bretton Woods institutions.

Formal international organizations, which in the first decades after the Second World War were at the heart of research as a "manifestation of what was 'new' about post-war international relations" (Simmons and Martin 2002: 193), have subsequently been sidelined by a theoretically diverse body of literature on international regimes—understood as rules, norms, principles, and procedures that focus expectations regarding international behavior. Initially, attention was paid to describing the phenomena of interdependence and international regimes; in the 1980s, the research interest moved to closer analysis of the conditions under which countries cooperate (Keohane 1998) and, in the early 2000s, to global governance and the democracy deficit of international governance (e.g. Koppell 2008; Wolf 2008, 2005; Wolf et al. 2004; Dingwerth and Pattberg 2006; Abrahamsen 2004; Karns and Mingst 2004; Zürn 2003; Kern 2002).[62]

With regard to analytical approaches that International Relations scholarship has developed, Dirk Peters, Katja Freistein and Julia Leininger introduce their edited volume "Handbook International Organizations" [translation, P.J.] with a dense overview of theories on international organizations (Peters et al. 2012). The different theoretical approaches to international organizations seek to explain different aspects, i.e. cooperation, the existence of international organizations and their activities as such on the one hand and the effects of cooperation on the other hand. While neo-realism considers international organizations to be instruments of powerful states (e.g. Grieco 1988) and does not assign them an independent importance, rationalist institutionalism considers international organizations to be arenas that reduce transaction costs of and obstacles for state cooperation and addresses the question why states create or act through international organizations (e.g. Abbott and Snidal 1998) or deals with their rational design (e.g. Koremenos et al. 2001).

More recent approaches of institutionalism, namely constructivist institutionalism and sociological institutionalism respectively, however, ascribe international organizations the qualities of actors in the international system. According to this view, after having been founded by states in order to pursue their foreign policy goals and to provide the arena for coordination and

62 For a review of theories that claim to explain international regimes, see Haggard and Simmons 1987. In international regimes analyses in contrast to studies on formal international organizations, effects were not looked at as outcomes of tasks performed by a collective international agency anymore but rather as outcomes influenced by a constellation of rules. According to Martin and Simmons 1998, further research on international regimes moved in three directions: first, to the focus on how international regimes were created and transformed as well as the behavioral consequences of norms and rules; second, to the normative aspects of international regimes and the subjective meaning of such norms; third, to intertwined explanations of international regimes and of international cooperation more generally (ibid.: 737 f.).

cooperation between states, reduce transaction costs, and overcome information deficits, international organizations transform into collectives with their own interests and develop objectives, strategies and programs of their own (e.g. Ness and Brechin 1988: 269; Archer 2001; Simmons and Martin 2002: 193). They are identified as value communities that diffuse norms, socialize, and shape state preferences and politics (e.g. Barnett and Finnemore 1999: 699 ff.)—for instance with regard to democratic values. Such characteristics of international organizations can only be developed because of the administrative apparatus international organizations are equipped with, for instance the existence of a permanent secretariat (e.g. Archer 2001: 30-3; Rittberger and Zangl 2003: 106 ff.). Despite the relevance of the administrative apparatus and internal procedures for international organizations' characteristics and functioning—including their context-sensitive engagement in international democracy promotion—mainstream works in the discipline of International Relations have contributed surprisingly few studies on the everyday workings of international organizations, although the past quarter century has seen a flourishing of research on international institutions.[63]

International organizations' internal prerequisites for context-sensitivity

As elaborated, international organizations' functioning as self-contained actors depends on an administrative apparatus, their inner workings and procedures. The empirical analysis of the regional organization OSCE as international democracy promoter in Georgia is based on the plausible argument that the domestic context conditions, i.e. the types of change in the political conditions in particular, make a difference in terms of the challenges they pose for the context-sensitive adaptation of democracy promotion. Provided that the empirical analysis confirms that the domestic context matters in terms of the likelihood of adaptation, it is argued here that international organizations' successful engagement as democracy promoters depends on their capability to be context-sensitive and adaptable to the specific context situations across the different types of change in the context conditions. Because democratization processes are 'moving targets' and because the types of change presumably differ in the challenge they pose for the likelihood of adaptation, it is argued here that even generally context-sensitive democracy promoters, such as regional organizations, require certain organization-internal prerequisites for context-sensitivity and adaptability to interactively contribute with the type of change to the likelihood of context-sensitive adaptation. Paying attention to such inner workings of international organizations, more specifically

63 As will be analyzed in the paragraphs below, the literature on international bureaucracies is an exception to the shortcoming. See for an overview below and Bauer and Weinlich 2011.

to their internal prerequisites for context-sensitivity and adaptability, is a novelty to the study of international democracy promotion. Even more generally with regard to the study of international organizations, only throughout the last ten to fifteen years have scholars made efforts to shed more light on the inner workings of these international institutions.

After few landmark analyses of international bureaucracies several decades ago (Weiss 1975; Pitt and Weiss 1986), in the early 2000s, international organizations have been (re)discovered and conceptualized as administrations with a view on their role and function as international bureaucracies and on the influence of individual civil servants within their bureaucracies on policy outcomes (Barnett and Finnemore 1999; Barnett and Finnemore 2004; Dijkzeul and Beigbeder 2003; Reinalda and Verbeek 2004; Xu and Weller 2004; Fröhlich 2005; Bauer 2006; Liese and Weinlich 2006; Bauer and Knill 2007; Barnett and Finnemore 2004; Barnett and Finnemore 1999; Reinalda and Verbeek 2004; Dijkzeul and Beigbeder 2003; Bauer 2006; Fröhlich 2005; Mathiason 2007). There is no commonly accepted definition of the frequently used term "bureaucracy" (Beetham 1996). However, it is often linked to the work of Max Weber, in which he attributes the following characteristics to ideal-type bureaucracies in his rational-legal form of authority: the administration of such an ideal-type bureaucratic organization is governed by impersonal rules and standard operating procedures (technical and/or normative); it has clear jurisdictional areas of competency; it follows the principle of office hierarchy; its staff is specialized and professionalized; it is managed based on documents (Weber 2006 [1915]: 220 ff.). Weber himself as well as Robert K. Merton point out that there is a flip side to these characteristics that, on the positive side, may make bureaucracies effective by guaranteeing predictability and reliability through the dominance of rules, but which may, on the negative side, also result in rigidity and the inability to adjust—for instance, when strictly-following-rules turns from a means to an end in itself (Merton 1940: 563).

The more recent studies of the 2000s on international organizations as international bureaucracies have built on and extended arguments that stress the role of institutions in the provision of information, as Keohane has argued, and in learning processes, as Ernst B. Haas and Peter Haas have emphasized. From the late 1950s into the early 1980s, various studies had already aimed at establishing whether international organizations contributed to "learning" (Martin and Simmons 1998: 735)—a strand of research that had been stimulated by Ernst B. Haas' "neofunctional approach" (Haas 1958, 1990; see section 2.1.1). According to neofunctionalism, individuals "learn" and undergo attitudinal changes by participating in international organizations' policy-making processes. In the face

of increasingly complex, transboundary interdependence of politics and its oftentimes unforeseeable and suddenly occurring consequences, since the early 1990s, scholars have started to more explicitly recognize that technical knowhow—as provided by international organizations—has become all the more important for political governance and international policies (Haas 1992). Correspondingly, international bureaucracies' expertise has gained attention in research because the simple coordination of national policies has been considered insufficient for solving complex transboundary problems (Liese and Weinlich 2006: 492). Some scholars even argue that effective governance in a unilateral nation-state approach is hardly possible anymore (Leibfried and Zürn 2005) and national administrations need to "internationalize" their competences and coordinate their activities with international administrations (Wessels 2000).

Depending on the goals and mandate of the respective international organization, the scope of tasks of their secretariats varies and ranges from supporting multilateral negotiation processes in and outside of the respective international organization, to supporting processes of signing and ratifying agreements on international norms, and/or to generating, categorizing and analyzing knowledge (Barnett and Finnemore 2004: 31-2) that is provided to member states for the purpose of informed decision-making (Abbott and Snidal 1998) and/or utilized for the planning and implementation of operations, such as programs of democracy promotion—the focus of this study. The growing research interest in the issue of planning and implementing international organizations' decisions in the field has evolved against the background of the expansion of international organizations' operations on the ground throughout the 1990s (Liese and Weinlich 2006: 500). From the range of international secretariats' tasks, Andrea Liese and Silke Weinlich conclude that it can be presumed that the inner workings of international organizations play a substantial role for policy-making and policy-implementation of international organizations (Liese and Weinlich 2006: 500) and, as is argued here, for the likelihood of context-sensitive adaptation and, thus, successful democracy promotion. Nevertheless, "the number of studies that shed light on their [i.e. international organizations'; P.J.] inner workings is still relatively small" (Dijkzeul and Beigbeder 2003: 1); we "know very little about the actual workings of these bureaucracies" (Benner et al. 2007: 2).

This study ties in with such approaches ascribing actor qualities to international organizations and shedding light on their inner workings. International organizations, more specifically: the sub-type of regional organizations, are the object of inquiry. Their functioning is not simply assumed to be given; rather, the research interest is on the question which internal prerequisites of the democracy-

promoting regional organization contribute interactively with specific types of change in context conditions to the likelihood of context-sensitive adaptation and, thus, successful democracy promotion (see section 2.2.2, pages 57 f.). The empirical analysis aims to show whether the specific type of change in domestic context conditions, developed in the following chapter, matters for the likelihood of adaptation and, if yes, which internal prerequisites contribute to the likelihood of adaptation even in situations of those types of change during which adaption is more unlikely and challenging for the international democracy promoter. Thus, this study will contribute to shedding more light on the inner workings of international organizations by focusing on a particular aspect of these inner workings—the internal prerequisites for context-sensitivity and adaptability that, in interaction with the type of change in domestic political context conditions, contributes to the likelihood of context-sensitive adaptation and, thus, to successful democracy promotion. The following section will develop specific types of change in domestic political context conditions and introduce a neofunctional approach to adaptation (and learning) in international organizations as a starting point for conceptualizing context-sensitivity and adaptability in terms of organization-internal prerequisites.

2.2 Conceptual framework: types of change in domestic context conditions and international democracy promoters' internal prerequisites for context-sensitivity

> *"Democracy promoters need to focus in on the key political patterns of each country in which they intervene […and] must proceed from a penetrating analysis of the particular core syndrome that defines the political life of the country in question, and how aid interventions can change that syndrome."* (Carothers 2002: 18 ff.)

The fact that international democracy promotion is part of the standard repertoire of the foreign and development policies of the northern industrialized states and a task of international and regional organizations today is presumed to be given in this study and not normatively questioned. As elaborated above, there is vast consensus among scholars that the context-sensitive promotion of democratization is more promising to be successful than standard programs of democracy promotion that are designed and implemented irrespective of domestic context conditions.

Which domestic context conditions are a context-sensitive international democracy promoter expected to respond to? Democratization processes are complex and non-linear processes, as the political reality of many 'democratizing' countries of the "third wave" has demonstrated; many of these countries have been described by scholars as being stuck in the consolidation phase, as "hybrid regimes", "democracies with adjectives", or as "political grey zones" that are neither dictatorial regimes nor clearly headed towards democracy. The very particular political conditions and patterns of change of a country undergoing such a complex and non-linear transformation process may plausibly be assumed to differ with regard to the challenge they pose for context-sensitive adaptation by the democracy promoter. And yet, despite the praxeological relevance of the notion that context-sensitive democracy promotion approaches are more likely to be successful than blueprint approaches, research has provided little guidance for practicioners so far on the context conditions that context-sensitive democracy promoters would be expected to adapt to as well as little insight into international democracy promoters' internal prerequisites that may interactively contribute with the domestic context conditions to the likelihood of context-sensitive adaptation.

This chapter, therefore, develops specific types of change in the political context conditions of international democracy promotion's target countries in order to contribute to systematizing the domestic context and to clarifying which conditions a context-sensitive democracy promoter would be expected to adapt to. Hypotheses on the likelihood of adaptation by the democracy promoter with regard to the respective types of change will be developed and empirically analyzed. Furthermore, the empirical analysis will aim to clarify which internal prerequisites of the democracy promoter may interactively contribute with the domestic context conditions to the likelihood of adaptation even in situations of change in which adaptation is rather unlikely. It is argued that with regard to those types of change when adaptation is unlikely, an international democracy promoter requires to be 'equipped' with more than a general sensitivity for the region and country in question, such as regional organizations are said to possess, for instance. The argument here is that the complexity and diversity of democratization processes require a democracy promoter to have certain internal prerequisites that enable it to be aware of the very specific and changing political context conditions of their target country. In this chapter, different types of change in the domestic context conditions as well as the democracy promoter's internal prerequisites for context-sensitivity and adaptability will be conceptualized as a framework to empirically analyze whether and how the democracy promoter's prerequisites and the domestic political context conditions interactively contribute

to the likelihood of context-sensitive adaptation and, thus, of successful democracy promotion.

In the following section, drawing from democratization and international democracy promotion literature, specific types of change in the target country's domestic political context conditions will be developed that would require a context-sensitive democracy promoter to adapt its engagement correspondingly. Hypotheses on the likelihood of adaptation will be developed in light of the political costs of adaptation and the political pressure to adapt associated with the respective type of change. It is argued in this respect that the more unlikely adaptation with regard to a specific type of change is the more important are certain internal prerequisites of the democracy promoter for context-sensitivity. Section 2.2.1 will utilize Ernst B. Haas' neofunctional approach as a starting point for conceptualizing context-sensitivity and adaptability of a democracy-promoting international organization. Context-sensitivity is understood in this study as the capability of the democracy promoter to be aware of the target country's specific political conditions. Adaptability is understood in this study as the process or time dimension of context-sensitivity and, therefore, as the capability of the democracy promoter to be aware of changing political context conditions in the target country. The internal prerequisites of the democracy promoter to be capable of knowing and responding to the domestic context conditions at the outset of its engagement will be conceptualized as well as the internal prerequisites for adaptability that are considered to interact with rapid and radical and with gradual types of change in such a way as to increase the likelihood of the democracy promoter's context-sensitive response and adaptation.

2.2.1 What to be sensitive to: Types of change in the domestic political context conditions and corresponding types of adaptation

Although democracy promotion as a practice has come of age after a quarter century and the complaint that scholars were neglecting the topic (Schraeder 2003: 21) is no longer justified, generalized knowledge on adequate measures for specific situations is still scarce—especially because such "specific situations", i.e. the political context of target countries, have not yet been sufficiently systematized. This study, therefore, aims at contributing to systematizing the domestic context of international democracy promotion by developing specific types of change in the political context conditions of target countries (see Table 1, page 54), acknowledging the process dimension in addition to the target country's

domestic political situation at the outset of the democracy promoter's engagement. Corresponding ideal types of adaptation will also be developed.

In order to conceptualize the changes in context conditions under which one would ideally expect a context-sensitive democracy promoter to respond by reconsidering the democracy promotion engagement, this study draws from democratization and international democracy promotion literature. In general, the types of change summarized in Table 1 are differentiated into *gradual change* and *rapid and radical change* (*"ruptures")* in the political transformation process. Nancy Bermeo also uses this differentiation in her analysis of "democratic backsliding" (Bermeo 2016: 6).

Rapid and radical change ("ruptures")

Bermeo conceptualizes such *rapid and radical change* to involve a broad range of institutions and, in the case of her object of inquiry, the outright breakdown of democracy. In the conceptualization for the purposes of this study, the 'direction' of the rapid and radical change will be left open and may involve both, the direction towards an unambiguously authoritarian regime as well as the rapid opening of a window of opportunity towards a deepening of democratization. In addition to this more structural understanding of "rupture", an actor-centered aspect is also included in the conceptualization summarized in Table 1, i.e. rapid and radical change in the political positioning, for instance as a result of violent conflict, and the resulting change in the cost-benefit calculations of key actors.

Because of the 'sudden' change associated with such "ruptures" in the transformation process, the pressure for international democracy promoters to adapt is relatively high and—because the change is 'radical'—the requirement to adapt is relatively far-reaching. Thus, in such situations, one would ideally expect democracy promoters to launch *ad-hoc political responses* to pressing problems at headquarters-level and/or, possibly subsequently, to reconsider their country approach (*'general/political adaptation'*). Similarly, at field-level, one would ideally expect a *shift of focus to the implementation of ad-hoc measures* in response to the most pressing problems and/or, possibly subsequently, a review of the implementation strategy and/or considering an adaption of the areas of engagement and/or the instruments of democracy promotion, such as political dialogue, socialization, knowledge transfer and capacity development (*'strategic adaptation'*).

Gradual change

The types of *gradual change* shall also capture both structural as well as more actor-centered changes and are, therefore, differentiated accordingly. To conceptualize these two types of gradual change, the author will draw from domestic success factors identified by democratization research (see page 30) as well as from the above-mentioned proposals for situation-specific approaches made by democracy promotion experts (see page 37 f.). Their studies point to regime type, democratization phase as well as to more fine-grained patterns of factors in order to outline conditions requiring democracy promoters' context-sensitive responses (as well as Schmitter and Brouwer 1999a; Reiber 2009; Leininger 2010c; Carothers 2015). Regime types are considered to be a category too broad for the adaptation types in focus here and are considered more suitable for designing the initial approach at the outset of the engagement.

Gradual change in structural context conditions: The deepening or backsliding of the democratization process will be utilized for conceptualizing *gradual structural change* of the context conditions. When the democratization process deepens, democratic institutions become more stabilized and political actors increasingly comply with democratic practices and internalize democratic norms. Such a development opens up new and a wider variety of entry points for democracy promoters in terms of instruments, areas of engagement and addressees of support measures. Therefore, the adaptation ideally expected from a context-sensitive democracy promoter is a reconsideration of the country approach at headquarters-level (*'general/ political adaptation'*) and/or considering a review of the implementation strategy and/or adaptation of the instruments of democracy promotion (*'strategic adaptation'*). The inverse case, reducing the variety of entry points and creating new challenges, is "democratic backsliding". While the term is borrowed from Bermeo (2016), who also includes rapid and radical forms of backsliding in her concept, such as *coups d'état* and massive election-day vote fraud that would be considered here under "rupture", the understanding of backsliding here is limited to gradual forms of backsliding. These can involve "executive aggrandizement" that "occurs when elected executives weaken checks on executive power one by one, undertaking a series of institutional changes that hamper the power of opposition forces to challenge executive preferences" (Bermeo 2016: 10 ff.) through legal channels. Gradual forms of backsliding may also involve "strategic election manipulation" that occurs long before polling day, rarely involves obvious violations of the law, and is "aimed at tilting the electoral playing field in favor of incumbents [… and] done in such a way that the elections themselves do not appear fraudulent" (ibid.).

Because the change is gradual, it is presumably not as easy to detect for the international democracy promoter as rapid and radical change. This makes adaptation not very likely, unless the democracy promoter is equipped with organizational prerequisites that are analytical and sensitive to such gradual change because it is challenging to identify the change as such as well as the point in time when to adapt. However, the change is rather 'fundamental' because it affects political structures, democratization phase and possibly even the regime type. Compared to "ruptures", the 'pressure' on the democracy promoter to adapt is considered moderate (see Table 1). In contrast to the rather 'fundamental' change, the democracy promoter's flexibility to adapt is considered here to be moderate to relatively low because the political costs of the ideal response are relatively high in the case of political adaptation at headquarters-level to moderate in the case of strategic adaptation at implementation level. Identifying the point in time when the political costs of adaptation are 'acceptable' and worth the 'benefit' is considered challenging for the democracy promoter.

James G. March and Johan P. Olsen have elaborated that 'political adaptation', i.e. macro-level change at headquarters, involves "stickiness of adaptation" (March and Olsen 1989: 169), indicating that such decisions at the political level are only taken inertly. This is why such 'political adaptation' is more likely to be expected in the case of rapid and radical political change and pressing problems—in this study identified as "ruptures" ($t_{1.c}$). For instance, placing the political mandate of an OSCE long-term mission at the disposal of the participating States for debate in the OSCE Permanent Council always entails a certain risk that the mandate would not be renewed at all or would be watered down because of a changed geopolitical situation or changed particular interests. Thus, the political costs of 'political adaptation' are very high. In comparison, more flexibility would be given in the case of 'strategic adaptation' at implementation level where the autonomy of the OSCE operational capabilities is relatively high (see chapter 3.3). However, 'strategic adaptation' is still relatively far-reaching and would ideally be consulted with partners in the target country, such as government representatives. The OSCE Office for Democratic Institutions and Human Rights, for instance, in the second half of the 1990s, has introduced the procedure of agreeing on memoranda of understanding with the institutions in target countries it supports and/or cooperates with (see chapter 3.3). Thus, although the democracy promoter's flexibility in the case of 'strategic adaptation' can be considered higher than in the case of 'political adaptation', it is still argued to be moderate and not high as with regard to 'practical adaptation' in response to gradual change in actor-centered context conditions (see below).

Table 1: Types of change in the target country's political context conditions and corresponding ideal types of adaptation of the democracy promoter

DOMESTIC CONTEXT			?	REGIONAL ORGANIZATION	
type of change in context conditions		**conceptualization of type of change in context conditions**		**ideal response at field-level (implementation-/ micro-level)**	**ideal response at headquarters-level (political/ macro-level)**
GRADUAL CHANGE	**gradual change of actor-centered context conditions ($t_{1.a}$)**	gradual changes over time in ownership, number and strength of actors, e.g.: · degree of unity among the ruling elite or opposition forces · strength of ruling party and/or opposition · vibrancy of civil society, degree of mobilization / participation	?	**practical adaptation:** · (consideration of) adapting activities within existing areas of engagement	---
GRADUAL CHANGE	**gradual change of structural context conditions ($t_{1.b}$)**	change in democratization process: · deepening (e.g. democratic institutions stabilize, democratic norms and practices are increasingly complied with) · backsliding (e.g. strategic election manipulations, execut. aggrandizement)	?	**strategic adaptation:** · (consideration of) review of implementation strategy and/or · (consideration of) adaptation of instruments and/or areas of engagement	**general/political adaptation:** · (consideration of) adapting the country approach
RUPTURE	**rapid and radical political change of a wide scope ($t_{1.c}$)**	rapid and radical change: · across a broad range of political institutions (e.g. coup d'état) · of political positioning of key political actors (e.g. as a result of violent conflict or changed cost-benefit calculations)	?	**strategic adaptation:** · shift of focus to implementation of *ad-hoc* measures in response to pressing problems; · (considering the) review of implementation strategy and/or · (consideration of) adaptation of instruments and/or areas of engagement	**general/political adaptation:** · launching of *ad-hoc* political measures in response to pressing problems and/or · (consideration of) adapting the country approach

Increasing pressure to adapt and decreasing flexibility of adaptation

Source: own account

Most challenging for the democracy promoter is identifying the point in time when it would be appropriate to adapt in the case of a *stagnating democratization process*. This case is not included in the typology of change here because it does not represent change. However, a democracy promoter would be well-advised to explore the reasons for this stagnation and to reconsider at least its strategy and instruments at implementation level ('strategic adaptation') when nothing moves, when democratic norms have formally been introduced, democratic institutions have been created, but are basically not filled with life.

Gradual change in actor-centered context conditions: Transition research has identified several actor-centered domestic factors that are important in democratization processes (see page 30 above). These domestic factors relate to the degree of unity among the ruling elite or opposition movements, the strength of the ruling party or of opposition forces, the vibrancy of civil society and the degree of political mobilization and participation. Changes in these factors are considered here to be relevant for the democracy promoter and are, therefore, regarded as constituting the type of gradual actor-centered change that one would ideally expect the democracy promoter to consider practically adapting to at field-level (*'practical adaptation'*). Such practical adaptation involves considering adapting and/or engaging in new activities. This type of change in the political context conditions is argued to not exert a high degree of political pressure on the democracy promoter to adapt, but to allow for the highest degree of flexibility among the three types of change. Practical adaptation is, therefore, considered to be of high practical utility.

However, because of the incremental nature of the change, the gradual change in actor-centered context conditions is presumably (at least) as challenging to detect for the international democracy promoter as the gradual change in structural context conditions—much more challenging than with regard to the rapid and radical nature of "ruptures". This makes adaptation to gradual change generally not very likely, unless the democracy promoter is equipped with organizational prerequisites that enable it to be sensitive even to such gradual change. It is argued here that if the democracy promoter possesses and utilizes such internal prerequisites and detects gradual change in actor-centered conditions, then practical adaptation is rather likely because of the high degree of flexibility associated with this type of adaptation and despite the low political pressure to adapt.

Hypotheses on the likelihood of an adapted democracy promotion response to the type of change in the domestic political context conditions of the target country

From the above elaborations on the two general types of change in the domestic political context conditions of the target country of international democracy promotion, i.e. gradual change as well as rapid and radical change ("ruptures"), the following plausible expectations can be derived: An adaptation of the democracy promotion engagement is likely in response to "ruptures" in the political transformation process because the change in domestic context conditions is rapid and radical and, new challenges are, therefore, obvious and exerting relatively high political pressure on international democracy promoters to respond. In contrast, it is plausible to expect that adaptation is less likely for political developments of gradual change because the change is less radical, evolves incrementally, and is, therefore, more difficult to detect for the democracy promoter. This is why the political pressure to adapt can be presumed to be lower than in situations of "ruptures". Furthermore, it is presumably more challenging for the democracy promoter to identify when the point in time in the gradual development is reached to respond with adapting the engagement. The likelihood of adaptation can plausibly be differentiated for the two sub-types of gradual change in actor-centered and in structural context conditions, given the presumed varying degrees of political 'pressure' to adapt and of the political costs of the respective ideal responses.

The following hypotheses reflect these plausible expectations on the likelihood of context-sensitive adaptation and, thus, on successful democracy promotion:

> (1) If the change in the target country's political context conditions is rapid and radical, the international democracy promoter is more likely to adapt than to gradual change because the political costs of non-adaptation and the political 'pressure' to adapt are relatively high.
>
> (2) If the change in the target country's political context conditions is gradual, the international democracy promoter is less likely to adapt than to "ruptures" because the political 'pressure' to adapt is relatively low to moderate.

The research question that this study seeks to answer is two-fold: Do the two different types of change in the political context conditions of the target country pose different challenges for the democracy promoter's context-sensitive adaptation? If yes, and it is more challenging for a democracy promoter to adapt to gradual types of change in context conditions than it is to "ruptures", which intra-organizational prerequisites can contribute to the context-sensitive

adaptation by the democracy promoter to even those types of change that do not make an adaptation likely anyhow?

In order to conceptualize democracy promoting international organizations' internal prerequisites, the next section will introduce Ernst B. Haas' neofunctional approach to adaptation processes in international organizations as the theoretical-conceptual access to context-sensitivity and adaptability. Haas' models of organizational adaptation (and learning) are utilized as a starting point for conceptualizing context-sensitivity and adaptability. The democracy promoter's internal prerequisites are developed as 'proxies' for context-sensitivity and adaptability, i.e. intra-organizational procedures to collect and process information on the situation on the ground as a basis for adapting the democracy promoter's programmatic/country approach and operational output sensitive to the specific political context conditions at the outset of the engagement and changing over time.

2.2.2 How to be context-sensitive: Democracy-promoting international organizations' internal prerequisites

Theoretical-conceptional access: adaptation of International Organizations

A starting point in order to conceptualize and analyze the context-sensitivity and especially its process/time dimension adaptability of international organizations to new insights and changing conditions and challenges is the work of Ernst B. Haas. In his inspiring 1990 book "When Knowledge Is Power", he developed "Three Models of Change in International Organizations"[64] seeking to explain "the change in the definition of the problem to be solved by a given organization" (Haas 1990: 3). He argues that international organizations change the way they attempt to solve problems through two processes that differ in their dependence on (new) knowledge that may be introduced into decision-making: adaptation and learning (Haas 1990: 17). Haas defines these processes as shown in Table 2.

[64] In order to avoid conceptual confusion because the following paragraphs refer to the *two* processes of 'adaptation' and 'learning': The "*three* models of change", referred to in the book title, relate to (1) adaptation through incremental growth, (2) adaptation through turbulent nongrowth, and (3) learning to manage independence (or: managed independence).

Table 2: Definitions of international organizations' adaptation and learning processes based on Haas (1990)

Implications for:	**Adaptation** *"the ability to change one's behavior so as to meet challenges in the form of new demands without having to revaluate one's entire program and the reasoning on which the program depends for its legitimacy"* (p. 33f.)	**Learning** *"the process by which consensual knowledge is used to specify causal relationships in new ways so that the result affects the content of public policy"* (p. 23)
Theories and values	· behavior changes as actors add new activities (or drop old ones) · implicit theories underlying the programs are not examined · underlying values are not questioned.	· behavior changes as actors question original implicit theories underlying programs · original values are examined.
Purpose	· ultimate purpose of the organization is not questioned · emphasis is on altering means of action, not ends · technical rationality triumphs	· ultimate purpose is redefined · means as well as ends are questioned · substantive rationality triumphs.
Ends	· new ends (purposes) are added without worrying about their coherence with existing ends · change is incremental without any attempt at nesting purposes logically	· new nested problem sets are constructed · new ends are devised on the basis of consensual knowledge that has become available

Source: based on Haas (1990: 3).

Haas considers *learning* to be "the process by which consensual knowledge is used to specify causal relationships in new ways so that the result affects the content of public policy" (Haas 1990: 23) implying "that the organization's members are induced to question earlier beliefs about the appropriateness of ends of action and to think about the selection of new ones, to 'revalue' themselves" (Haas 1990: 24). In comparison, he considers *adaptation* to be "the ability to change one's behavior so as to meet challenges in the form of new demands without having to revaluate one's entire program and the reasoning on which the program depends for its legitimacy" (Haas 1990: 33 ff.). "Successful adaptation implies using the techniques of management and design found to be theoretically and practically appropriate." (Haas 1990: 29). According to Haas, adaptation relies largely on technical rationality, because it is *incremental adjustment*; ultimate ends are not questioned, but the change in behavior takes the form of *a search for more adequate means to meet the new demands*. Adaptation in this sense is the focus of this study. It is considered here to be of a high practical utility, despite the fact that learning is usually rated higher in literature, as is

shown below and as Haas' definitions provided in Table 2 indicate by associating adaptation to incoherence and lack of logic. Despite this high practical utility of adaptation, scholars have paid and are paying much more attention to learning processes.

Haas has been criticized for having fallen short of fully opening up the 'black box' of international organizations, although he has himself emphasized that "it is not individuals, entire governments, blocs of governments, or entire organizations that learn; it is clusters of bureaucratic units *within* governments and organizations" (Haas 1990: 26, emphasis P.J.). According to this critical view on Haas, his work has remained largely typological and his understanding of learning processes is very much based on the importance of consensually held scientific knowledge on problems in the environment (Benner et al. 2007: 18). Several more recent studies—most often building on the typological work of Haas (1990)—put some more effort into opening up the 'black box' and seek to trace learning processes within the international organizations' secretariats at headquarters as well as within missions on the ground. They indicate a growing interest in organizational learning in international bureaucracies:

The edited volume "Organizational Learning in the Global Context" (Brown et al. 2006), for instance, addresses the issue of organizational learning within the context of several empirical studies, covering very different units of analysis that range from the European Union, the United States government, and the Russian energy sector to the Catholic Church, drug cartels, and terrorist groups. With a focus on a single unit of analysis, Eva Senghaas-Knobloch and colleagues analyze political-organizational learning within the International Labor Organization (Senghaas-Knobloch et al. 2003) and Kathrin Böhling opens up the 'black box' of the European Commission and shows how it creates its own space for decision-making apart from member state control by accumulating, applying and storing advice from non-governmental experts (Böhling 2007).

Presumably triggered by the "Brahimi Report" on UN peace operations that stressed that "lessons learned in headquarters practice are not routinely captured" (UN 2000: 37) and that "not enough has been done to improve the system's ability to tap that (field) experience or to feed it back into the development of operational doctrine, plans, procedures or mandates" (UN 2000: 39), recently, significant research effort has been put into organizational learning in UN peacekeeping. Two such efforts were conducted in Germany: At the Global Public Policy Institute (GPPi) in Berlin, a research team has been working on "United Nations Peacebuilding and Organizational Learning" from 2007 to 2012, building on Haas' approach (Benner et al. 2007; Benner and Rotmann 2008). The results have been published in Benner et al. 2011. Another research project on "Administrative

Science meets Peacekeeping: Administrative Science Theory Building and the Implementation of Peace Operations" from 2006 to 2007 as well as the follow-on project on "Coping with the complex side of bureaucracy: The internal dynamics of United Nations peace operations" from 2009 to 2011 were conducted at the Department for Politics and Public Administration of the University of Konstanz. It aimed at exploring problematic aspects in the implementation of peace operations by international administrations and of the respective analytical potential for research in administrative science.[65] Frederik Trettin and Julian Junk found that "the mission leadership is critical […] in generating knowledge and enabling its translation into learning" (Trettin and Junk 2014: 22).

Because of this study's focus on adaptation, including adaptation at the field-/ implementation-level, very instructive for the research interest here is the conclusion drawn by a study that analyzed ten cases of UN multidimensional or integrated peacekeeping missions (Howard 2008). The study originated as a PhD dissertation mentored by Ernst B. Haas. Lise Morjé Howard's structured, focused comparison results in the conclusion of her book on "UN Peacekeeping in Civil Wars" that UN peacekeeping succeeds when field missions establish significant autonomy from UN headquarters, allowing civilian and military staff to adjust to the environment.[66] In contrast to this success factor, Howard argues that failure frequently results from operational directives originating at UN headquarters, often devised in relation to higher-level political disputes with little relevance to

65 The goal of the project has been to establish an analytical 'toolbox' for the implementation dynamics of international peace operations and the decision-making processes on which they are based (see the homepage of this research project at http://www.uni-konstanz.de/FuF/Verwiss/Seibel/en_research/dsf_en (cited April 2008)). While no final report or publication on the specific results of the Konstanz research projects was available to the author of this study during the time of writing, the report on the conference "Public Administration meets Peacebuilding – Peacebuilding Operations as Political and Managerial Challenges", held at Konstanz on June 15-17, 2007, presents some findings. The report is available at http://kops.ub.uni-konstanz.de/volltexte/2010/10686/pdf/DSFConfRepFinal_100212.pdf (accessed 14.10.2015). Furthermore, the special issue "Micropolitics meets Geopolitics: internal dynamics and dysfunctions of international organizations" of the Journal of International Organizations Studies was edited by research associates of the Konstanz projects (see the introduction Junk and Trettin 2014). In their own contribution "Spoilers from Within: Bureaucratic Spoiling in the United Nations Peace Operations", they focus on the obstructing behaviour of individual members of the UN peace operations' bureaucracy and its potential impact on the operation's overall performance (Trettin and Junk 2014).

66 Intra-mission learning that she refers to as "first-level organizational learning" is a necessary but not sufficient condition for success. It becomes sufficient only in combination with the consent of the warring parties for the UN operation and consensual but only moderately intense Security Council interests. "First-level organizational learning" only takes place during the time in which the operation is being executed, as opposed to "second-level organizational learning" between the missions.

the specific context in question.[67] This conclusion is very much in line with the argument in favor of context-sensitivity made here as well as with Haas' emphasis on the importance of the "environment" (here: 'context') for processes of adaptation (and learning).

It is exactly this focus on the 'environment' and the 'context', respectively, that this study will build upon in emphasizing the interaction between context and democracy promoter and the importance of context-sensitivity and adaptability when promoting democratization. Haas argues that the main impulses that may lead to adaptation (or learning) come mostly from the external environment in which the organization is placed and not from inside the organization (Haas 1990: 27).[68] In this regard, he distances himself from 'traditional' organization theory that mainly derived its ideas from studying business firms (Haas 1990: 28 ff.). While much of the literature on organizational learning focuses on business organizations and under-emphasizes political factors, relying on quasi-Darwinian market forces as explanatory factors, younger literature gives up the conventional understanding of the 1970s of organizations as closed systems. A more open concept allows for the interaction between organization and environment, at first limited to a one-way relation of the environment determining the organization's goals and instruments, as in the work of Haas, and more recently as mutually constitutive (Dingwerth and Campe 2005; Meyer and Scott 1992; Scott and Meyer 1994; Barnett and Finnemore 2004). This study ties in with focusing on the interactive contribution of international organization (i.e. the democracy promoter) and the environment (here: the specific and changing domestic political context conditions in the target country of democracy promotion). In order to analyze the capability of international organizations to adapt their activities to the demands of the circumstances (according to new insights and/or changed context conditions), as aimed at in this study, one needs to focus on respective intra-organizational procedures—"any organization behavior involving self-reflection leading to change" (Haas 1990: 24) and routine responses to respective environments, such as reports, that constitute "surprisingly efficient instruments" (March and Olsen 1989: 170) for organizational functioning. These organization-

---

67 As cases of failure, Howard (2008) identifies the four UN multidimensional peacekeeping missions in Somalia, Rwanda, Angola, and Bosnia. In contrast, the six UN peacekeeping missions in Namibia, El Salvador, Cambodia, Mozambique, Eastern Slavonia, and East Timor have, in her view, been successes.

68 Haas considers the following environmental conditions that are most likely to lead to change: the *desirability* of finding new cause-effect chains, i.e. the incentives motivating bureaucratic units; the *possibility* of finding them, understood as a function of the state of scientific knowledge, the degree of consensus it enjoys, and the availability of epistemic communities for spreading the word; and the *urgency* for finding them, such as the existence of a crisis that calls out for immediate action (Haas 1990: 27 ff.).

internal prerequisites interact with the specific domestic context conditions and types of change contributing to the likelihood of context-sensitive adaptation and, thereby, of successful democracy promotion.

Haas defines the environment and changes to the environment that initiate adaptation (and learning) of international organizations differently from how the domestic political context of the target country is defined here (see page 9 above) and from how the three types of change are conceptualized (see section 2.2.1). Nevertheless, his approach provides a good starting point for the conceptualization of international organizations' context-sensitivity and adaptability developed in the following section. As will be shown, the respective conceptualization in this study will go beyond Haas' limitation of international organizations' adaptation resulting from changes in the immediate organizational environment and not from inside the organization. Rather, the interactive contribution of organizational environment/domestic political context and internal prerequisites of the organization are in focus here. Organization-internal prerequisites, such as monitoring and reporting procedures and feedback processes between different units of the international organization, will be integrated into the research design.[69] The conceptualization of context-sensitivity and adaptability, provided in the following section, will build on Haas' understanding that adaptation means to alter operations in the face of a changing environment or the recognition that earlier decisions and activities have not worked well. Accordingly, to be adaptable, as focused here in addition to being context-sensitive, is understood as the capability of the international democracy promoter to be aware of the target country's changing political conditions and means to provide for relevant institutional provisions, mechanisms, and standards in order to be capable of taking the (changing) context into account.

Scholars have apparently underestimated the practical utility of adaptation and paid little attention to such processes in contrast to learning processes—with few exceptions (e.g. Howard 2008; Barnett 2005; March and Olsen 1989). Haas as well as most of the literature cited above have put more emphasis on learning than on adaptation. Learning usually seeks generalized knowledge. But, as Michael Barnett cautions, "generalized knowledge that overlooks local contexts can lead to a tremendous mismatch between the activities of international actors and the needs of those on the ground" (Barnett 2005: 5). Therefore, focus here is on the

[69] Haas considers two feedback processes as precondition for learning—the feedback from dissatisfaction with the outcome to the formulation of new member-states' demands and the feedback from organizational output to programming (Haas 1990: 20). In Haas' view, international organizations learn or adapt because of member-state dissatisfaction so as once more to give greater satisfaction (Haas 1990: 18). He therefore considers them "satisficers" rather than optimizers.

democracy promoter's capability for context-sensitive adaptation, i.e. on adaptability, which is of high practical utility in the view of the author and, as the process/time dimension of context-sensitivity, a key success factor of support to democratization processes. A crucial issue in this regard are organizational capabilities and procedures that allow collecting and utilizing the experiences of the organization's staff on the ground, such as an operational presence in the field, procedures to monitor the political context conditions and developments as well as the organization's own work, and procedures for reporting and feedback to the headquarters (see Figure 1 on page 65). Howard's above-cited finding that UN field missions' autonomy from headquarters constitutes a factor facilitating the missions' success can plausibly argued to be highly relevant for the above-conceptualized types of adaptation that involve only the field-level, namely practical adaptation and strategic adaptation. The following sections will elaborate the 'proxies' for international democracy promoters' context-sensitivity and adaptability.

Democracy promoters' internal prerequisites for context-sensitivity at the outset

While a general sensitivity for the domestic context, such as regional organizations are said to possess, is a good basis, it is argued here that a democracy promoter requires internal prerequisites that enable it to gain and maintain a sound knowledge of the context in order to be sensitive and adaptable to the specific complexities of and change within the domestic political conditions and the democratization process in question.

At the outset of the democracy promoter's engagement (t_0), it is essential for the international actor's decision-making level to have a sound information base on the target country's present political situation, challenges, demands and context conditions for selecting the country approach, areas of engagement, mandated operational institutions, and the goal(s) of the 'intervention' with context-sensitivity. Organizational procedures that provide for conducting a *context analysis* of the target country's political conditions, such as fact-finding missions or political economy analyses, would enable the international democracy promoter to make an informed and context-sensitive decision on the country approach at the political/headquarters-level and on the implementation approach at field-level. Thus, such a context analysis at t_0 serves as a proxy for the organization's *context-sensitivity*, that is the capability of the democracy promoter to be aware of the target country's specific political conditions—the organizational prerequisite for a response that is adapted to the political country context at the outset of the engagement (see Table 3).

Table 3: Proxy for context-sensitivity - democracy promoter's internal prerequisites and ideal response at different organizational levels at the outset

domestic context conditions of the target country	**democracy promoter's internal prerequisite for context-sensitivity ('proxy')**		**context-sensitive adaptation / ideal response of the regional organization**	
			headquarters / political level	**field-/ implementation level**
domestic political context conditions of the target country at the outset of democracy promotion (t_0)	**context-sensitivity ('space' dimension)**	*context analysis at t_0 point in time*: standard procedures that enable the democracy promoter to know the specific country situation ("context"), such as political economy analysis, needs assessment, fact-finding / rapporteur mission prior to programming	development of the *country approach at t_0* based on the context analysis	development of the *implementation strategy, areas of engagement and instruments at t_0* based on the context analysis

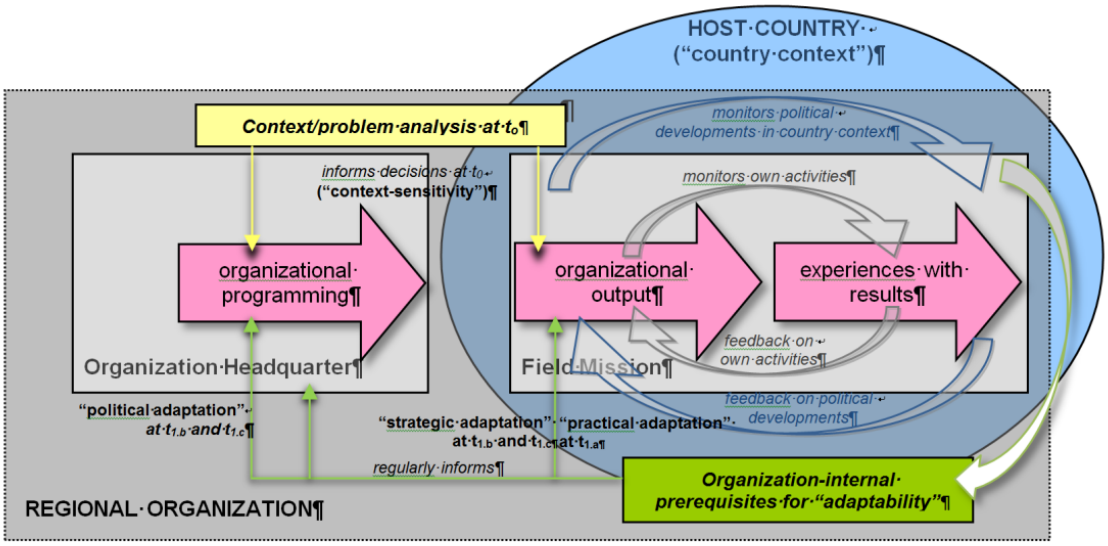
Source: own account

The OSCE will be considered context-sensitive at t_0, if the OSCE's initial decision on how to engage with and whether to promote democratization in Georgia—that is at the political level regarding the country approach and at the operational/field-level regarding the implementation strategy—correspond to an initial context analysis of the political context conditions in the target country Georgia (see Figure 1).

Democracy promoters' internal prerequisites for adaptability

The context of a democratizing country is a 'moving target' that changes over time. Democratization as such is a complex and dynamic process and this political transformation context also changes as a result of efforts to promote democratization. Therefore and in order to take into account the process dimension of international democracy promotion that has largely been ignored in research (Carothers 1997: 119), sensitivity for the specific country situation also requires internal prerequisites and capabilities of the democracy promoter to know of changing circumstances and to 'process' this knowledge (*'adaptability'*) as a basis for considerations to adapt efforts in response to change and/or new insights.

Figure 1: Regional Organizations' internal procedures for context-sensitivity and adaptability as prerequisites for adaptation to country context



Source: own account

Internal prerequisites with regard to "ruptures": As elaborated in section 2.2.1, "ruptures" in a target country's political transformation process constitute a type of change that is so radial and takes place so rapidly that it is likely to be obvious for an international democracy promoter who is faced with such new challenges and demands that a review of the country approach and/or implementation strategy are in order and/or that ad-hoc measures in response to pressing problems may have to be considered. Thus, it is unlikely that special internal prerequisites of the democracy promoter are needed to 'detect' the change. However, with regard to a review of the country approach at headquarters and/or of the implementation strategy at field-level, a new analysis of the radically changed political context is needed for an informed decision—for instance, either in the form a commissioned *context analysis* (such as by a rapporteur mission) or through *analytical capacities* of the democracy promoter's own expert staff in the headquarters' bureaucracy and/or in the operational structure.

For the democracy promoter to be capable to respond quickly to the rapid and radical change, *decision-making structures* at the political level need to be able to be convened on an *ad-hoc* basis in order to decide upon a political *ad-hoc* response and/or a review of the country strategy. With regard to the implementation of *ad-hoc* measures and/or a review of the implementation strategy, the operational structure (e.g. field mission) requires respective decision-making authority (e.g. in the person of the head of mission). In order for the democracy promoter to be in a position to respond flexibly by launching *ad-hoc*

measures in the field, *operational capabilities on the ground* are argued here to enhance the chances. Table 4 provides an overview of the international democracy promoter's internal prerequisites that serve to contribute interactively with rapid and radical change of the target country's political context conditions to the likelihood of context-sensitive adaptation and, thus, successful democracy promotion.

Table 4: Proxies for adaptability—democracy promoter's internal prerequisites and ideal response at different organizational levels to "ruptures"

DOMESTIC CONTEXT		REGIONAL ORGANIZATION	
type of change in context conditions		**Democracy promoter's internal prerequisites for adaptability ('proxies')**	**democracy promoter's context-sensitive adaptation / ideal response to change**
RUPTURE	**rapid and radical political change of a wide scope ($t_{1.c}$)**	· operational capabilities on the ground (field mission); · analytical capacities of operational structure(s) (expert staff); · decision-making authority of operational structure(s) (head of mission)	**ad-hoc measures at field-level:** · shift of implementation focus to *ad-hoc* measures in response to pressing problems
		· analytical capacities of operational structure(s) (expert staff and/or context analysis); · decision-making authority of operational structure(s) (head of mission)	**strategic adaptation at field-level:** · (considering the) review of implementation strategy and/or · (consideration of) adaptation of instruments and/or areas of engagement
		· analytical capacities of / expert staff in headquarters' bureaucracy (secretariat and/or context analysis); · decision-making body can convene on *ad-hoc* basis	**political ad-hoc measures:** · launching of *ad-hoc* political measures in response to pressing problems and/or
		· analytical capacities of / expert staff in headquarters' bureaucracy (secretariat and/or context analysis); · decision-making body convene on a regular basis	**general/political adaptation:** · reconsideration of country approach

Source: own account

Internal prerequisites with regard to gradual change: As elaborated in section 2.2.1 and as expressed in the above hypotheses, this study will test the

presumption that the context-sensitive adaptation of the democracy promoter's engagement is less likely in situations of gradual change in the target country's political context conditions than it is in response to "ruptures". This presumption is based on the argument that the nature of change with regard to "ruptures" is radical and therefore more obvious than when change evolves gradually. If this presumption is confirmed, democracy promoters arguably require internal prerequisites to interactively contribute with gradual types of change to context-sensitive adaptation that go beyond analytical capacities and decision-making authority that are considered to be 'sufficient' with regard to "ruptures" (Table 4).

Table 5: Proxies for adaptability—democracy promoter's internal prerequisites and ideal response at different organizational levels to gradual change

DOMESTIC CONTEXT		REGIONAL ORGANIZATION	
type of change in context conditions		**Democracy promoter's internal prerequisites for adaptability ('proxies')**	**democracy promoter's context-sensitive adaptation / ideal response to change**
GRADUAL CHANGE	**gradual change of actor-centered context conditions ($t_{1.a}$)**	· operational capabilities on the ground (field mission); · monitoring and reporting procedures (regular reports on political developments); · analytical capacities of operational structure(s) (expert staff); · decision-making authority of operational structure (head of mission)	**practical adaptation at field-level:** · (consideration of) adapting activities within existing areas of engagement
	gradual change of structural context conditions ($t_{1.b}$)	· monitoring and reporting procedures (regular reports on political developments); · analytical capacities of operational structure(s) (expert staff); · decision-making authority of operational structure(s) (head of mission)	**strategic adaptation at field-level:** (consideration of) · review of implementation strategy and/or · adaptation of instruments and/or areas of engagement
		· monitoring and reporting procedures (regular reports on political developments); · analytical capacities of / expert staff in headquarters' bureaucracy (secretariat); · regular meetings of decision-making body	**general/political adaptation at headquarters-level:** · reconsideration of country approach

Source: own account

Because gradual change is more difficult for the democracy promoter to 'detect', the plausible argument is made here that procedures for *regular and situation-specific monitoring* of political developments in the areas of engagement and—ideally—beyond these areas enable the democracy promoter to become aware of gradual change and to consider an adaptation of the engagement in response. As mentioned above, reports constitute "surprisingly efficient instruments" (March and Olsen 1989: 170) for organizational functioning (see section 2.2.2). Table 5 reflects this additional internal prerequisite that is argued to contribute to the likelihood of adaptation in interaction with gradual types of change. Without analytical capacities the democracy promoter would not be able to come to conclusions which of the reported information is 'relevant' in terms of the above-conceptualized types of change and, thus, for adaptation.

Table 5 shows another difference in the internal prerequisites that are to interact with gradual change in terms of the likelihood of adaptation compared to those that interact with "ruptures": While the rapid nature of "ruptures" requires the flexibility of the headquarters' decision-making structures to convene on an *ad-hoc* basis, *regular meetings* are considered 'sufficient' to allow for political adaptation in response to gradual change in structural context-conditions.

As elaborated above, practical adaptation, conceptualized as the ideal response to gradual change in actor-centered context conditions, promises to be of the highest practical utility because of the high degree of flexibility that the democracy promoter enjoys in this regard because of the relatively low political costs of this type of adaptation. And yet, gradual change in actor-centered conditions is the most 'demanding' type of change for the democracy promoter's adaptability in terms of the internal prerequisites. As a gradual type of change, it is more difficult to 'detect' than a "rupture", likely even more than gradual change in structural conditions because the change is less far-reaching, while the 'pressure' on the democracy promoter to adapt is relatively low for the same reason.

In order for the democracy promoter to become aware of such changes in actor-centered conditions—such as a change in the 'ownership' of a partner institution with regard to a reform process (e.g. the political will)—as well as in order to be capable of responding with a high degree of flexibility—for instance with considering or engaging in new activities in the existing areas of engagement—the internal prerequisite of having *operational capabilities on the ground*, such as a field mission, is argued here to enhance the chances of practical adaptation. The democracy promoter's operational presence on the ground allows the democracy promoter to maintain contacts with actors in the target country, monitoring can be conducted in an ongoing manner and take place beyond

intermittent monitoring visits. The presence on the ground thereby contributes to the democracy promoter's timely awareness of political developments and actor-centered change in the target country.

When the democracy promoter has operational capabilities, such as a field mission, the operational structure would require a certain—or as Howard (2008) put it: "significant"—*degree of autonomy* to 'process' the monitoring information at implementation level and consider and decide upon the practical or strategic adaptation of the engagement in response to the identified change. Such autonomy can take the shape of a field mission leader who has the authority to take decisions with regard to implementation without prior consultation or consent of headquarters. As Howard's study has shown for instance (Howard 2008), autonomy of the democracy promoter's field presence from headquarters is conducive to timely and flexible adaptation of the operational 'output' to changed conditions and/or new insights at implementation level—that means with regard to practical and strategic adaptation.

For the democracy promoter to be in a good position to adapt politically to monitored and reported change in the political context conditions, *decision-making structures* at headquarters-level need to convene on a regular and relatively frequent basis or—depending on the situation—can be called-upon to meet on an *ad-hoc* basis and allow for feedback and reports from the implementation level to be taken into consideration.

The practical utility of practical adaptation becomes all the more important because the promotion of democratization is an "international growth industry where the lack of an instruction manual at the start has imposed a requirement to learn by doing" (Burnell 2000b: 343). Practical adaptation allows correcting poor decisions or practices on the part of the democracy promoter with relatively low political costs. In light of this, *self-reflection capacities of operational structure(s)*, for instance in the form of self-reflective activity reports, represents another internal prerequisite contributing to the likelihood of practical adaptation—however, not in interaction with gradual change but in response to critical insights on the democracy promoter's own performance.[70]

The OSCE will be considered *adaptable* if it possesses and utilizes the internal prerequisites conceptualized with regard to interacting with the respective types of change in Georgia's political transformation process (see Table 4 and Table 5).

[70] Note that this internal prerequisite is not included in Table 5 because it is not an internal prerequisite interacting with a type of change.

Hypothesis on the likelihood of an adapted democracy promotion response to the type of change in the domestic political context conditions of the target country

(3) If the democracy promoter possesses and utilizes the internal prerequisites (i.e. adaptability) summarized in Table 3, Table 4 and Table 5, then the engagement's adaptation to the domestic political context conditions in target countries becomes likely, even in response to gradual types of change regarding which adaptation is less likely than in response to rapid and radical change.

2.3 Case selection: the OSCE in Georgia as a tough case for testing the "one size fits all" thesis

This study will probe the scholarly notion that international democracy promoters apply "one size fits all" approaches irrespective of the specific political situation in the respective target country. It will do so by exploring whether the 'external' democracy promoter chooses its democracy promotion approach with sensitivity to the specific context conditions in Georgia at the outset of its engagement and adapts its efforts to the circumstances on the ground changing over time. Thus, this study will focus on both the 'space' (specific country/context conditions) and the 'time' (changed context conditions) dimension. The focus will not be on assessing whether the democracy promoter has selected the 'right' approach with regard to a specific political country situation, but rather put at the center of attention whether the democracy promoter selected its approach in response to a thorough context analysis and adapted its engagement in response to changes in the political transformation process by utilizing its organization-internal prerequisites that enable it to gain and maintain a sound knowledge of political conditions in its target country.

A "tough case" (as opposed to "easy case") is selected here to probe the "one size fits all" claim. "In general, the strongest possible supporting evidence for a theory is a case that is least likely for that theory but most likely for all alternative theories, and one where the alternative theories collectively predict an outcome very different from that of the least-likely theory. […] Theories that survive such a difficult test may prove to be generally applicable to many types of cases […]" (George and Bennett 2004: 121). Although the claim addressed here cannot be attributed the status of a theory, this study will still follow this logic of a tough case. As outlined above, it has become a common—explicit and implicit—assumption or conclusion of many studies that democracy promoters do not adapt

"the size" of their intervention to fit the country context of the respective intervention.

Therefore, a case—a democracy promoter—will be selected that is likely to be context-sensitive and adaptable with regard to the specific and changing political context conditions of the country in question, i.e. a case that is very unlikely to fit the above-mentioned observation of "one size fits all". In general, a "tough case" to probe the "one size fits all" claim requires applying three criteria for case selection. First, a democracy promoter must be selected that is more likely to adapt its intervention to a country context than other actors. Second, the democracy promoter's set of internal prerequisites must have a range wide enough to enable the democracy promoter to become aware of relevant developments and change in the target country's political context and to make an informed decision to adapt (or not) in response to this change. Third, the context of the intervention of this democracy promoter must have a varying record of democratization with developments that make adaptation of democracy promotion efforts necessary.

Research on democracy promotion has identified a certain sub-set of actors promoting democracy to "represent the broader international community while remaining sensitive to the geographic, social, and historical contexts of the location" (McMahon and Baker 2006: 18): regional organizations. Regional organizations are not understood here as "vehicles" of member states but as actors in their own right and important players in world politics "because they have agency, agenda-setting influence and potentially important socializing influences" (Simmons and Martin 2002: 198). Their participation in the promotion of democratization has served to "address one criticism of democratization, that it is solely a Western model of government imposed by countries that have little knowledge of, or sensitivity to, indigenous realities" (McMahon and Baker 2006: 18), because regional international organizations are not an outside entity forcing their preferences upon regimes (Pevehouse 2002b: 611). First of all, most regional organizations, with the exception of Asian and Arab organizations, have developed region-specific democratic norms (Börzel and Van Hüllen 2015). For instance, the Economic Community of West African States (ECOWAS), the African Union (AU) and the Organization of American States (OAS) have all engaged in setting norms that codify democratic ruptures or unconstitutional change of government as illegal in the respective regional context (Hartmann and Striebinger 2015; Leininger 2015; Lohaus 2015). Based on these norms, "[r]egional organizations can assist member states in developing mutually acceptable, and contextualized, democratic principles and practices" (McMahon and Baker 2006: 7). Therefore, regional organizations are a particularly well-

suited research object for the main research interest here. They are unlikely to fit the "one size fits all" thesis and, thus, represent tough cases.

From the 'universe' of possible cases, that is regional organizations ranging from the ASEAN and the Arab League to the African Union (AU) that has been constituted as successor of the Organization of African Unity (OAU), ECOWAS, the Organization of American States (OAS) and the European Union (EU), the regional Organization for Security and Cooperation in Europe (OSCE) is selected here.

The OSCE promotes democracy and assists participating States in building democratic institutions and bases its decisions on the consensus principle—including the 'host' country. While the OSCE consensus principle has often been considered a particular vulnerability of the OSCE to differing interests among the participating States, it has the advantage of providing any engagement with the consent of the target country's government, thereby creating a certain degree of ownership and making the OSCE's efforts more legitimate (Jawad 2008: 623, 2012b). The consensus principle ensures that also smaller participating States are listened to (Pevehouse 2002a: 523) and that the country in question is not only the object dealt with but also decision-making subject (Vetschera 2001a: 142). Solveig Richter argues that, in addition to the consensus principle, the geographically broad, non-exclusive membership of the organization ensures the OSCE non-partisanship and an influence in Europe's "problem cases" (Richter 2005: 98). With this inclusive approach, the OSCE gains insights into the target country's structure as an "insider third party" with insider knowledge and insider relations (Chigas 1996: 25 ff.). The absence of own political interests ensures non-partisanship and maintains the status of third party (Richter 2005: 98; Chigas 1996: 63). This non-partisanship in the field is not to neglect that national interests of individual participating States play, indeed, a role in the Permanent Council, the OSCE's regular body for consultations and decision-making, in which all participating States are represented (see chapter 3).

The OSCE—with its 56 participating States, a staff of 450 people in its various institutions and around 3,000 in its field operations, and a budget of around 164 million Euro in 2008—is a small regional organization compared to, for example, the EU[71] or large international organizations, such as the UN[72] with

[71] The EU has an overall budget of 134.4 billion euros proposed for 2009; 5.7 percent of this amount accounts for administrative expenditure and 5.5 percent for the EU as a global player. For the budgetary period of 2007 to 2013, the European Neighborhood and Partnership Instrument (ENPI) approximates 12 billion euros in European Commission funding; the ninth European Development Fund (EDF) was allocated 13.8 billion euros for 2000 to 2007, the tenth EDF was allocated 22.68 billion euros for 2008 to 2013.

regard to which demands for reform are said to be almost as old as the organization itself by critical voices—a virtual "never ending story" (Paschke 2005). It is plausible to expect a small organization to have a higher potential for being relatively flexible and for adapting more quickly to changing circumstances or new insights. The OSCE's predecessor—the CSCE—is said to have had a "legendary capacity" to adapt to new circumstances (Buchsbaum et al. 1994: 79). It is, therefore, likely that the OSCE disposes of a set of internal prerequisites that allow the organization to be flexible and to adapt to the domestic context, such as regular meetings of decision-making organs, operational capabilities on the ground as well as monitoring and reporting procedures. The OSCE is a non-career organization and OSCE long-term missions in the field are largely secondment-based. While this requires participating States to actually second personnel, this practice usually allows such field missions to be deployed comparatively quickly and be used flexibly (Zellner et al. 2004: 94).[73]

Research on OSCE democracy promotion to date has been described as a "typical product of applied sciences that are committed to day-to-day events" (Schlotter 1999: 18; translation P.J.). Most of the many contributions have a strongly descriptive and sometimes prescriptive character (Richter 2009: 27 ff.; e.g. Lutz and P. 2000; Ghébali and Warner 2001; Ghébali et al. 2004; Evers et al. 2005; Zellner 2005; Ghébali and Warner 2006). Many studies have dealt with the specific OSCE institutions or with the OSCE's role in conflict management (e.g. Sandole 2007; Kemp 2008; OSCE Yearbook contributions). Few studies have dealt with the OSCE's impact (e.g. Chigas 1996; Flynn/Farrell 1999; Huber 2003; Zellner 2004, 2006c; Merlingen/Ostrauskaitè 2005) or its democracy-promoting engagement beyond focusing on individual areas of engagement, such as elections. Solveig Richter is one of the few authors who has contributed an interesting study that deals specifically with the impact of OSCE democracy promotion in South Eastern Europe (Richter 2009).

The OSCE's context-sensitivity and adaptability will be analyzed with regard to its role as an international democracy promoter in a specific country in which a "rupture" in the process of the political transformation occurred in addition to

---

72 The UN budget approved for 2006 to 2007 amount to 3.8 billion USD (around 3.03 euros). The UN Secretariat alone has a staff of about 8,900 people under the regular budget drawn from some 170 countries.

73 However, secondments have also been the source of criticism because OSCE field staff is mainly seconded by 'Western' participating States who are usually in a better position to afford such secondments and are said to have a larger pool of qualified personnel that is more likely to be selected especially for the Head of Mission positions. The criticism is that the OSCE has a geographical imbalance with field staff coming mainly from 'Western' states and field missions being deployed only to 'Eastern' countries.

gradual changes in the context conditions (see chapter 2.2 in general and Table 1 in particular). In the case of this type of rapid and radical change in the political context conditions of the host country, the 'pressure' on the OSCE to adapt is high, which is why an adaptation is likely, thereby reinforcing the selection of a tough case. From the variety of countries and regions in which the OSCE has fielded missions, the South Caucasus has been considered "a proving ground where the tools and models of settling conflicts, building democratic institutions, creating market economies, as well as breaking old stereotypes and establishing new values are being tested" (Gegeshidze 2002: 11).

Political developments in the three countries of the South Caucasus after the end of the Cold War certainly did not meet the ideal of the "transition paradigm", making context-sensitive and flexible approaches all the more relevant. This is why the period under review will cover the period of the 1990s. The political developments in one of the three South Caucasus countries after the end of the Cold War—Georgia[74]—have been habitually considered a democratization process by 'Western' policy-makers during the 1990s (Carothers 2002: 18).[75] However, at the latest the events of November 2003 that became known as the "Rose Revolution"—mass demonstrations against extensive election fraud that resulted in the resignation of President Eduard Shevardnadze—have made clear that political developments in Georgia had not been such of a deepening of democratization. Therefore, one can expect that certain gradual changes have taken place before the "rupture" of the "Rose Revolution" that brought into power a new government of "young reformers", radically changing the context conditions and opening up a window of opportunity for democracy promoters. "After more than ten years of independence, international aid, and 'external' democracy promotion efforts, [this supposedly; P.J.] put an end to a period of […] resignation, unfolding a political dynamic of unexpected chances and challenges." (Jawad 2005: 1)

Against this background, Georgia in the period of the early 1990s until shortly after the "rupture" of the "Rose Revolution" is a context very suitable to test the "one size fits all" thesis because democracy promoters can be expected to have become aware of the changes—at least of the "Rose Revolution"—and to have considered adapting their democracy promotion efforts—at least following the events of November 2003. Whether these expectations hold true for the OSCE in

---

74 Georgia became a CSCE participating state in March 1992, where the second CSCE/OSCE long-term mission was dispatched to the same year—initially not with a focus on the promotion of democracy. Since the mid-1990s, the OSCE gradually intensified its activities promoting liberal norms in Georgia.

75 See footnote 15, page 12.

Georgia—whether the OSCE became aware of changes and developments in the political context conditions of Georgia and whether the OSCE adapted its efforts accordingly (see Table 1) will be analyzed in chapter 5 of this study. The period under review will cover the timeframe from 1992 when Georgia became a participating State of the CSCE/OSCE until 2004 after the "rupture" of the November 2003 "Rose Revolution".

First, however, the following chapter 3 will provide a historical background of the OSCE (chapter 3.1) and its development of democracy-related norms and standards as a basis for democracy promotion (chapter 3.2), and analyze the OSCE's operational capabilities for democracy promotion as well as their potential for a context-sensitive engagement in the field (chapter 3.3).

3. Analysis of the democracy promoter: the OSCE and the promotion of democratization

Since the dissolution of the Soviet Union and the subsequent collapse of many authoritarian systems, most Western democracies have declared the promotion of democracy a goal of foreign policy and development cooperation—sometimes in co-operation with international organizations (Pevehouse 2002a: 515; see also Christopher 1995). Among these international organizations is the Organization for Security and Co-operation in Europe (OSCE), which is a regional organization that has from its very beginning been founded on a comprehensive approach to security, linking democratic values to security.

Such a link between democratic values and security is comprised in the OSCE principles. These were agreed upon in the 1975 "Helsinki Final Act", the first international document acknowledging the direct link between human rights and security (CSCE 1975: 4-8). After the 1989 structural watershed in international relations, the 35 participating States of the OSCE's predecessor, the Conference on Security and Cooperation in Europe (CSCE), recognized at the Expert Meeting in Copenhagen in June 1990 that "pluralistic democracy and the rule of law are essential for ensuring respect for all human rights and fundamental freedoms" (CSCE 1990c: 2). At the second Summit after Helsinki in 1975, the CSCE heads of state and of government signed the "Charter of Paris for a New Europe" in November 1990. This Charter went beyond the "Helsinki Final Act" by explicitly affirming the direct relevance of democratic governance to security. For the first time in European history, the OSCE participating States accepted a single political regime—representative democracy—as politically binding and prepared the ground for its promotion: "We undertake to build, consolidate and strengthen democracy as the only system of government of our nations." (CSCE 1990a: 3)

This successful setting of politically binding democracy-related norms and standards of the CSCE/OSCE are said to have meaningfully influenced the transformation processes of the 1990s as well as the democratic norms and standards of other organizations, such as the European Union (Boonstra et al. 2011: 409). In order to monitor and support the compliance with and the implementation of the OSCE principles and standards, the OSCE has established operational capabilities, specialized institutions and structures as well as field presences in a number of participating States (see section 3.3). With these, the

OSCE should have a sound knowledge and good information base of the context conditions related to OSCE commitments in participating States and therefore be a regional organization likely to be context-sensitive in its decision-making and operations.

Section 3.1 will provide an overview of the historical background of the OSCE and democracy promotion and analyze developments from the Helsinki Summit in 1975 to the year of peaceful revolutions in Central and Eastern Europe in 1989. Section 3.2 will review the setting of democracy-related norms and the development of respective standards during the institutionalization process of the early 1990s. And section 3.3 will introduce the institutions and structures for decision-making and implementation with regard to democracy promotion and analyze their potential for context-sensitive and adapted engagement.

3.1 Historical background of the OSCE and democracy promotion: the CSCE process of 1975-1989

"The states of the Warsaw Treaty always considered the CSCE to be a framework that was to guarantee the territorial status quo of post-war Europe, to improve access to Western markets, and to provide additional legitimation to the maintenance of their political systems. In contrast, the Western states tried […] improving the chances for a peaceful change of system in the Eastern European societies by establishing and promoting fundamental and human rights within the CSCE framework while normalizing interstate relations."
(Gießmann 1996: 10 ff., translation P.J.)

The OSCE's history traces back to Helsinki in 1973/1975.[76] The Conference on Security and Cooperation in Europe (CSCE), aimed at containing the East-West

[76] Strictly speaking, the OSCE's history traces even further back. Especially the Soviet Union aimed at an "institutional innovation" (Bredow 1992: 26, translation P.J.) by proposing a European conference on security and cooperation under the multilateral umbrella of the Warsaw Treaty Organization in the mid-1960s. Already in 1954, "the Soviet Union [had unsuccessfully] proposed that a 50-year treaty be drawn up for signature by all European states and be supported by permanent institutional machinery". These initiatives can be interpreted as Soviet efforts to roll back US influence and to ensure the European *status quo* (Bredow 1992: 11, 33; Wrede 1990: 20). While mistrusting the Soviet aspirations, the 'West' was interested in integrating the Eastern bloc into an international political system of norms (Schlotter et al. 1994: 13). The Federal Republic of Germany's 1970/1972 "East Accords" under Chancellor Willy Brandt and Foreign Minister Walter Scheel (with the Soviet Union on 12 August 1970, with Poland on 7 December 1970, and with the German Democratic Republic on 21 December 1972) as well as the SALT-I treaty between the USA and the USSR of 26 May 1972 both contributed significantly to the *détente*. Preparatory talks for the CSCE eventually began on 22 November 1972 hosted by Finland (OSCE 2007: 2).

conflict by permanent dialogue, formally opened in Helsinki on 3 July 1973. It was attended by the heads of state or government of 35 states that adopted final recommendations. The actual substantive work in preparation of the Summit was done in Geneva from 18 September 1973 to 21 July 1975. The "Helsinki Final Act"—the result of these first multilateral East-West negotiations—was signed at the first CSCE Summit that took place in Helsinki from 30 July to 1 August 1975.

With the Helsinki Final Act, the 35 participating States[77] agreed upon basic principles "regulating" their behavior among each other as well as vis-à-vis their citizens. Although, it is not legally but only politically binding, the Helsinki Final Act has considerable political weight due to the "cross-block multilateralism" and the decision-making consensus principle. The comprehensive Final Act is constructed along three main areas or "baskets": (1) The first basket constitutes the political core of the Final Act. Its first part, the "Declaration on Principles Guiding Relations between Participating States" (the "Decalogue"), contains *pari passu* basic principles, also known as the "Ten Commandments of Helsinki", among them the respect for human rights and fundamental freedoms including the freedom of thought, conscience, religion or belief.[78] "The 'Decalogue' of principles can be interpreted as an attempt to fulfil the need of containing the East-West conflict by the formulation of common principle standards of behavior" (Schlotter 1999: 123, translation P.J.). (2) The second basket consists of agreements on cooperation in the economic, scientific and technical areas as well as the environment. (3) The third basket relates to cooperation in humanitarian and other areas, which, later, has become known as the "Human Dimension".

The Final Act, which already referred to a "multilateral process initiated by the Conference" (CSCE 1975: 57), established the formal framework of the CSCE and constituted—against the background of ideological differences—about the maximum of what "the West" and "the East" have been in the position to substantially admit to (Bredow 1992: 75). This formal framework has been

77 CSCE Particpating States: Austria, Belgium, Bulgaria, Canada, Cyprus, Denmark, Federal Republic of Germany, Finland, France, German Democratic Republic, Greece, Holy See, Hungary, Ireland, Iceland, Italy, Liechtenstein, Luxembourg, Malta, Monaco, Netherlands, Norway, Poland, Portugal, Romania, San Marino, Sweden, Switzerland, Spain, Czechoslovakia, Turkey, Union of Soviet Socialist Republics, United Kingdom, United States of America, Yugoslavia, (Albania has consequently been absent until 1990).

78 The 'Decalogue', that is the Declaration of Principles Guiding Relations between Participating States, under basket one of the 'Helsinki Final Act', consists of the following ten principles: 1. Sovereign equality, respect for the rights inherent in sovereignty; 2. Refraining from the threat or use of force; 3. Inviolability of frontiers; 4. Territorial integrity of States; 5. Peaceful settlement of disputes; 6. Non-intervention in internal affairs; 7. Respect for human rights and fundamental freedoms including the freedom of thought, conscience, religion or belief; 8. Equal rights and self-determination of peoples; 9. Co-operation among States; 10. Fulfilment in good faith of obligations under international law.

supplemented by the final documents of CSCE Follow-up Meetings. While the meetings in Belgrade (1977-78) and Madrid (1980-83) had reflected the aggravation of East-West relations in the years of 1977 to 1984, the Vienna Follow-up Meeting, starting on 4 November 1986, took place against the background of a revived *détente*.[79] The Vienna Final Document decided upon the densest follow-up program of eleven interim conferences before the next CSCE Follow-up Meeting in Helsinki in 1992. Although this did not resemble an actual institutionalization in the shape of an International Organization, it established an almost continuous exchange of opinions (Ropers and Schlotter 1987: 16). The agreements reached have been considered "the so far biggest progress since the 1975 Final Act" (Krell et al. 1989: 81, translation P.J.). This progress referred to agreements regarding the peaceful settlement of disputes and—more important for this study—the area of the "Human Dimension".

The 1989 Vienna Concluding Document has established a consultation mechanism under the heading of "Human Dimension of the CSCE" integrating the seventh principle of the Helsinki Decalogue "Respect for human rights and fundamental freedoms including the freedom of thought, conscience, religion or belief" with the third basket of the Helsinki Final Act on human contacts, information and culture. This provided for a third thematic dimension next to the politico-military and the economic and environmental dimensions. The Human Dimension relates to the area of "[...] human rights, fundamental freedoms, human contacts and other issues of a related humanitarian character [...]" (CSCE 1989: 34). The "Vienna Mechanism in the Area of the Human Dimension"—not to be mistaken for the 1990/92 (Vienna) "Mechanism for Consultation and Cooperation as regards Unusual Military Activities"—provides for the exchange of information on questions relating to the Human Dimension and consists of four separate phases during which the participating States may:

---

79 The final documents of the CSCE Follow-up Meetings in Belgrade (4 October 1977 to 9 March 1978) and Madrid (11 November 1980 to 6 September 1983) reflected the aggravation of East-West relations in the years of 1977 to 1984 as a consequence of increased USSR armament efforts and the USSR's stationing of its new mid-range rockets SS 20 starting in 1977, the Soviet invasion of Afghanistan in 1979, the NATO Double-Track Decision of 1979 arranging for the stationing of US mid-range rockets in Europe if the USSR would not agree to remove its new SS 20 rockets, the failure of the SALT-II armamament control agreement of 1980, and the declaration of martial law in Poland 1981-83. Some authors spoke of a "second Cold War" (Halliday 1983). The Belgrade meeting resulted in an "anemic solution" (Bredow 1992: 84) of affirming the Helsinki principles and further Follow-up and Expert Meetings. The Madrid meeting produced a considerable final document providing for the organizational innovation of a conference on confidence- and security-building measures and disarmament. The 1986 final document of this conference marked a restart of the *détente* policy, also vitalized by the resumption of bipolar dialogue betweent the USA and the USSR that had been facilitated by Mikhail Gorbatchev's re-orientation of Soviet foreign policy.

- respond to requests for information made by other participating States;
- hold bilateral meetings, should these be requested by other participating States;
- bring situations and cases in the human dimension to the attention of other participating States;
- discuss the issues raised under the Mechanism at CSCE/OSCE meetings.[80]

Between 1975 and 1989, the CSCE, including its Follow-up Meetings, has produced a comprehensive body of norms for the 35 participating States' relations—a code of conduct of high political relevance and moral status (Wrede 1990: 153).

This "code of conduct" was, however, interpreted differently between 'East' and 'West', and different emphasis was given to the principles of the "Helsinki Final Act". While 'the West' repeatedly accused 'the East' of human rights violations and did not consider the right of free choice of the political system contained in the Decalogue's first principle as a means to preserve the *status quo* of undemocratic regimes but—in combination with the eighth principle "Equal rights and self-determination of peoples"—as an opportunity for transition, 'the East' argued with respect to the Decalogue's first principle "Sovereign equality, respect for the rights inherent in sovereignty"[81] and sixth principle "Non-intervention in internal affairs". The "Declaration on Principles Guiding Relations between Participating States" under the first basket of the "Helsinki Final Act" has noted that all ten principles "are of primary significance and that, accordingly, they will be equally and unreservedly applied, each of them being interpreted taking into account the others."

Thus, given the consensus principle and differing interpretations of principles, an effective implementation of agreements proved difficult. However, "within the three baskets, the transfer of knowledge and money was exchanged for guaranteeing certain fundamental freedoms" (Czempiel 2001: 137, translation

---

80 The 1990 Copenhagen Final Document introduced deadlines for the first two phases. In this regard, a request for information has to be responded to in written form within four weeks; bilateral meetings are to be held within three weeks after they have been requested; topics to be discussed need the consent of both parties. This mechanism has been activated several times, especially between January 1989 and April 1992. For example, the United Kingdom activated it between 1989 and 1990 against Bulgaria, Romania, and the former states of the German Democratic Republic and Czechoslovakia; between 1990 and 1992 Austria, Hungary, Turkey, and Russia applied the mechanism in different cases in order to draw attention to minority rights violations (OSCE 2004c).

81 The paragraph on sovereignty states: "They [participating States] will also respect each other's right freely to choose and develop its political, social, economic and cultural systems as well as its right to determine its laws and regulations."

P.J.). The principles of the "Final Act" provided for "a hold for criticism concerning societal circumstances especially in Eastern European states" (Gießmann 1996: 12, translation P.J.), empowering democratic forces in the states of the Warsaw Pact. In 1976, the Moscow Helsinki Group ("Public Group to Promote Fulfillment of the Helsinki Accords in the USSR") was founded by leading members of the broken-up dissidents group to monitor the Soviet Union's compliance with the 1975 Final Act. Similar groups were also formed in other Warsaw Pact countries, such as "Charter 77" in Czechoslovakia in 1977 or the "Helsinki Watch Group" in Poland in 1979. Some of them have not been able to survive for a longer period (Leary 1977: 121 ff.). In Georgia, Zviad Gamsakhurdia, dissident and later first president of independent Georgia, was sentenced to three years of forced labor and two years in exile (CSCE 1978: 119). In Washington D.C., the U.S. Helsinki Commission, the "Commission on Security and Cooperation in Europe", was founded in 1976 as a United States government agency in order to collect information on human rights violations.[82] With the Helsinki Final Act, "it was the first time in an international inter-State agreement that the human rights principles had been elevated to the same status as traditional fundamental principles regulating inter-State relations such as non-recourse to force and respect for territorial integrity." (Pentikäinen 1997: 83).

Despite the selective interpretation of CSCE principles and repeated controversies between the blocs that mutually accused each other of disregarding the Helsinki principles[83], thus hampering the principles' implementation, the CSCE process has been considered not only a "taming" of the East-West conflict but has also been perceived to have contributed to its "resolution" (Bredow 1992). The "old CSCE" ended with the above-mentioned Vienna Final Document of 15 January 1989 and its follow-up program. The "old CSCE" had deliberately abstained from an institutionalized bureaucracy "*à la* United Nations" and applied the so far proven mechanism of respectively agreeing on specific conferences on certain issues (Wrede 1990: 153). The "differentiation of the CSCE process into additional, thematically restricted Expert Meetings and Fora between the Follow-up Conferences constituted […] a significant step of consolidating multilateral diplomacy" (Schlotter et al. 1994: 19, translation P.J.). To sum up,

---

82 See http://www.csce.gov.

83 These mutual accusations especially refer to the 'Western' allegation of human rights violations and the resulting 'Eastern' argument of interference with internal affairs. The 'Declaration on Principles Guiding Relations between Participating States' under basket one of the 'Helsinki Final Act' has noted that all ten principles "are of primary significance and that, accordingly, they will be equally and unreservedly applied, each of them being interpreted taking into account the others."

"the CSCE has, all in all, helped to keep the profound change in Europe and the international system in peaceful paths. In doing so, it has repeatedly changed its form and functions, but always in a way that potential for conflict could be absorbed." (Bredow 1992: 163, translation P.J.)

The CSCE principles agreed in the 1975 Helsinki Final Act and the "Human Dimension" established with the 1989 Vienna Concluding Document provided the basis for the development of democracy-related norms and standards of the CSCE/OSCE throughout the 1990s (see section 3.2) as well as their promotion through the CSCE/OSCE's operational capabilities and specialized institutions (see section 3.3).

3.2 The development of OSCE democracy-related norms and standards as a basis for democracy promotion

Based on the principles agreed in the 1975 Helsinki Final Act and the 1989 Vienna Concluding Document, the CSCE/OSCE has a remarkable record of setting democracy-related norms and developing respective standards in the early 1990s. The 1990 Copenhagen Document and the 1991 Moscow Document, in particular, have led some authors to conclude that the normative standard-setting of the CSCE/OSCE was then complete (Heraclides 1994: 291 ff.). The achievements were remarkable, indeed. With the Copenhagen Document, the CSCE participating States of the former opposing blocs committed themselves to democracy as the only form of government and expressed their conviction that pluralistic democracy and the rule of law are prerequisites for progress in setting-up the lasting order of peace, security, justice and cooperation. With the 1991 Moscow Document, the CSCE/OSCE has been the first international institution to introduce the principle that democracy-related human dimension issues do not belong exclusively to the internal affairs of the state concerned and even introduced a right to intervention in such cases where human dimension commitments are seriously endangered or violated. Where previous documents had expressed general principles, the Copenhagen and Moscow Documents introduced new concepts or elaborated existing ones more extensively (Glover 1995: 32).

"The year of 1989, which had already begun full of hopes with the Vienna Final Document of 15 January, became the 'year of peaceful revolutions' in Central and Eastern Europe" (Wrede 1990: 163, translation P.J.). The CSCE process did not

remain unaffected by the 1989/90 events[84] as the disappearance of the East-West confrontation affected the "fractions" within the CSCE.[85]

The Bonn Economic Conference between 19 March and 11 April 1990 "was the first event in the CSCE context that did not have an intersystem character" (Bredow 1992: 134, translation P.J.). For the first time, all participating States argued in favor of market economy and private property. While the Vienna Final Document had not made an explicit reference to democracy, the Bonn Expert Meeting considered the diversity of opinion and democracy to be indispensable prerequisites of prosperous political economy: "[...] democratic institutions and economic freedom foster economic social progress [...]" (CSCE 1990b: 2). At the same time, democracy and free elections, the rule of law and political pluralism were explicitly considered constitutive criteria of internal developments in CSCE participating States: "[T]he participating states, recognizing the [r]elationship between political pluralism and market economies, and being committed to the principles concerning: Multiparty democracy based on free, periodic and genuine elections; [t]he rule of law and equal protection under the law for all, based on respect for human rights and effective, accessible and just legal systems [...]" (CSCE 1990b: 4). Thus, it has been concluded: "The Final Document, in which the Eastern European states admit to market economy and democracy, therefore, marks a regulative turning point in Europe." (Bedarff and Deutsch 1992: 307, translation P.J.).

The Bonn conference was followed by a CSCE Expert Meeting in Copenhagen from 5 to 29 June 1990. Democracy and the rule of law were acknowledged as preconditions for peace and security. "The participating States express their conviction that full respect for human rights and fundamental freedoms and the development of societies based on pluralistic democracy and the rule of law are prerequisites for progress in setting up the lasting order of peace, security, justice

---

84 These events refer to free elections in Poland in June 1989; the opening of Hungary's borders to GDR citizens in June 1989; peaceful "Monday rallies" in Leipzig in October/November 1989; the overthrow of GDR Head of State and Party, Erich Honecker, on 18 October 1989; the fall of the Wall, that had devided Germany since 1961, on 9 November 1989; overthrow and execution of Romania's dictator Ceausescu in December 1989; Vaclav Havel being elected President of Czechoslovakia in December 1989; Mikhail Gorbatchev being elected Head of State of the USSR on 15 March 1990; free elections in the GDR on 18 March 1990; free elections in Hungary in March/April 1990; declarations of independence of Lithuania (11 March 1990), Estonia (30 March 1990), and Latvia (4 May 1990); free elections in Romania in May 1990; Boris Yeltsin being elected President of the Russian Federation on 29 May 1990; first free elections in Bulgaria in June 1990; NATO und Warsaw Pact considering each other no longer as foes since July 1990; German Reunification on 3 October 1990.

85 Throughout the 1970s and 1980s, neutral and non-aligned countries took a mediating role between the blocs; towards the end of the Cold War, main polarity has increasingly not been between groups but within groups.

and co-operation [...]." (CSCE 1990c: 2). The participating States committed themselves to *democracy* as the only form of government.[86] The Copenhagen Document outlines a number of human rights and fundamental freedoms that had never before been formally accepted in the CSCE context. Democracy was considered an integral part of the rule of law.[87] The term *"pluralistic"* for specifying democracy was used for the first time in an international document. It was the aim of participating States to make totalitarian forms of government impossible within the CSCE area (Bortloff 1996: 225-40). The Head of the Soviet delegation entitled the Copenhagen Final Document a pan-European "constitutional charter" (Rohde-Liebenau 1992: 268)—however, in retrospect, the document was not able to live up to this "title". Nevertheless, the CSCE has developed a detailed norm set and definitions and standards relating to democracy, the rule of law and human rights that is unmatched in the world (Borchert 1999: 156).

Thus, while Bonn, in a way, had lifted economic and regulative differences, Copenhagen overcame differences with regard to the conception of the human person and society. With the end of the Cold War, the conflict items that the "old CSCE" had aimed at regulating disappeared (Schlotter et al. 1994: 20). Considering the enormous changes in Europe, widespread consensus evolved in all European states to convene a Summit of all 35 Heads of State and Government before the end of 1990.

The participating States, thus, convened a special Summit in Paris from 19 to 21 November 1990.[88] Against the background of the vanishing bloc confrontation, the Paris Summit was an expression of "the CSCE's functional change from an instrument of regulating the East-West confrontation towards a factor of stability, of the reconciliation and coordination of interests, and of cooperation within a new common European order" (Kubiczek 1992: 338, translation P.J.). The Final Document, signed on 19 November 1990 in Paris, in a way declared the end of the East-West conflict (at a normative level) (Schlotter 2002: 295) and paved the way for a new direction of the CSCE/OSCE. In the "Joint Declaration of Twenty-Two States", the 22 states of NATO and the Warsaw Pact committed to the

86 Representative and parlamentarian democracy, in this context, refers to regular, free and secret elections (with fair conditions for campaigning), the separation of powers, accountability of the executive and civilian control of the military and the police.

87 The rule of law, in this context, also refers to legal certainty, the independence of judges and lawyers, equality before the law, and binding the executive to the law.

88 As the GDR had ceased to exist, only 34 Participating States took part in the Paris Summit. However, Albania that had so far been constantly absent from the CSCE process was attributed the status of an observer, as it had expressed the wish to unrestrained participation at all CSCE conferences prior to the Paris Summit.

improvement of their relations. In the "Charter of Paris for a New Europe" of 21 November 1990[89], the CSCE/OSCE was called upon to contribute to the historic change in Europe and to face the challenges after the Cold War era. The signatories declared:

> *"We undertake to build, consolidate and strengthen democracy as the only system of government of our nations. In this endeavour, we will abide by the following: […] Democratic government is based on the will of the people, expressed regularly through free and fair elections. Democracy has at its foundation respect for the human person and the rule of law. Democracy is the best safeguard of freedom of expression, tolerance of all groups of society, and equality of opportunity for each person. Democracy, with its representative and pluralist character, entails accountability to the electorate, the obligation of public authorities to comply with the law and justice administered impartially. No one will be above the law." (CSCE 1990a: 3)*

One year later, the representatives of the participating States declared at the Expert Meeting on the Human Dimension in Moscow from 10 September to 4 October 1991:

> *[…] that issues relating to human rights, fundamental freedoms, democracy and the rule of law are of international concern, as respect for these rights and freedoms constitutes one of the foundations of the international order. [The participating States; P.J.] categorically and irrevocably declare that the commitments undertaken in the field of the human dimension of the CSCE are matters of direct and legitimate concern to all participating States and do not belong exclusively to the internal affairs of the State concerned." (CSCE 1991: 3, emphasis by P.J.)*[90]

The CSCE was the first international institution to articulate the principle that the democracy-related human dimension commitments do not belong exclusively to the internal affairs of the state in concerned (Glover 1995: 31). The Moscow Document introduced several new commitments relevant for the promotion of democracy, such as the support to an elected democratic government facing an attempted or actual overthrow and the protection of human rights during a state of public emergency. The representatives of the participating States adopted the "Moscow Mechanism" that complements and strengthens the 1989 "Vienna Mechanism" (see above).[91] Most importantly, the Moscow Mechanism introduces

---

89 This Charter was signed by 34 participating States and by Jacques Delors, the then President of the Commission of the European Communities.

90 This principle that human dimension commitments are not an internal affair was reiterated at the Helsinki Summit in 1992 and the Ministerial Council meeting in Copenhagen in 1997.

91 The phases of the Vienna Mechanism remained the same in the Moscow Mechanism; however, the deadlines that had been introduced in Copenhagen in 1990 were shortened as follows: The participating State concerned has to answer in written form within ten days of a request; bilateral meetings are to be held within one week of the request (CSCE 1991: 31).

a right of intervention and allows for the initiation of an investigation of serious threats to CSCE/OSCE commitments without prior consensus among participating States and without involvement of the CSCE/OSCE Chairperson, the decision-making bodies or institutions. It provides the option of sending missions of experts to assist participating States in the resolution of a particular question or problem relating to the human dimension via fact-finding, good offices or mediation.[92] This right to intervention has great potential for the promotion and protection of democracy, but has so far not lived up to this potential in practice. Notwithstanding the widened scope of possible CSCE/OSCE actions in the human dimension and the great potential of the Moscow Mechanism, in practice, the human dimension mechanisms have been used very little and not systematically:

The OSCE's capability to deploy a small group of rapporteurs on short-notice has been limited, the findings are not binding by any means, and political follow-up has been patchy at best (Boonstra et al. 2011: 411). Although the Moscow Mechanism gives participating States the option to deviate from the consensus principle, the great potential it offers to investigate violations of democracy-related commitments nevertheless depends on the political willingness of at least a number of participating States to utilize it. In only three cases, the Moscow Mechanism was successful: In 1992, a rapporteur mission was deployed to

---

Regarding the deadlines introduced in Copenhagen in 1999, see footnote 80. In addition to the 1989 Vienna Mechanism that provides for the exchange of information on questions relating to the human dimension and the 1991 Moscow Mechanism introducing a right to intervention, the CSCE/OSCE created additional mechanisms in the other dimensions: the 1990 Vienna "Mechanism for Consultation and Cooperation as regards Unusual Military Activities"; the 1991 "Berlin Mechanism" for early warning to be applied in case of serious emergency situations that may arise from a violation of one of the Helsinki principles or as the result of major disruptions; as well as the 1991 "Valletta Mechanism" for the peaceful settlement of disputes that represents the formalization of the fifth Helsinki principle.

92 Following a request for information or for a bilateral meeting, the team of experts may be invited by the participating State concerned upon the suggestion of the requesting state. The state concerned will select the experts that will not include the participating State's own nationals, residents or appointees or more than one national or resident of any particular state from a resource list established at the CSCE/OSCE Office for Democratic Institutions and Human Rights (ODIHR) in Warsaw (CSCE 1991: 32; the CSCE/OSCE institutions and structures, including the ODIHR, will be introduced in section 3.3.). If the state concerned refuses to invite such a team, does not establish a mission of experts within a period of ten days after the inquiry has been made, or the requesting participating State judges that the issue in question has not been resolved, a mission of up to three rapporteurs may be established at the initiation of the requesting state with the support of at least five other participating States (CSCE 1991: 33). This procedure may also be initiated directly—without prior "failure" of a mission of experts—by a participating State with the support of at least nine other participating States in the case "that a particularly serious threat to the fulfilment of the provisions of the CSCE human dimension has arisen" (CSCE 1991: 34). There is also the option of cutting the procedures short by decision of the Committee of Senior Officials (CSO; the CSO role and functions were transferred to the later-established Permanent Council; see section 3.3) upon request of any participating State (CSCE 1991: 34).

Croatia and Bosnia and Herzegovina (i.e. counting as one case). The same year, Estonia invited a mission of experts to review the legislation regarding citizenship and language. Moldova also invited a mission of experts in 1993 in order to analyze minority rights. Ten participating States initiated a mission in 2002/2003 to follow-up on inquiries regarding the assault upon the president of Turkmenistan, but rapporteurs were rejected entry into the country (Milanova 2005: 284). In contrast to these few cases in which the Moscow Mechanism was activated, there have been cases of serious violations in the OSCE area that the OSCE has insufficiently responded to and regarding to which the Moscow Mechanism has not been activated.[93] Randolf Oberschmidt argues that the reason for the Moscow Mechanism not playing a role within the OSCE anymore has to do with the fact that the institutionalization of the organization (see chapter 3.3) has resulted in the OSCE addressing issues of the human dimension "permanently" and in an institutionalized manner at the sessions of the Permanent Council (Oberschmidt 2000: 323). Section 3.3 will introduce the OSCE structures, specialized institutions and field presences.

Together with the Moscow Mechanism's right to intervention, introduced in 1991, the norms set by the 1990 Copenhagen Document and Charter of Paris provided the basis for the OSCE promotion of democratization. This "normative function" of the OSCE is complemented by three other functions: the "international-security function" that played a prominent role during the Cold War; the "conflict-management function"; and the "good-governance-assistance function" aimed at supporting transition countries on their path to democracy, rule of law, and market economies (Zellner 2005: 7). The latter two functions are operational in nature and evolved in the 1990s when the CSCE/OSCE developed its operational capabilities with institutions and operational structures that are introduced in the following section. Those related to the "good-governance-assistance function" will be the focus.

[93] Boonstra et al. mention as examples the Andijan massacre in Uzbekistan in 2005 and the ethnic violence in Kyrgyzstan in 2010 (Boonstra et al. 2011: 411). Regarding the Andijan massacre and the OSCE (non-) response, see Rhodes 2005.

3.3 OSCE institutions, operational capabilities and procedures: organizational prerequisites for context-sensitive democracy promotion

"The CSCE was well-placed to play a vanguard role in democracy and human-rights promotion by virtue of its wider strategic importance during the final years of the Cold War." (Boonstra et al. 2011: 410)

"We emphasize that the commitments undertaken in the field of the human dimension of the CSCE are matters of direct and legitimate concern to all participating States and do not belong exclusively to the internal affairs of the State concerned. The protection and promotion of the human rights and fundamental freedoms and the strengthening of democratic institutions continue to be a vital basis for our comprehensive security." (CSCE 1992c: 5)

With the setting of democracy-related norms and standards in the early 1990s, the CSCE/OSCE also began to extend it's hitherto role as forum for dialogue and negotiation by operative tasks of conflict management and democracy and good governance promotion. In the 1990 "Charter of Paris for a new Europe", CSCE/OSCE participating States declared that the "common efforts to consolidate respect for human rights, democracy and the rule of law, to strengthen peace and to promote unity in Europe require a new quality of political dialogue and co-operation and thus development of the structures of the CSCE" (CSCE 1990a: 12). Thus, several offices and institutions were established, meetings took place more regularly, and the CSCE's work received clearer structures. This "combination of regular consultations and first signs of rudimentary organization-building" (Schlotter et al. 1994: 22, translation P.J.) became apparent in the "Supplementary document to give effect to certain provisions contained in the Charter of Paris for a New Europe". The institutionalization of the conference diplomacy was introduced by the creation of offices and institutions that fulfilled at least the functional criterion of an International Organization. In order to avoid the creation of a large, centralized bureaucracy, these offices were all designed to be very small—with a staff of three to four employees, supported each by their respective national administrations—and decentralized—with headquarters in Prague/Czech Republic, Vienna/Austria and Warsaw/Poland.

After the initiation of the institutionalization in Paris in 1990, the institutionalization process was accelerated and expanded against the background of menacing developments. For the first time in decades, CSCE participating States were confronted with warfare and its consequences in their region. Although the "Charter of Paris" had declared "the era of confrontation and

division in Europe" (CSCE 1990a: 3) to have ended, the CSCE faced new challenges and the destabilization of European security after the dissolution of the Soviet Union and the subsequent breakup of Yugoslavia. This was reflected by the following words of the Helsinki 1992 Summit Declaration "The Challenges of Change" that underline the change from the 1990 Paris atmosphere of departure to concern and sobering:

> *„We have witnessed the end of the cold war, the fall of totalitarian regimes and the demise of the ideology on which they were based. All our countries now take democracy as the basis for their political, social and economic life. The CSCE has played a key role in these positive changes. Still, the legacy of the past remains strong. We are faced with challenges and opportunities, but also with serious difficulties and disappointments." (CSCE 1992c: 4) „[…] Gross violations of CSCE commitments in the field of human rights and fundamental freedoms, including those related to national minorities, pose a special threat to the peaceful development of society, in particular in new democracies." (ibid: 7)*

At the Fourth Follow-up Meeting that took place from 24 March to 8 July 1992 in Helsinki, the Heads of State and Government therefore decided to put in place a comprehensive program of coordinated action and additional tools for the CSCE/OSCE to address tensions before violence erupts and to manage crises. Thus, in order to address tensions before violence erupts, these tools needed to be aimed at early warning and, therefore, at context-sensitivity. In addition to this conflict management function, the Heads of State and Government also explicitly emphasized the democracy and good governance promotion function:

> *"We emphasize that the commitments undertaken in the field of the human dimension of the CSCE are matters of direct and legitimate concern to all participating States and do not belong exclusively to the internal affairs of the State concerned. The protection and promotion of the human rights and fundamental freedoms and the strengthening of democratic institutions continue to be a vital basis for our comprehensive security." (CSCE 1992c: 5; emphasis by P.J.) "The transition to and development of democracy and market economy by the new democracies is being carried forward with determination amidst difficulties and varying conditions. We offer our support and solidarity to participating States undergoing transformation to democracy and market economy. [...] Making this transition irreversible will ensure the security and prosperity of us all." (Ibid.) "There is still much work to be done in building democratic and pluralistic societies […]." (Ibid: 7)*

With regard to the operational tasks related to the new CSCE/OSCE functions of conflict management and democracy promotion, institutions and instruments for their implementation were created. The Ministerial Council in Rome in 1993 reaffirmed that human dimension issues were fundamental to the comprehensive security concept and developed a road map of activities to better integrate and strengthen the human dimension within CSCE/OSCE institutions, structures and

processes. Among the activities of the roadmap were the inclusion of democracy-related human dimension issues as an integral part of deliberations on a regular basis and emphasis on human dimension issues in mandates of the CSCE/OSCE missions—including the promotion of democratic institutions and processes—as well as in the missions' follow-up reports.

By these steps of institutionalizing the CSCE, the CSCE had *de facto* developed from a process into an organization—however, without becoming an International Organization in a strict sense. By establishing permanent institutions and operative capabilities the functional criterion of an International Organization was fulfilled—but the CSCE/OSCE was not based on a founding treaty under international law and the CSCE/OSCE was, therefore, not a subject of international law (*Völkerrechtssubjekt*). The next consistent step was carried out by the Heads of State and Government at their Summit Meeting in Budapest on 5 and 6 December 1994: the change of name from *Conference* on Security and Cooperation in Europe (CSCE) to *Organization* for Security and Cooperation in Europe (OSCE) coming into effect on 1 January 1995 (CSCE 1994b: 1 and section I).[94] However, the change in name altered neither the character of CSCE/OSCE commitments as being politically but not legally binding nor the status of the CSCE/OSCE and its institutions, as the decision explicitly noted (OSCE 2007: 8).[95]

The strictly political character of CSCE/OSCE documents entails that the CSCE/OSCE cannot make use of coercive instruments of democracy promotion (and enforcement), such as negative conditionalities like sanctions that the European Union (EU) can utilize or military intervention as *ultima ratio* of the United Nations (Richter 2005: 99). The OSCE also does not have the resources and leverage to provide economic incentives like the EU. The OSCE depends on the cooperation of the participating State in question and, therefore, relies on political dialogue, processes of learning, exchange and persuasion (Kirchhoff 2000: 69). Which operational capabilities and institutions the OSCE has at its disposal to put these instruments into practice for the promotion of democratization will be analyzed in the following sections.

---

94 At the 1994 Budapest Summit, the CSCE/OSCE Heads of State and Government reconfirmed that "[r]espect for human rights and fundamental freedoms, democracy and the rule of law is an essential component of security and co-operation in the CSCE region. It must remain a primary goal of CSCE action." (CSCE 1994b: para.14).

95 A proposal by the Russian Federation at the Rome Council meeting the previous year to transform the CSCE into an international organization with legal status had not been accepted.

OSCE decision-making bodies

The *Summits of Heads of State or Government of the OSCE participating States* set OSCE priorities at the highest political level (see Figure 2, page 93). In Paris in 1990, they were agreed to take place every two years. However, since the end of the 1990s, dissent regarding the role and priorities of the OSCE among participating States has steered the organization into a crisis and Summits did not take place between the Istanbul Summit in 1999 and the Astana Summit in 2010. Again, since 2010, no Summit has taken place (as of August 2016).

The *Ministerial Council* is the central political decision-making and governing body of the OSCE for policy-making and meets, as a rule, towards the end of every term of Chairpersonship at the level of Foreign Ministers. The Chairpersonship rotates annually among the participating States (see below).

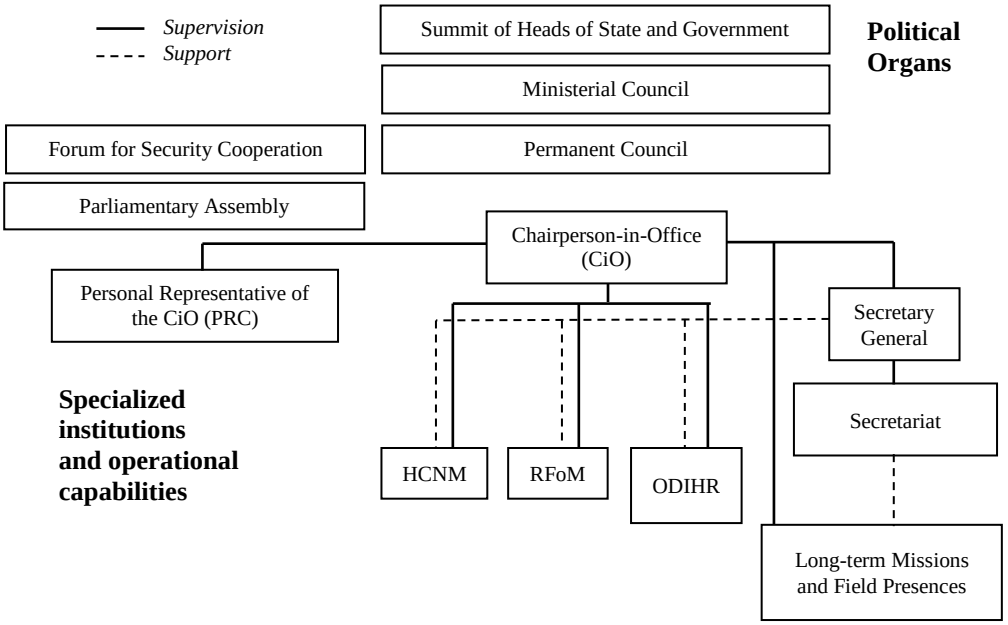
The *Permanent Council* (formerly the "Vienna Group" of the Committee of Senior Officials) has been the OSCE body for regular political consultation and decision-making since 1995 and meets on a weekly basis at Ambassadorial level in Vienna. It can also be convened for emergency purposes. It is composed of permanent representatives of the participating States at the OSCE. While such a permanent political plenary body had been considered unnecessary at the beginning of the institutionalization process in the early 1990s, the OSCE's shift to operational tasks of more intensive preventive diplomacy, conflict management and democracy promotion has changed this notion. Because of its frequent meetings and the possibility to convene the Permanent Council for emergency purposes, it is highly relevant for decision-making on operations and prompt responses to situations that arise on the ground and, thus, for context-sensitive and adaptable decisions. This meeting frequency and flexibility is especially crucial with regard to "ruptures" but also to gradual change in structural political context conditions when political *ad-hoc* responses or general/political adaptation constitute the ideal response according to the above conceptualization (see chapter 2.2).

The Permanent Council has become the most important forum for political debates, consultations and decision-making within the OSCE. Among the key tasks of the Permanent Council are deciding upon deploying expert and rapporteur missions and establishing and mandating long-term field missions as well as upon their political and operational support. The Permanent Council's decisions are informed by the Heads of long-term missions and field presences and by the specialized institutions, such as the High Commissioner on National Minorities (HCNM) and the Office for Democratic Institutions and Human Rights (ODIHR). They regularly report to the Council on their activities as well as on political

developments in the areas of their respective mandate. These regular reports provide for a dense information base, bring potential problems to the attention of all participating States at an early stage, and allow such problems to be addressed. Thus, this practice of regular reporting contributes to a continuous monitoring *ex officio* and to joint discussion of participating States' compliance or non-compliance with OSCE commitments (Borchert 1999: 162; Richter 2005: 100).

With this institutional set-up of the Permanent Council and the reporting practices of operational structures elaborated in the following section, the OSCE is in a good position for context-sensitive and adapted political decision-making and programming of operations (see Figure 3, page 95).

Figure 2: Organizational chart of OSCE institutions and operational capabilities



Source: based on OSCE 2000: 38 ff.

OSCE operational capabilities for democracy promotion[96]

The *OSCE Chairpersonship* rotates annually among OSCE participating States. The Ministerial Council decides which participating State is to hold the

96 Because of the focus of this study on democracy promotion, the OSCE specialized institution of the High Commissioner on National Minorities (HCNM) in The Hague/Netherlands is not introduced in this section. The position was created at the Summit in Helsinkin in 1992 in response to the growing number of ethno-political conflicts as a result of unresolved minority issues. The HCNM task is the early warning of and early action regarding potential conflict and destabilization between participating States. The HCNM mandate is focused on national minorities that are citizens of the state in which they live, such as Russians in the Baltic states, but excludes minorities without titular nations (Stadler 2000: 293).

Chairpersonship. The position of Chairperson-in-Office (CiO), which was introduced by the 1990 Charter of Paris and formally institutionalized by the 1992 Helsinki-II Document, is held by the Foreign Minister of the respective participating State. In order to ensure continuity in OSCE activities, the office-holder is supported by his or her predecessor as well as by his or her successor, together forming the *OSCE Troika*.

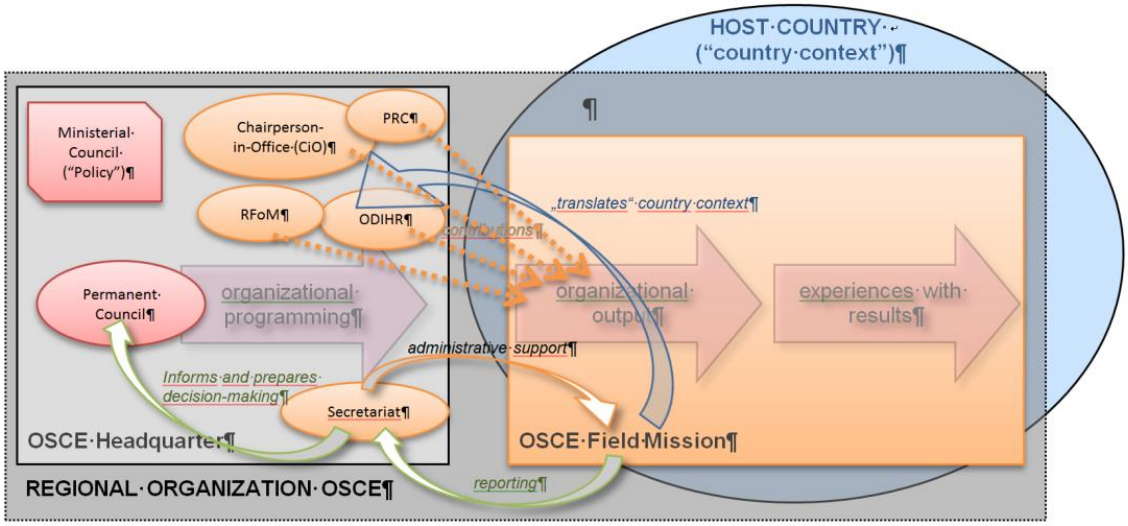
The CiO is responsible for the coordination and implementation of all executive measures and may take initiative with regard to certain situations in participating States, such as political crises or violent conflicts, by means of political dialogue or public statements (i.e. socialization). Therefore, such CiO interventions constitute one possible context-sensitive organizational response to relevant types of change in the political context conditions (see Table 1, page 54) that the OSCE field presences or specialized institutions report on (see Figure 3). For instance, the CiO intervened by means of political dialogue during the "rupture" of the September/October 1993 warfare in Georgia (see chapter 5.2) as well as by means of socialization when publicly underlining the importance of free and transparent elections during rising political tensions in Georgia in the run-up to the November 2003 parliamentary elections that would develop into the "rupture" of the "Rose Revolution" (see chapter 5.6).

It has become an OSCE practice that *ad-hoc* groups or task forces for specific crises or conflict situations are established to support the Troika based on the Chairperson's or the Permanent Council's recommendation. These *ad-hoc* groups consist of a limited number of participating States and have a clearly delineated set of tasks. Task forces also intervene by means of political dialogue in critical situations in participating States. For instance, during rising political tensions in Georgia against the background of democratic backsliding, the Head of the OSCE Task Force for Georgia met with President Eduard Shevardnadze and other high-ranking Georgian interlocutors to discuss election preparations in early-September 2003 (see chapter 5.5).

The CiO may appoint a *Personal Representative (PRC)* to support the office-holder in his or her responsibilities. OSCE CiOs have so far made effective use of the instrument of the Personal Representative—often to lay the basis and negotiate the conditions for establishing a long-term mission in the participating State in question. This has also been the case with regard to Georgia: a Personal Representative of the CiO (PRC) was appointed in 1992 who subsequently negotiated the memoranda of understanding with the conflict parties in preparation of the long-term mission that was dispatched in December 1992 and initially headed by the PRC (see section 5.1.2).

The *OSCE Secretary General* is the OSCE's highest ranking administrative officer and does not have a political weight comparable to the Secretary Generals of the United Nations or of the North Atlantic Treaty Organization (NATO). Initiatives to strengthen the OSCE Secretary General in this regard failed. One example for such an initiative is that of Germany and the Netherlands in May 1994. They introduced the "Common Agenda for Budapest" that aimed at creating the position of an OSCE Secretary General with political competences analogue those provided for by Article 99 of Chapter XV of the UN Charter: "The Secretary-General may bring to the attention of the Security Council any matter which in his opinion may threaten the maintenance of international peace and security." However, this initiative found no consensus. The OSCE Secretary General serves as the CiO's deputy and is accountable to the Chairperson at all times (see Figure 2).

Figure 3: OSCE institutions and operational capabilities for context-sensitive democracy promotion



Legend: decision-making bodies in red colour; operational capabilities in orange colour. Note: Summits, Forum for Security Cooperation, Secretary General, Parliamentary Assembly, and High Commissioner on National Minorities not depicted.
Source: own account

The OSCE Secretary General heads the *Secretariat* in Vienna/Austria that, nowadays, consists of several departments including the Conflict Prevention Center (CPC) with a Policy Support Service, an Operations Service, a Programming and Evaluation Support Unit, and the Forum for Security Cooperation Support. As mentioned above in section 2.1.2, international organizations' secretariats are important for the respective organization's context-sensitivity and adaptability insofar as they contribute with expert staff to generating, categorizing and analyzing knowledge (Barnett and Finnemore 2004:

31-2) that is provided to member/participating states for the purpose of informed decision-making (Abbott and Snidal 1998) and/or utilized for the planning and implementation of operations, such as programs of democracy promotion. As shown in Table 4 (page 65) and Table 5 (page 66), such analytical capacities of the headquarters' bureaucracy are relevant with regard to general/political adaptation and political *ad-hoc* responses.

The OSCE Secretariat's *Conflict Prevention Center (CPC)* is responsible for planning the establishment, restructuring and closing of OSCE field operations, supports their work, and is their primary link with other OSCE structures including the OSCE decision-making bodies (see Figure 3).[97] The CPC is to ensure the timely distribution of reports from the field, i.e. the proxy for adaptability (see Table 4, Table 5, and Figure 1), thereby contributing to context-sensitive and adapted decision-making of the Permanent Council regarding operations. The CPC is also to keep field operations informed, providing advice on programmatic and management issues, ensuring that policy guidance is communicated and reflected in a coordinated way in their work on the ground (OSCE 2015: 2).

The 1990 CSCE Summit in Paris created a *Parliamentary Assembly (PA)* in Copenhagen/Denmark that is to facilitate interparliamentary dialogue within the OSCE area and support the strengthening and consolidation of democratic institutions in participating States. The OSCE Parliamentary Assembly has an advisory and opinion-forming role with regard to participating States' compliance with and implementation of OSCE commitments. At times, this OSCE institution intervenes in participating States by means of political dialogue or socialization. Examples for this were the OSCE PA President's public critical statement in September 1996 regarding the local authorities' rejection to allow international monitoring of the 1996 local elections in Georgia's Ajaria region as well as the PA President's separate meetings with President Eduard Shevardnadze, parliamentarians, members of the Central Election Commission and members of the Supreme Court to discuss issues regarding the April 2000 presidential election in Georgia (see empirical analysis below).

The *Office for Democratic Institutions and Human Rights (ODIHR)* in Warsaw/Poland has been designated by the participating States as the central institution of the democracy-related human dimension. The ODIHR has the task of "translating the grand principles set out in the OSCE documents into concrete realities and turning the universal standards into specific programmes", as former ODIHR Director Audrey Glover has put it (Glover 1995: 35). However, doubts

[97] On the origins and development of the CPC, see Vetschera 2001b.

were raised on the capacity of the institution that had been perceived as "tiny" with a "low profile" at the beginning. With the ODIHR's integration into the planning and implementation of OSCE activities since 1994/1995, the operational profile of the ODIHR was raised (Hurlburt 1996: 369). The ODIHR had initially focused primarily on organizing seminars for participating States in order to "educate" on and convey a common understanding of human dimension principles before its "operational nature" has been further strengthened in the mid-1990s.

The ODIHR is of central importance for assessing the degree of democratic maturity of participating States providing them with legitimacy and acceptance in the international arena (Flynn and Farrell 1999: 525; Richter 2005: 99 ff.). This happens mostly through the *observation and assessment of elections* in participating States. Election observation reports constitute an instrument of socialization by pointing out achievements and/or shortcomings but also contain recommendations for improving the legal framework, institutions and processes of elections, thereby providing a good basis for the context-sensitive adaptation of support measures in this regard. Efforts to provide the ODIHR with an explicit obligation to bring violations of human rights commitments to the attention of the Permanent Council failed in 1992, 1993 and 1994. The Final Document of the 1994 Budapest Review Conference at least encourages the CiO to inform the Permanent Council of such serious cases, including "on the basis of ODIHR information" (Hurlburt 1996: 373). In terms of peer review, the ODIHR organizes bi-annual high-level *"Human Dimension Implementation Meetings"*—a mechanism introduced in 1992. With these, the OSCE aims at making transparent the degree of actual (non-) compliance with and implementation of OSCE principles that participating States have politically committed to and give recommendations on how implementation can be improved. While considered the OSCE's most important human rights event (Letschert and Hazewinkel 2004: 32), it has been noted that "there is vastly diminished willingness on the part of the participating states to utilize the OSCE as a forum to engage in public review of non-compliance" (Schlager 2000: 362). Non-governmental organizations (NGOs) complain that there was hardly any follow-up to recommendations of the Human Dimension Implementation Meetings. The Meetings are not effectively used as a tool to improve implementation; nevertheless, these events are said to provide at least opportunities for informal contacts—also between government representatives and NGOs, a growing number of interesting thematic side events, and good key note speeches (Letschert and Hazewinkel 2004: 40; Buchsbaum 2001: 216).

Initially named "Office for Free Elections", a key success of the ODIHR has been the setting of international standards and the development of a methodology

of free and fair elections that are used by other international organizations as reference (Boonstra et al. 2011: 466 ff.; Rousselier 1993: 27-9). At the 1994 Budapest Summit, the ODIHR received an expanded election observation mandate that goes beyond the polling and covers the entire election process before, during, and after election-day. Particularly through its election monitoring reports that are, here, also considered a proxy of OSCE adaptability, the ODIHR has received international visibility and recognition. Elections, often regarded as the most visible "litmus test" of democracy, are at the center of ODIHR activities (Oberschmidt 2000: 323).

In addition to this key area of ODIHR engagement, the ODIHR actively contributes to democracy promotion in the field by offering expertise with regard to democratic processes and institutions and providing comments and input to legal documents—often in response to requests by OSCE long-term missions or by a participating State. The long-term missions are in the position to 'translate' the context and ensure context-sensitive and adapted contributions by the ODIHR and other OSCE specialized institutions.

In 1997, the ODIHR was restructured and thereby transformed into an operational institution with two sections, one on elections and one on democracy-building (OSCE/ODIHR 1996a: 4).[98] With this transformation into an operational structure, the ODIHR has begun the practice of developing formal and integrated work plans with projects focused on practical issues in the area of international democracy promotion (OSCE/ODIHR 1996a: 6). Since then, the ODIHR concludes memoranda of understanding with recipient states and implements programs on specific aspects of the rule of law, civil society, and democratic governance stipulated in the 1990 Copenhagen Document, often in the form of training measures, round table seminars, and awareness-raising campaigns. For such tasks, the ODIHR relies heavily on external experts and international non-governmental organizations that it contracts for the implementation of activities (Oberschmidt 2001: 280). Relying on external technical experts, who are not necessarily familiar with the specific country context, risks providing advice and input based on 'models' that may not be suitable for the respective setting. In this regard, cooperation with a long-term mission on the ground is considered essential in helping to 'translate' between technical expertise and local context, thereby ensuring context-sensitive and adapted contributions (see Figure 3). Compared to the early 1990s, ODIHR cooperation with field missions has intensified significantly—especially with smaller missions that do not have their own

[98] In the meantime, additional divisions have been established: human rights, tolerance and non-discrimination. Furthermore, a contact point for Roma and Sinti-related issues had been part of the ODIHR since 1994.

democratization sections, as the large missions in the Balkans for instance (Oberschmidt 2001: 281).

After the OSCE Secretariat, the ODIHR has grown into the second largest OSCE institution. However, the ODIHR has had to face the constant dilemma of a blatant mismatch of the broad spectrum of tasks and the limited resources allocated by participating States for these tasks from the very beginning on (Oberschmidt 2000: 323). Although the budget allocated to ODIHR has increased considerably throughout the 1990s[99], this specialized OSCE institution was nevertheless dependent on participating States' voluntary contributions for concrete projects. While such voluntary contributions increase the ODIHR's operational capacities on the one hand, the ODIHR, at the same time, runs the risk of being perceived as "sub-contractor" that is implementing priorities set by individual participating States (Oberschmidt 2001: 280) and not necessarily responding to developments in the political conditions in a context-sensitive and adapted manner. This risk is aggravated by the limits to an institutional memory that would ensure certain continuities in substance and activities. The limited institutional memory is a result of the high fluctuation of personnel because of the OSCE's nature of a non-career organizations relying on secondment.

The *OSCE Representative on Freedom of the Media (RFoM)* in Vienna/Austria plays a relatively small role among the OSCE's specialized institutions. However, this specialized institution has raised the organization's profile in the area of the freedoms of the press and of opinion since its creation at the end 1997 following a decision of the 1996 Lisbon Summit (Richter 2009: 126). The mandate of the Representative was being negotiated for nearly eight months after Germany had formally submitted a proposal to the Permanent Council in October 1996 and the December 1996 Lisbon Summit had tasked the Permanent Council to elaborate such a mandate (Herkes 1998).

The RFoM is to monitor the development of the freedom of the media in participating States, thereby potentially contributing to the OSCE's adaptability. In the case of serious violations of OSCE commitments in this field, the RFoM is to intervene. Such RFoM interventions constitute one possible adapted organizational response to changes in the context conditions of participating States (see Figure 3). Although the agreed mandate leaves the RFoM with not

[99] The converted approximate budget for the ODIHR's predecessor, the Office for Free Elections amounted to 250,000 EUR in 1991. By 1997, the converted approximate budget of ODIHR had increased to 3.25 million EUR or 7.61 percent of the OSCE budget. In 2001, the ODIHR budget reached 6.57 million EUR or 3.14 percent of the OSCE budget, and, in 2004, 11.5 million EUR or 6.4 percent of the OSCE budget (Oberschmidt 2001: 280; OSCE 1997: 49, 2001: 120, 2004b: 147).

more than words at his or her disposal (Koven 2001: 108 ff.), this institution has gained a reputation of a credible and non-partisan authority by having critically dealt with developments also in Western Europe and having protected journalists with targeted interventions (Duve 2004: 571; Möller 2003: 334).

The *OSCE long-term missions* are considered to play a leading role in implementing OSCE programs of international democracy promotion and monitoring compliance with human dimension commitments (Boonstra et al. 2011: 467), to be "[p]erhaps the most important aspect of the Organization's relentless activities aimed at the promotion of stability, cooperation and universal values" (Abadjian 2000: 30), and to be one of the greatest comparative advantages of the OSCE compared to other international organizations and promoters of democratization (Zellner 2005: 20). Since the deployment of the first mission of long-duration to Kosovo, Sandjak and Vojvodina in August 1992, OSCE long-term missions have become an independent and central institution for crisis prevention and the promotion of democratization, the rule of law and human rights. Their concept emerged pragmatically, was applied case-by-case, following no blueprint, and following no standard guidelines governing their operating modalities (Ghebali 2004: 206).[100]

OSCE long-term missions are largely secondment-based (i.e. non-career-based) with flat hierarchies and only a few bureaucratic competence structures. This allows such field missions to be deployed comparatively quickly and be used flexibly (Zellner et al. 2004: 94). However, it also requires the availability of a pool of qualified personnel—especially in light of the usually rather short term of the deployments of often only six to twelve months (Neukirch 2000: 307).[101]

Wolfgang Zellner et al. have identified three "generations" of field operations to date: The first generation has usually been deployed in response to imminent crisis in the early 1990s and typically perform monitoring and reporting tasks (i.e. proxy for adaptability; see Table 5, page 66), facilitate negotiations between conflict parties, and provide various kinds of human dimension assistance with a rather low level of interference in domestic affairs of the host state. The second

[100] At the OSCE Summit in Istanbul in 1999, OSCE participating States agreed on very general provisions regarding OSCE field operations (OSCE 1999: para. 37-41). The OSCE Secretariat issues an OSCE General Guide for Mission Members in June 2013 (SEC.GAL/54/00), a Code of Conduct for Mission Members in November 2000 (SEC.GAL/144/00), and Security Instructions for OSCE Field Activities in June 2001 (SEC.GAL/98/01).

[101] In response to this challenge, the OSCE developed a training strategy in 1998/1999 and launched the REACT concept on Rapid Expert Assistance and Cooperation Teams that aims at better training and preparation of OSCE mission members by the participating States or the OSCE itself (Neukirch 2000: 307).

generation has been deployed since around 1995 and consists of larger-size post-conflict rehabilitation missions with broader tasks, often operating under the protection of NATO and EU military forces and sometimes taking over sovereign tasks of the host state[102]. The third generation are small OSCE centers and offices that focus on maintaining the lines of communications with the state institutions and civil society organizations of the host country as well as on non-political project services in response to host country requests (Zellner et al. 2004: 92-4). Vahram Abadjian has also made an effort of classifying OSCE field operations and chosen to group them into conflict prevention, crisis management, post-conflict rehabilitation, and liaison office (Abadjian 2000: 24). He points out that all classes of field operations have integrated "democratization tasks" at some point and argues that this results from the shared understanding of OSCE participating States that a conflict cannot be considered resolved unless the root causes have been eliminated; in order to achieve this situation, a democratic environment of respect of fundamental freedoms and human rights and the rule of law needs to have been established (ibid.: 26, 29). Claus Neukirch identifies certain similarities across the different kinds of OSCE field operations classified by the "generation" or other approaches: In general, all long-term missions address democracy-related human dimension issues in the host countries. This usually includes the monitoring of the human rights situation (i.e. adaptability; see Table 5, page 66), sometimes also assistance with regard to improving this situation (i.e. adapted organizational responses). Many missions support the establishment of domestic ombudsperson institutions in cooperation with the ODIHR or the United Nations in order to strengthen the host country capacities for the protection of human rights (Neukirch 2000: 309). All these observations are true for the OSCE long-term mission to Georgia (see chapter 5).

The flexible system of deploying, managing, and closing field operations has contributed to the vast field experience of the OSCE. The long-term field presence in the shape of such missions allows the OSCE to 'have its fingers on the pulse' of the political context conditions and developments in participating States and support the implementation of norms across OSCE dimensions on the ground. This requires the consent of the participating State "hosting" the mission. The Permanent Council needs to reach a consensus on the mandate and the budget of a mission, which often requires lengthy negotiations. On the basis of the mandate, a memorandum of understanding has to be concluded with the host country (Zellner et al. 2004: 91). The duration of a mandate is usually six or twelve months before

[102] See footnote 14 on the rehabilitation of such tasks according to Richter 2009.

it needs to be extended again by consensus in the Permanent Council.[103] While this appears as a contradiction to the notion of *long-term* mission and makes the mandate of a mission vulnerable to politically motivated non-extensions for which the non-consent of one participating State would be sufficient[104], one may also consider this practice a window of opportunity for regularly (re-) considering the situation in the host country, reviewing the mandate, and—when necessary—adapting the mandate (see Figure 3). This aspect is particularly relevant with regard to general/political adaptation and will be analyzed with regard to the OSCE as international promoter of democratization in Georgia (see chapters 5 and 5.6).

While adopting the mandate usually requires some time, once established, the mission enjoys a high degree of autonomy. The mandates usually allow the mission to take initiative and leave the Heads of Mission, holding the rank of Ambassador, room for maneuver (Huber 2003: 128; Schlotter 1996; Neukirch 2000). This autonomy provides a good basis for adapting the engagement in response to change in the political context conditions of the host country and is considered here an internal prerequisite relevant for adaptability especially with regard to practical adaptation and strategic adaptation in the field (see Table 5, page 66). The performance of the missions is said to largely depend on the personal charisma and diplomatic skills of the respective Head of Mission (Ghebali 2004: 209; Huber 2003: 132). According to an established practice, the CiO has the authority of designating the Head of Mission and providing him or her with guidance (ibid.).[105]

---

103 This practice of continuously extending mission mandates has resulted in a debate on an "infinite loop" and on the questions of "exit strategy" and effectiveness (e.g. Meyer 1998, 2000; Abadjian 2000; Huber 2003: 125).

104 Such politically motivated opposition and, thus, non-extension has been the fate of the following OSCE field operations: The long-term mission to Kosovo, Sandjak and Voivodina had to seize its activities in mid-1993 after Yugoslavia's status as participating State was suspended and the Yugoslavian government, therefore, denied to prolong the memorandum of understanding; the long-term mission to Ukraine in mid-1999 after Ukraine had claimed that the crisis with Crimea was over; the long-term missions to Estnia and Latvia at the end of 2001 after no consensus could be reached on the renewal of their mandates; the Assistance Group in Chechnya at the end of 2002 after Russia had opposed any prolongation when no other participating State was supporting her demand to revise the mandate and delete all references to political mediation; the long-term mission to Georgia at the end of 2008 when Russia was opposed to an extension unless a second long-term mission to South Ossetia would be established in recognition of its status as independent state that had been recognized by Russia at the end of August 2008.

105 This established practice was "codified" at the OSCE Summit in Istanbul in 1999, attributing the co-responsibility of guidance to both the Chairman-in-Office and the Permanent Council (OSCE 1999: para. 37).

Like the ODIHR and other specialized institutions, the Heads of Mission regularly report to the Permanent Council (see Figure 3). Such reporting procedures have increasingly become one reason for criticism since the early 2000s, especially from Russia and from several post-Soviet countries. Because of critical reports on political developments, some host countries came to perceive the presence of OSCE long-term missions as a "stigma" (e.g. Zellner et al. 2004: 95; Semneby 2005: 233). The bones of contention are the geographical concentration of OSCE activities in the 'East' and the perceived predominant focus on the human dimension. Russia, Belarus, Kazakhstan and Kyrgyzstan blame the OSCE for an imbalanced interference in internal affairs of only non-'Western' participating States. They have translated this criticism into demands for a reform of the OSCE in general and the field operations in particular (e.g. Nikonov 2003; Bloed 2004; Ghebali 2004: 214 ff.; Zellner et al. 2004: 94 ff.; Chizhov 2005; Ghebali 2005; Morozov 2005). While important, the demand for a reform of the OSCE that is connected with these critical views is not the focus of this study. Rather, the reporting procedures are of interest here with regard to their potential for the OSCE's sensitivity and adaptability for contexts in which the OSCE is engaged with the host country's consent.

The usually bi-weekly "activity reports" are supplemented with information on instant events or incidents in the form of "spot reports" as well as with systematic analyses of special political or technical topics in the form of "background reports". These non-public but "restricted" reports are distributed to the delegations of the Permanent Council via the Conflict Prevention Center of the Secretariat. Some are classified "confidential" and are only distributed to the "Troika" or its *ad-hoc* groups (Ghebali 2004: 209). These mission reports constitute an invaluable source of information for the Permanent Council on political developments in participating States and potentially contribute to informed, context-sensitive and adapted decision-making. Therefore, the monitoring and reporting procedures of OSCE operational institutions and structures are of great interest for the research interest of this study.

OSCE rapporteur missions

In the context of the OSCE's institutionalization process of the early 1990s and just before the Heads of State and Government would decide to put in place a comprehensive OSCE program of coordinated action and additional tools at the Fourth Follow-up Meeting in Helsinki from March to July 1992 (CSCE 1992c: sections II and III), the Council of Ministers adopted a "general mandate" at its meeting in Prague on 30 and 31 January 1992. This general mandate entailed the decision to establish a standard procedure for assessing progress of newly

admitted countries towards full implementation of CSCE/OSCE commitments that include democratic values. This standard procedure took the form of rapporteur missions. The reports of such rapporteur missions potentially serve as analyses of the context conditions in participating States and potential host countries of OSCE field missions and, thus, as internal prerequisite for context-sensitivity at the outset of the OSCE engagement at t_0.

OSCE reporting procedures

As mentioned, it has become a standard within the OSCE that the Heads of the long-term missions as well as the specialized institutions, such as the Office for Democratic Institutions and Human Rights (ODIHR), the High Commissioner on National Minorities (HCNM) and the Representative on Freedom of the Media, regularly report to the Permanent Council. The Head of Mission's presentations at Permanent Council meetings, for instance, usually take place when the duration of the mission mandate is up for extension. This allows an informed and up-to-date discussion of participating States. Berthold Meyer, therefore, concludes that it can be assumed that the Permanent Council prepares and takes decisions thoroughly and based upon up-to-date information on the respective situation (Meyer 1998: 14).[106] However, the degree to which the various types of reports are analytical varies to a great extent and can be assumed to depend on the personal style of the respective head of mission as well as on anticipated political sensitivities among the participating States that restrain open reporting. Cursorily, with regard to Georgia, the impression gained by the author from the review of the reports on Georgia for the period 1992 to 2004 is that the reports of the Personal Representatives on his intermittent visits in the early 1990s were generally more detailed and analytical, providing not only a description of developments and events but also an interpretation of what this may mean for the OSCE engagement and a reflection of this engagement. Later on, regular reporting procedures tended to be mainly used in a descriptive fashion with individual reports at some points that were more analytical and reflective. Chapter 5 will provide a closer look at this matter with regard to the OSCE democracy promotion engagement in Georgia

[106] Political positions of OSCE participating states certainly play a dominant role regarding the voting behavior within the Permanent Council, as Russia's veto against an extension of the Georgia mission's mandate at the end of 2008 after the August 2008 war between Georgia and Russia shows. Nevertheless, heads of mission have the opportunity to lobby for their proposals among the delegations of OSCE participating states prior to the Permanent Council sessions in which decisions on the respective mission's mandate are taken and—depending on the respective personality of the head of mission—have used these during their visits to Vienna, as informal talks of the author with former members of OSCE long-term missions revealed.

as well the respective OSCE responses to different types of change in the political transformation process of the country.

The author's research at the OSCE archives in Prague have revealed that the long-term mission to Georgia has collected comprehensive information on political developments in Georgia in general as well as, in particular, on developments in its areas of engagement since its establishment at the end of 1992.[107] This information was regularly compiled in periodic *activity reports* that were submitted to the Vienna headquarters on a bi-weekly basis, twice a month.[108] The bi-weekly activity reports were complemented by special *situation reports, spot reports* and *background reports* on specific circumstances on the initiative of the mission or in response to requests by OSCE bodies as well as by the *head of mission's presentations* at Permanent Council meetings once or twice a year. Examples for mission-initiated situation-specific reports are the one on the resignation of the Georgian Head of State Eduard Shevardnadze in September 1993 (CSCE Mission to Georgia 1993n) or the July 1998 spot report on developments in the parliament of Georgia (OSCE Mission to Georgia 1998k). An example of a special mission report, prepared in response to a request by the Office of the OSCE Chairperson-in-Office, is a February 1994 summary of major developments and problems in Georgia (CSCE Mission to Georgia 1994l). A September 2006 background report, for instance, provided information on the development regarding local self-government elections to OSCE participating States (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2006).

In order to give an impression of the numbers of these infrequent case-based reports in relation to the regular bi-weekly activity reports, Figure 4 was prepared based on an analysis of the OSCE archive's document database.[109] The figure shows a sharp increase of spot reports and weekly reports of the years 2003 and 2004 outnumbering even bi-weekly activity reports. When the author reviewed these spot reports, it became evident that these reports reflect the frequent situation updates during the 2003 "Rose Revolution" as well as the increasing tensions in South Ossetia and Ajaria after the change of government resulting from the "Rose Revolution". These tensions were likely triggered by the "state-building strategy" that President Mikheil Saakashvili announced shortly after

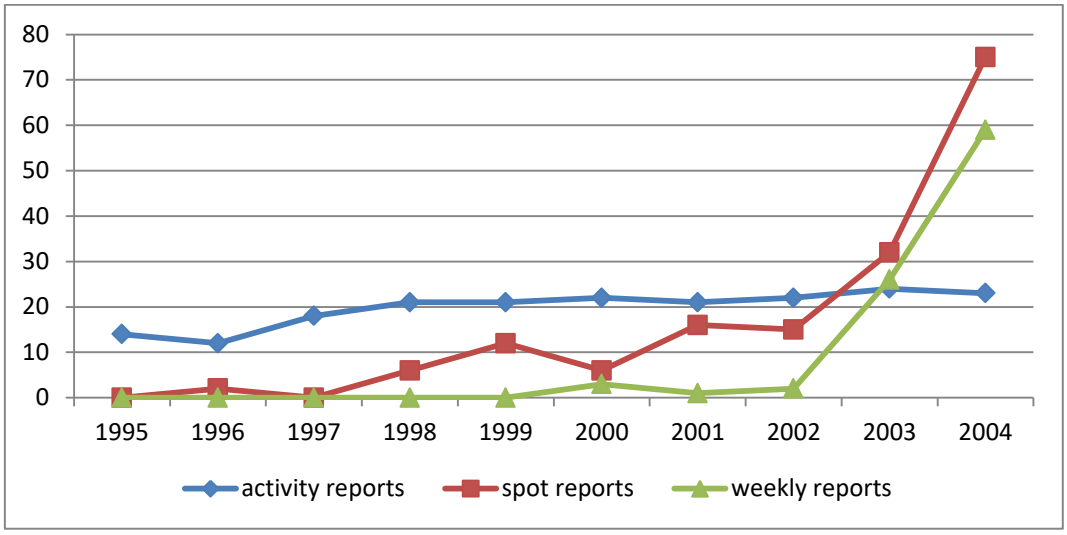
[107] Research at the OSCE archives in Prague was conducted by the author in February/March 2009 and May/June 2016.

[108] In addition, weekly reports have been prepared for the border monitoring operation within the framework of the long-term mission that was included to the mandate in December 1999.

[109] Note that documents have only been included in this electronic system since 1995 at the time of the research visits in 2009 and 2016.

taking office. The rise in numbers of weekly border monitoring reports during the same period reflects an increase of registered border crossings by armed persons.

Figure 4: Numbers of different types of reports of the OSCE long-term mission to Georgia 1995-2004



Source: Own analysis of document list generated from the database administered by the OSCE Documentation Center in Prague.

The empirical analysis of the OSCE democracy promotion engagement in Georgia below will show how the OSCE utilized this internal prerequisite of reporting procedures for context-sensitive adaptation in response to political change.

3.4 Synthesis: the OSCE as international democracy promoter

The history of the OSCE shows that the OSCE has proven remarkably adaptable to changes in the international environment. The OSCE as international promoter of democratization in participating States has evolved from a conference process that significantly helped to contain the bloc confrontation during the Cold War era by providing a forum and framework for continuous dialogue between the bloc states. By developing a unique set of democracy-related norms and by transforming into an organization with decision-making structures and specialized institutions focused on democratization and human rights, the CSCE/OSCE adapted to the changed international environment of the early 1990s. With the main tasks of early warning and monitoring compliance with CSCE/OSCE commitments, these specialized institutions were designed to be context-sensitive and adaptable (see Figure 3). In response to the political reality that the processes

of dual transformation and democratization in post-Communist countries did not develop as smoothly as initially hoped and that violent conflict had not yet been eliminated from the OSCE area, the organization adapted again by gradually strengthening its operational capacities to support participating States in complying with OSCE commitments—especially with regard to human dimension issues including the promotion of democratization.

The OSCE's comprehensive approach to security 'codified' in a comprehensive set of norms and the 'right of intervention' acknowledged in the 1991 Moscow Document provide for the basis of OSCE democracy promotion. The specific characteristics of the OSCE—decision-making by consensus and a broad geographical participation—accounts for the OSCE's cooperative approach to democracy promotion that basically rules-out any power-based instrument of coercion or negative conditionalities such as sanctions. With specialized operational institutions, such as the ODIHR and the RFoM, as well as with the long-term missions, "persistence, cooperative dialogue and a vast field presence" have become "the central pillars of OSCE democracy promotion" (Richter 2005: 99). These operational capabilities function with a relatively high degree of autonomy compared to other international organizations and—through monitoring and reporting procedures—provide the basis for informed central decision-making structures. How these procedures are utilized for context-sensitive and adapted engagement of the OSCE in democracy promotion in Georgia will be addressed in the following chapters.

Thus, while acknowledging on the basis of chapter 3 that the OSCE and its predecessor CSCE have proven adaptable regarding its own characteristics, structure and norm-setting in response to the changed international environment of the early 1990s, this study has yet to analyze whether the OSCE as international democracy promoter is also sensitive and adaptable to the (changed) political context conditions in host countries regarding its operations at implementation level. This analysis whether and how the OSCE utilizes its internal prerequisites for context-sensitivity and adaptability in Georgia during the period of 1992 to 2004 is provided in chapters 5 and 6 and will serve as the basis for answering the research question whether the "one size fits all" thesis holds in spite of probing it against a tough case or not.

4. Analysis of the country context: the political transformation process of Georgia and identification of types of change 1991-2004[110]

As elaborated above (see chapter 2.3), a country context has been selected for the analysis of the OSCE's context-sensitivity and adaptation that experienced at least one "rupture" in its process of political transformation, i.e. a rapid and radical change of the political context conditions ($t_{1.c}$; see Table 1 on page 54), in addition to actor-centered and structural gradual changes ($t_{1.a}$ and $t_{1.b}$). Georgia in the South Caucasus was the site to at least one of such a "rupture" in the shape of the "Rose Revolution", i.e. mass demonstrations against massive election fraud in November 2003 that resulted in the resignation of President Eduard Shevardnadze and brought a government of "young reformers" into power. As the following empirical analysis will show, earlier developments in Georgia since independence in 1991 have not met the ideal of the "transition paradigm", making context-sensitive and flexible approaches all the more relevant. Against this background, Georgia in the period from 1992 to 2004 provides for a political context very suitable to test the "one size fits all" thesis because international democracy promoters can be expected to have become aware of the change—at least of the rapid and radical change resulting from the "Rose Revolution"—and to have considered adapting their democracy promotion efforts—at least following the events of November 2003.

The following analysis of developments in Georgia's political context conditions will start out by providing the background to the situation in Georgia at the outset of CSCE/OSCE engagement in 1992 and then be structured according to the types of change conceptualized in chapter 2.2 (see Table 1):

- the *"rupture"* ($t_{1.c.1}$) in efforts of political stabilization as a result of September/October 1993 warfare (section 4.2);
- *gradual change in structural political context conditions* in the early Shevardnadze era ($t_{1.b.1}$): introduction of democratic norms and institutions as a result of the constitution-making process in 1994-1995 (section 4.3); followed by

[110] Note that the entire chapter draws from several publications of the author, namely Jawad 2005; Jawad 2006b; Jawad 2006a; Jawad 2008, 2012a. Therefore, references are not provided in any instance of a citation of own sources in the following sections.

- a phase of stagnation in the democratization process in 1995-1999: failed democratic consolidation (section 4.4);
- *gradual change in structural and actor-centered political context conditions* in the late Shevardnadze era (section 4.5): democratic backsliding ($t_{1.b.2}$) as a result of the disintegration of the ruling party and the strengthening of opposition forces and civil society in 1999-2003 ($t_{1.a}$); and
- the November 2003 "Rose Revolution" as a *"rupture"* in Georgia's political transformation process ($t_{1.c.2}$) and window of opportunity for democratization and its promotion (section 4.6).

The following context analysis of political development in Georgia in the period of 1991 to 2004 and of the types of change according to the conceptualization provided in chapter 2.2 will structure the analysis in chapter 5 of whether the OSCE adapted its engagement as international democracy promoter in Georgia sensitive to the various types of political change in the period under review from 1992 to 2004.

4.1 The political context conditions at the outset of CSCE/OSCE engagement in Georgia in 1992 (t_0): turbulent early years of transition

In light of the transition model developed by Guillermo O'Donnell and Philippe Schmitter (1986)[111], Georgia's liberalization and transition[112] started before independence from the Soviet Union. The political regime opened up against the backdrop of the *glasnost* and *perestroika* policies pursued by Soviet President

111 O'Donnell et al.'s democratization phases have been developed based on Dankwart Rustow's dynamic model of a preparatory, a decision and a habituation phase (Rustow 1970). The explanatory value of analyzing developments in Georgia along the lines of democratization phases has been debated in literature. Timm 2012, for instance, has argued that it may be more fruitful to shift the analytical focus from the level of political *regime* to political *authority* by applying the theoretical approach of neopatrimonialism. This would allow for explaining the performance of the political system and strategic calculations and behavioral rationales of political actors in Georgia. In Timm's view, utilizing this alternative heuristic model helps to control the "democratization bias" and avoid the logic of the "transition paradigm".

112 The term "transition" is used here in a narrow sense for the period between the liberalization of an authoritarian regime and the consolidation of a democracy during which political elites are replaced by (re)negotiating pacts (O'Donnell et al. 1986b). In comparison, the wider sense of the transition term is used as a synonym for the entire sequence of processes of regime change covering the period between the decay of the old regime or system, through the introduction of new rules ("first transition"), until the conclusion of the consolidation of the new regime or system ("second transition") (Huntington 1991).

Mikhail Gorbachev (1985-1991). The national opposition, headed by Zviad Gamsakhurdia, came to power following the October 1990 parliamentary elections in the Georgian Soviet Socialist Republic.

The collapse of the Soviet Union triggered a geopolitical rearrangement of the Caucasus region. While the northern Caucasus is composed of different regions and autonomous republics that are part of the Russian Federation, the Southern Caucasus comprises the three republics of Armenia, Azerbaijan, and Georgia. Each declared independence in 1991. Based on 89.7 percent of the votes in favor of independence in a referendum held on 31 March 1991, Georgia declared independence on 9 April 1991 and Gamsakhurdia was elected the first president of independent Georgia with 86 percent of the votes on 26 May 1991. In Georgia, more autonomous units had been built up under Soviet rule than in any other Soviet republic (with the exception of Russia itself).[113] No other state in the post-Soviet space has as many difficulties in securing or restoring territorial integrity or in controlling its territory (Slider 1997: 169).

In the late 1980s, against the backdrop of the *glasnost* policy of the last Soviet President Mikhail Gorbachev (1985–1991), Abkhazian and Ossetian nationalists began striving for more autonomy. In the early 1990s, communities in Georgia's inter-ethnic conflicts violently sought to redefine their relations with neighboring others in a region characterized by a mosaic of interwoven communities. Contested understandings of sovereign territory and rival myths of a homeland, called the Georgian state as it existed after the dissolution of the Soviet Union into question. Immediately after regaining independence in April 1991, Georgia was confronted with several severe internal conflicts concerning foremost the two secession conflicts in Abkhazia and South Ossetia.[114] Georgia has not succeeded in expanding the sovereignty of the central government over its entire territory.[115]

---

113 For the general role of Soviet nationality policy in the recurrence of national movements in the late 1980s or its effect on the relationships between different communities see particularly Dehdashti 2000: 22-36.

114 The region's name—South Ossetia—is the term most frequently used in official documents and diplomatic discourse, as in this contribution. While at the beginning of OSCE mediation in 1992 Georgia wanted the region to be referred to as "Tshkinvali Region", the South Ossetian de-facto authorities insisted on "South Ossetia". Up to today, most Georgians refer to the region as "Shida Kartli", as "Tskhinvali Region", or—in the case of hardline nationalists—as "Samachablo", the land of the aristocratic Georgian Machabeli family (International Crisis Group (ICG) 2004: 2). South Ossetia, bordering the Russian province of North Ossetia, represents the smallest among the secessionist entities in the post-Soviet space. It was granted the status of an autonomous region in the Georgian Soviet Socialist Republic in 1923.

115 On the contrary, in the wake of the 2008 war between Georgia and Russia, Abkhazia and South Ossetia claimed independence again as in July 1992 and December 1991. This time, their independent stati were recognized by Russia, Nicaragua, Venezuela and Nauru.

On 20 September 1990, South Ossetia proclaimed full sovereignty within the USSR, but aimed for a federation with North Ossetia as part of Russia after the dissolution of the USSR. After Ossetians had boycotted the October 1990 parliamentary elections—in response to an election law adopted by the Georgian Supreme Soviet barring regional parties—South Ossetia held its own elections in December 1990. Adhering to his nationalist orientation, Zviad Gamsakhurdia, the first elected president of independent Georgia, subsequently abolished South Ossetia's autonomous *oblast* status.[116] The conflict escalated and Tbilisi *de facto* lost control over South Ossetia by the end of 1990. With sporadic Russian involvement, the fighting escalated once more in the spring of 1992 and continued until June that year when a ceasefire agreement was reached. The 1990-1992 South Ossetia war resulted in approximately 1,000 casualties and displaced around 60,000 people.[117] This changed the intermixture of populations that had existed before the war.[118] Despite these burdens, not to speak of the atrocities committed by both sides,[119] until its re-ignition in July-August 2004, the South Ossetia conflict had been considered the regional conflict that had been most eased—also thanks to the OSCE's efforts.[120]

---

116 Autonomous regions (*oblast*) possessed the smallest degree of autonomy in the Soviet system, especially compared to autonomous republics, e.g., North Ossetia, which was given the status of autonomous republic in the Russian Socialist Soviet Republic (SSR), and Abkhazia, which was given status of autonomous republic in the Georgian SSR.

117 According to the UN High Commission for Refugees (UNHCR) estimations as of 1998, 30,000 Ossetians from Georgia and 10,000 from South Ossetia registered as refugees in North Ossetia. Additionally, some 10,000 Georgians and persons of mixed ethnicity were displaced from South Ossetia to Georgia proper, and 5,000 internally displaced in South Ossetia. According to the Norwegian Refugee Council, 10,000 Georgian from South Ossetia became refugees and 80,000 Ossetians took refuge in the Russian north, see International Displacement Monitoring Centre (IDMC) 2007: 37-9. As of September 2004, the United Nations High Commission for Refugees (UNHCR) facilitated the return of no more than 1,734 persons (513 families) from North to South Ossetia and to Georgia proper (UNHCR, "Population Movements as a Consequence of the Georgian-South Ossetian Conflict", updated 1 September 2004, cited in International Crisis Group (ICG) 2004: 6).

118 According to the 1989 census, Ossetians in South Ossetia numbered 65,000 (66.6 percent of an overall population of approximately 99,700, including some 26,000 ethnic Georgians), with 98,000 in the rest of Georgia. Today, South Ossetia has approximately 70,000 to 80,000 inhabitants.

119 For a description of the atrocities committed by both sides in the 1990 to 1992 violent conflict, see Human Rights Watch (HRW) 1992a.

120 The 1992 Sochi Agreement led to the deployment of the trilateral Joint Peace Keeping Forces (JPKF), consisting of Russian, Georgian, and Ossetian troops, as well as the establishment of the quadripartite Joint Control Commission (JCC), a negotiation mechanism with Georgian, South and North Ossetian, and Russian participation. Not only were there no military confrontations after the 1992 ceasefire agreement, but contacts and trade had revived between Ossetians and Georgians living in and around the zone of conflict, enabling a slow but progressive negotiation process. The zone of conflict had been defined in Protocol No. 3 of the Sochi Agreement signed in Vladikavkaz on 12 July 1994: a circle with a 15 km radius

As South Ossetia, Abkhazia in Georgia's northwest sought secession from Georgia in the early 1990s. Between 1917 and 1931, Abkhazia had been a Soviet Republic in its own right, before being integrated into the Georgian Socialist Soviet Republic (SSR) as an autonomous republic.[121] On 25 August 1990, the Abkhazian Supreme Soviet passed a "Declaration on the Sovereignty of Abkhazia", which was annulled by the Georgian Supreme Soviet a few days later. After a declaration of independence in July 1992, the struggle for secession in Abkhazia escalated. Open violence had been raging in Abkhazia since August 1992 when forces loyal to Tbilisi retook the Abkhazian capital of Sukhumi. In September 1992, a ceasefire was declared by both sides but has repeatedly been broken or never fully complied with since then (see section 4.2). Like Ossetians, Abkhazians are ethnically distinct from Georgians; unlike Ossetians in South Ossetia, Abkhazians were a clear minority within the territory of Abkhazia before the 1992-1993 war, but by October 1993, almost all ethnic Georgians had fled Abkhazia.[122]

The escalation of the secession conflicts was paralleled by a second development relevant for Georgia's further transformation process: Gamsakhurdia was unable to consolidate his position after his election in May 1991. Apart from his lack of experience in governing a state and his unwillingness to engage in political compromise, Gamsakhurdia's personal, extremely polarizing style of leadership played a decisive role in this regard. Accusations against non-Georgian minorities and a strong emphasis on unity undermined participation and political diversity (Jones 1994: 141-3). His followers subsequently split into rivalling factions. The initial unity of the former "National and Independence Movement" split more and more into particular interests. Police and security forces became increasingly involved in the criminal underworld and the shadow economy of the drug and weapons trade. They thereby contributed to the development of "markets of violence" (Elwert 2003).

These developments culminated in the "Winter War" of January 1992 during which armed opposition groups drove the Gamsakhurdia government out of office and Gamsakhurdia into exile. The armed forces had taken advantage of the population's growing dissatisfaction with the government's perceived corruption, human rights violations and abuse of power. Gamsakurdia's followers tried

---

from the centre of Tskhinvali as well as a security corridor consisting of a 14 km band divided evenly on both sides of the former *oblast*'s administrative borders.

121 See footnote 116.

122 According to the 1989 census, Abkhazia had a population of 525,000 people, of which 239,000 (45 percent) were ethnic Georgians. Almost all the Georgians fled Abkhazia by October 1993 (Khundadze 2004). With regard to demographic developments in a long-term perspective see Auch 2004b.

regaining power by attacking military and police forces in Western Georgia in 1992 and 1993. This struggle resulted in their final military defeat in October 1993 and Gamsakhurdia's alleged suicide in January 1994.

During Gamsakhurdia's presidency, Georgia has been rated as "not free" in Freedom House's "Freedom in the World Index" with a rating of 6 for political rights and 5 for civil liberties. It has been categorized as an "anocracy" with mixed authority traits reflected in the "combined polity score" of 3 on a scale of -10 (="strongly autocratic") to +10 (="strongly democratic") in the "Polity IV Project".[123]

4.2 The "rupture" in efforts of political stabilization ($t_{1.c.1}$) as a result of September/October 1993 warfare

This section will analyze the efforts of Georgia's interim government for political stabilization as well as the *"rupture"* ($t_{1.c.1}$) in these efforts as a result of the September/October 1993 warfare in Abkhazia.

After the military *coup d'état* of January 1992, the office of the president was abolished. Eduard Shevardnadze, former Secretary General of the Georgian Communist Party and last Foreign Minister of the Soviet Union, returned from Moscow to Tbilisi in March 1992 and became chairman of the hastily established Interim State Council. Thereby, Shevardnadze became *de facto* head of state without having obtained democratic legitimacy to hold this position. Although, he

[123] The Freedom House ratings of "1" through "7" for "political rights" and "civil liberties" are based on country analyses of the electoral process, political pluralism and participation, the functioning of the government, freedom of expression and of belief, associational and organizational rights, the rule of law, and personal autonomy and individual rights. "1" represents the greatest degree of freedom and "7" the smallest. Various qualitative country reports on Georgia can be found at https://freedomhouse.org/country/georgia (accessed 25 April 2016). The "Freedom in the World" data, coverering the years 1973 to today, is available for download at https://freedomhouse.org/sites/default/files/freedom_in_the_world_2016_data.zip (accessed 25 April 2016). Data for Georgia is available starting with 1991.
The Polity scores can be converted into regime categories in a suggested three part categorization of "autocracies" (-10 to -6), "anocracies" (-5 to +5), and "democracies" (+6 to +10). "Anocracies" or "incoherent" regime categroies have mixed authority traits. The composite indicators "institutionalized democracy" and "institutionalized autocracy" are calculated separately from the component variables "Regulation of Chief Executive Recruitment", "Competitiveness of Executive Recruitment", "Openness of Executive Recruitment", "Constraint on Chief Executive", "Competitiveness of Political Participation", "Regulation of participation". The Polity IV datasheet for the annual time series from 1800 to 2014 is available for download at http://www.systemicpeace.org/inscr/p4v2014.xls (accessed 25 April 2016).

had been elected chairman of parliament with 96 percent of the votes as the only candidate in the October 1992 parliamentary elections, only a November 1992 law established the chairman of parliament as head of state (U.S. Department of State 1994). This constituted a decisive setback in the early transition period of the political transformation process as Shevardnadze was democratically legitimatized as elected president only in November 1995.[124] In contrast to this setback with regard to the position of head of state, the 1992 parliamentary elections had been judged by international observers to have been free and fair notwithstanding reported widespread technical violations (CSCE 1992d). The registration of more than 40 political parties had reportedly followed an orderly democratic way. Gamsakhurdia's followers contested the legitimacy of holding these elections and, consequently, did not register as a party (CSCE Secretariat 1992a).

Apart from the lack of democratic legitimacy of Georgia's head of state, the picture of the South Caucasus country at the beginning of Shevardnadze's leadership was further complicated by the absence of well-organized state structures, such as a strong cabinet, a state budget and a regular army (CSCE Mission to Georgia 1993g; Wheatley 2005: 108).[125] Under Gamsakhurdia, formal state structures had either ceased to exist or been captured by paramilitary and mafia groups (Wheatley 2005: 108). Shevardnadze tried to overcome these massive challenges by aiming to concentrate all decision-making power in his office.

For instance, when he proposed a new cabinet structure in August 1993, he called parliament's right to deny or confirm his ministerial appointees into question. However, this step met parliament's resistance and culminated in political turmoil. The confrontation between Shevardnadze and parliament resulted in Shevardnadze's resignation on 14 September 1993—a step that one could interpret as political blackmail. He declared that "repeated critical attacks" on him by parliamentarians made it impossible for his government to function effectively (CSCE Mission to Georgia 1993n). In a speech in parliament one day later, he agreed to return to office if parliament suspended its activities for two months and declared a state of emergency. Parliament eventually agreed to these

[124] Shevardnadze was elected President with 74 percent of the vote (turnout 69 percent) in November 1995.

[125] According to a report of the U.S. Department of State, in 1993, the Georgian government unsuccessfully tried to eliminate paramilitary forces in favor of establishing a single unified army. The regular army totalled only a few thousand men, poorly armed, trained, and equipped (U.S. Department of State 1994).

demands in order to prevent his resignation and gave Shevardnadze a free hand in taking crisis measures.[126]

The state of emergency that was extended by another two months in November negatively affected political rights and civil liberties. Georgia's political leadership took steps limiting the opposition's activity, including the closing of publications and the arrest of some figures accused of sympathizing with ex-President Gamsakhurdia (CSCE Mission to Georgia 1993b).[127] Notwithstanding these qualitative developments, the quantitative ratings for Georgia for 1992-1994 have marginally improved from a "freedom status" of "not free" in 1991 to "partly free" and from a "combined polity score" of 3 in 1991 to 4 (i.e. still an "anocracy").[128]

Shevardnadze's efforts to politically stabilize the domestic situation in Georgia by measures under the state of emergency were interrupted by the severe escalation of violence in Western Georgia[129] (see above) and Abkhazia that resulted in a radical change of his previous position to continue his predecessor's strategy of limiting Russian influence in the country as much as possible.

Open violence had been raging in Abkhazia since August 1992 until a ceasefire declaration in September 1992. This ceasefire had repeatedly been broken and, in light of continued fighting, Russia mediated the Sochi Agreement on 27 July 1993. However, the Sochi Agreement and the arrival of UNOMIG observers in Abkhazia did not prevent the severe escalation and renewed warfare in Abkhazia in September 1993. With the help of armed groups from regions in Russia's North Caucasus, Abkhazian separatists began to regain territory and control over Sukhumi in September 1993. The Georgian-Abkhazian war was one of the bloodiest post-Soviet conflicts, claiming up to 10,000 lives and displacing around 250,000 people, most of them ethnic Georgians. Notwithstanding

126 "Georgia: Parliament votes to suspend sessions for two months to prevent Shevardnadze's threatened resignation", http://www.itnsource.com/shotlist//RTV/1993/09/14/604290614/?v=2 (accessed 27.04.2016).

127 To enforce the state of emergency, the "*Kommandatura*" was created to enforce the state of emergency. Principal enforcers often included members of the paramilitary *Mkhedrioni* (also see footnotes 129, 136). These forces, including the police on a less frequent basis, committed human rights abuses during the year, including using their powers to repress the opposition and rob and intimidate the population (U.S. Department of State 1994).

128 The Freedom House rating for political rights improved from 6 in 1991 to 4 in 1992 to worsen again to 5 in 1993 and 1994.

129 Supporters of ousted President Gamsakhurdia and the forces who had overthrown him in January 1992 fought in Samegrelo in Western Georgia. The most prominent and best equipped paramilitary group, the "*Mkhedrioni*", led by Djaba Ioseliani, was the principal armed defender of Shevardnadze's government during the civil war with Gamsakhurdia (U.S. Department of State 1994).

economic and geopolitical rationales, the Georgian-Abkhazian conflict evolved into an ethno-political conflict that divided the multi-national society of pre-war Abkhazia (Antonenko 2005: 206).[130]

Faced with this "rupture" ($t_{1.c.1}$) in Georgia's political developments, i.e. the imminent collapse of the young state as a result of escalating violence in the conflict with Gamsakhurdia followers in Western Georgia, who apparently used political turmoil in Tbilisi in August and September 1993, in addition to the renewed warfare in Abkhazia and the subsequent fall of the regional capital of Sukhumi in September 1993, Shevardnadze aimed at mending relations with Russia. He accepted Russia's military presence in Western Georgia[131] as well as her peacekeeping role in Abkhazia in October 1993, and strived for Georgia's membership in the Russia-dominated Commonwealth of Independent States (CIS).[132] In return, Russia promised to secure Georgia's territorial integrity and to defend its borders (Slider 1997: 157).[133]

Initially, Shevardnadze's decision for Georgia to join the CIS came at a price with regard to domestic politics: it divided political forces; the internal security situation deteriorated at the end of 1993 and several political parties declared themselves in opposition to this decision, including a member of the government coalition—the "National Democratic Party" (CSCE Mission to Georgia 1993b). What followed was an "overall housecleaning effort" of 1994 and 1995. On the one hand, this housecleaning reduced the number of veto players who were interested in maintaining the *status quo* of political instability and enabled Shevardnadze to pursue his political agenda and a new dynamic in the constitution-making process. On the other hand, the manner in which any forces opposing Shevardnadze's course were handled gave reason for concern among the

130 The Moscow Ceasefire Agreement of 14 May 1994 ended the war. The ceasefire has since been monitored by around 1,500 Russian-led peacekeeping troops under the aegis of the Commonwealth of Independent States (CIS) and the United Nations Observer Mission to Georgia (UNOMIG). Negotiations between the Georgian and Abkhazian sides took place within the Geneva Peace Process, chaired by the UN, facilitated by Russia, and observed by the OSCE and the "Group of Friends" (USA, Germany, United Kingdom, France, and Russia).

131 An agreement with Russia, Armenia, and Azerbaijan to jointly protect the railroad mainline leading from Russia and the Black Sea port of Poti to Tbilisi and Armenia was hoped to help restore Georgia's economic connections with the outside world and contribute to stabilization of the situation in Western Georgia (CSCE Mission to Georgia 1993c).

132 Georgia became a CIS member in December 1993.

133 Besides having its own interests in the region, Russia has maintained military bases in Georgia, deployed peacekeepers in Abkhazia, and acted as a mediator in South Ossetia. Moscow has applied a strategy of "controlled instability" (Bielawski and Halbach 2004: 7), using its role with regard to the two *de facto* states as a lever to maintain influence on their "metropolitan state".

international community. Law enforcement institutions and the judicial system were exploited for political purposes.

The rapprochement between Georgia and Russia constituted a radical change in the political positioning of Georgia's head of state. Apart from the initial domestic political debate, it affected the cost-benefit calculations of the *de facto* authorities in Sukhumi/Abkhazia and Tskhinvali/South Ossetia given their previous expectation that Russia would support their struggle for independence from Georgia proper. This change of positioning, therefore, potentially opened up a window of opportunity for conflict settlement negotiations—especially with Tskhinvali that had not been the location of the most recent violent escalation. Key for initiating any kind of settlement process was having a credible negotiation partner and, therefore, political stability in Tbilisi. With support from Russia as well as from fluid clientelist networks, Shevardnadze—in contrast to Gamsakhurdia—eventually succeeded in disempowering warlords and their armed followers and in establishing a certain degree of public order, physical security, and relative stability thereby gaining some performance legitimacy. Therefore, the changed position towards Russia also opened up a window of opportunity with regard to refocusing domestic politics on Georgia's democratization process as well as with regard to the 'external' promotion of democratization. According to the conceptualization provided in chapter 2.2 (see Table 1, page 54), the 'pressure' on democracy promoters to adapt at the time of such ruptures is relatively high, requiring *ad-hoc* measures and/or the political adaptation of reconsidering the country approach and the strategic adaptation of reconsidering the implementation strategy as well as areas of engagement and instruments applied for the promotion of democratization.

4.3 Gradual change in structural context conditions ($t_{1.b.1}$): constitution-making process and formal introduction of democratic norms and institutions in 1994-1995

In order to achieve the above-mentioned successes of a minimum of security as well as the restoration of political order, in addition to 'external' support from Russia, Shevardnadze had to balance competing interests and evenly distribute state resources among various key actors and interest groups: the leaders of the old *nomenklatura*, the *intelligentsia*, nationalist forces, the various paramilitary groups and regional leaders as well as their followers (Timm 2012: 170; Baev

2003).[134] Shevardnadze was able to rebuild a web of relationships with administrative cadres, factory bosses and security officials that had run Georgia under Shevardnadze during the 1970s.

Notwithstanding the fact that his political party, the "Georgian Citizens' Union" (CUG), had helped him consolidate his position as speaker of a fragmented 24-party parliament at the end of 1993, his rule came to be based on rather fluid clientelist networks.[135] Like similar "presidential parties" in other parts of the post-Soviet space, "the CUG was driven less by ties of ideology and class than by loyalty to Shevardnadze and a desire of local elites to secure their political and economic positions" (King 2001: 95-6). In the early years of Shevardnadze's rule, he ensured loyalty to him by "the permission to loot state funds and international aid, including bribe extortion within structures and institutions controlled by the various power brokers" (Timm 2012: 171).[136]

While Shevardnadze's clientelist networks helped him gain some performance legitimacy, as mentioned above, his early years of rule lacked democratic legitimacy. Although he had been elected chairman of parliament in the October 1992 general elections, only a law one month later established him as head of state (see above). The democratic legitimation of this position was provided as late as November 1995 when presidential elections were held after the new constitution had been adopted in August 1995. Some authors claim that there had not been any popular demand for a democratic constitution and that none of the political leaders since 1990 had taken responsibility for offering "the disoriented society" of Georgia a model of governance based on the principles of the separation of powers formalized in a constitution (Demetrashvili et al. 2005: 9). Nevertheless, there had been initiatives to draft a new constitution and replace the partially reintroduced 1921 constitution throughout Georgia's transition phase towards the mid-1990s. In mid-1993, the constitutional commission had been expected to present a concept with the general constitutional principles for

134 Shevardnadze gradually managed to partly emancipate himself from the influence of certain actors, especially the former entrepeneurs of violence, during his early years in office (Timm 2012: 170).

135 The CUG was quite heterogeneous. As political party, it evolved from a political movement uniting all forces in support of Shevardnadze and his policy in late 1993. Interestingly, the word "party" is often shunned in the post-Communist countries of Eurasia in order to distinguish themselves from Soviet times and the rule of the Communist Party of the Soviet Union (Fairbanks 2010: 144).

136 Barbara Christophe names the following examples of power brokers between their own patronal networks and the state system: The leader of the paramilitary *Mkhedrioni*, Djaba Iosseliani, received control over the ministry of interior; the military commander of the National Guard, Tengiz Kitovani, gained access to profitable looting opportunities at the ministry of defense, and Aslan Abashidze, the strongman oft he autonomous region of Ajara was permitted even greater regional autonomy (Christophe 2001: 74.5).

parliamentary approval and some work had in fact been undertaken with technical support from foreign experts (CSCE Mission to Georgia 1993a). But the status issue of Abkhazia and South Ossetia had posed a huge challenge to this process, as did the parliamentary deadlock around the issue of Georgia's CIS membership at the end of 1993.

Therefore, it was not until 1994 when the process actually received some dynamic with several constitution drafts available for discussion in March, a round table discussion in June, and eventually the adoption of the new constitution in August 1995. Because of the opposing positions within the constitutional commission, some authors consider the 'external' support by international organizations and foreign experts as having had a catalytic impact on the process of drafting and adopting the constitution (Allison et al. 1996: 523-4; Gaul 2001: 77-8). International observers at the time also considered Shevardnadze's personal and very committed engagement for seeking compromise at the final stages of the heated parliamentary debate to having played a significant role (OSCE Mission to Georgia 1995g).[137]

With the adoption of Georgia's new constitution based on democratic principles, the ratings of Georgia improved to a Polity IV "combined polity score" of 5 (i.e. still an "anocracy") based on slight improvements of the component variables of "competitiveness of participation" (from 3 to 4) and particularly the "political competition concept" (from 6 to 8). The overall Freedom House "freedom status" remained "partly free" throughout the remainder of the period under review (i.e. until 2004). However, the 1995 Freedom House rating for "political rights" improved from 5 in 1994 to 4.

The new constitution, adopted in August 1995, can be considered as an explicit decision on the establishment of a democratic system. It introduced the formal requisites of democratic statehood to independent Georgia. Together with the presidential and parliamentary elections of November 1995, it represented an important milestone in the democratization process of the country, theoretically marking the beginning of the democratic consolidation phase.[138] As Julia

[137] The most controversial issue was over the powers of the presidency.

[138] Regarding the phases of a democratization process according to the transition model of O´Donnell et al. 1986, see footnote 57. While the process and conditions of democratic consolidation have yet to be researched in a systematic way in order to draw general conclusions, several conceptions of consolidation exist varying from minimalist approaches (Di Palma 1990: 138-44; Przeworski 1991: 26) to more demanding concepts (Pridham 1995; Linz and Stepan 1996). In contrast to the transition phase of democratization processes, during which the influence of actors is considered more pronounced, several authors see the explanatory value of actor-centered approaches to be more limited during the consolidation phase in light of democracy-obstructing structural conditions (Nohlen 2010b: 498).

Leininger points out in line with procedural definitions of democratic consolidation, direct measures in this phase aim at deepening institutional reforms and at influencing behavior and attitudes of the political elites and the population (Leininger 2010c: 166 ff.). This development of Georgia's process to enter a new phase in its political transformation is considered here gradual change in the structural political context conditions. With the development, adoption and beginning implementation of the new constitutional framework, new entry points for international democracy promoters open up—both with regard to a broader palette of instruments at the democracy promoters' disposal to support the deepening of the democratization process as well as with regard to new areas of engagement associated with newly (re)introduced democratic norms and institutions—for instance election observation, assistance with regard to the legal framework and administration of elections as well as with regard to institutions to be created under the new constitution. According to the conceptualization of types of change in the context conditions provided in chapter 2.2 (see Table 1, page 54), the ideal response of a context-sensitive democracy promoter to such a change in the democratization phase would consist in a 'general/political adaptation' by reconsidering the country approach and/or in 'specific/strategic adaptation' by reviewing the implementation strategy and/or adapting the instruments and/or areas of engagement of democracy promotion.

4.4 Stagnation of Georgia's democratization process: failed democratic consolidation in 1995-1999

While formal democratic institutions were established and a series of required laws and legal instruments adopted after the adoption of the new constitution in August 1995, the following analysis will show that the political elite failed to comply with and internalize democratic rules of the game and thereby failed to expand the political order's legitimacy during Shevardnadze's rule, as required by conventional definitions of democratic consolidation (Morlino 1995; Nohlen 2010b: 498).[139] Such rules were far from becoming "the only game in town" (Przeworski 1991: 26) in Georgia during the late Shevardnadze era. In the second half of the 1990s, Georgia's democratization process has not achieved notable progress in any of the three dimensions of consolidation: neither the

[139] Philippe C. Schmitter integrated the issue of democracy's institutional design that political actors agree with and citizens support into the consolidation term (Schmitter and Karl 1991: 87).

constitutional, nor the behavioral and the attitudinal (Linz and Stepan 1996).[140] As mentioned above, both, the Polity IV "combined polity score" of 5 as well as Freedom House's "freedom status" of "partly free" remained unchanged from 1995 to 1999 (and beyond). This is also the case for Polity IV component variables, while Freedom House shows a slight improvement in political rights from 4 in 1995-1996 to 3 in 1997-1999. Freedom House's "Nations in Transit" even measured improvements in the electoral process from 5.00 in 1997 to 4.50 in 1998 and 4.00 in 1999, in the civil society scores from 4.50 in 1997 to 4.25 in 1998 and 3.75 in 1999, in the independent media score from 4.50 in 1997 to 4.25 in 1998 and 3.75 in 1999 as well as with regard to the judicial framework and independence from 5.00 in 1997 to 4.75 in 1998 and 4.00 in 1999. The following qualitative analysis provides more detailed insights into political developments in Georgia 'beneath' the stagnating democratization process by applying the theoretical approach of neopatrimonialism and shifting the focus from political regime to political authority.[141]

Throughout this second phase of Shevardnadze's rule, the informal manner of decision-making continued. However, the initial mode of authority based on fluid clientelist networks developed into an efficient neopatrimonial system characterized by more central control[142]: "a very effective tool" (Timm 2012: 171) of this central control proved to be an "informal hierarchy of clientelism

140 Juan Linz and Alfred Stepan (1996) have identified three dimensions in which democratic norms and values need to be accepted and defended in order for a democracy to be considered consolidated: Firstly, democracy is *constitutionally* consolidated when the constitution introduces democratic norms to the political system that government and opposition adhere to. Secondly, the *behavioral* consolidation of democracy is reflected in the democratic behavior of the relevant political and societal elites who accept democratic rules as "the only game in town" and abstain from manipulating them. In line with the minimalist approaches to democratic consolidation, this behavioral consolidation is what Adam Przeworski has summarized in the often-cited formula "Democracy is consolidated, when under given political and economic conditions a particular system of institutions becomes the only game in town, ..." (Przeworski 1991: 26) and what Geoffrey Pridham calls "negative" consolidation of democracy (Pridham 1995: 168). Pridham considers the reason for the "negative" consolidation to lie in the lack of an attractive alternative. Thirdly, the *attitudinal* consolidation of democracy refers to the internalization of democratic values by the citizens who feel obliged to protect democracy. This is what Pridham calls "positive" consolidation of democracy (Pridham 1995: 168). In his view, a democracy is "positively" consolidated only when the entire system is legitimate not only in the eyes of the elites because of the lack of alternatives but when the attitude, values, and behavior of the citizens reflect a stable belief in the legitimacy of democracy.

141 See footnote 111.

142 In contrast to simple clientelist networks, neopatrimonial authority is retreats to officially prescribed positions and preserves the option to enforce formal rules—if needed—and is, thereby, able to bridge interrupted resource flows or defuse increasing demands on the part of its clients to a certain extent (Erdmann and Engel 2006: 21-2; Timm 2012: 173).

overlap[ping] with the official state hierarchy" (Stefes 2008: 75) that was based on a complex system of endemic and highly institutionalized corruption.[143]

According to Timm (2012), the institutionalization of corruption in Georgia during the second half of the 1990s was enabled by the permissive attitude of the Georgian ruling elite towards corruption as well as by the following incentive structures: consciously keeping wages in the state administration low, commoditizing public positions, and establishing a legal environment of conflicting, ambiguous and rapidly changing laws and regulations that ensured that people could not avoid violating rules.[144] In combination with an extensive surveillance of state officials, this institutionalized corruption served as a mechanism of state control because it allowed compiling records of compromising materials that could be used for blackmail when compliance was needed—similar to the Soviet practice of *kompramat*.[145]

Although politics under Shevardnadze were aimed primarily at generating opportunities to extort bribes rather than at shaping Georgia according to a 'Western' understanding of governance (Christophe 2005: 97-8; Timm 2012: 172), ambiguously, this system helped to create a positive international image of Georgia: Frequent corruption scandals—more likely, cases of clients' non-compliance with the patron and a strong warning signal to other clients to better comply—enabled Shevardnadze in the second half of the 1990s to present Georgia as highly committed to an anti-corruption policy and democratization. This secured a long period of steady aid flow from the international community that enhanced the possibility of material rewards within the neopatrimonial system and, thereby—ironically—stabilized the existing system (Timm 2012: 172).

Figure 5 shows the steady increase of aid flows to Georgia between 1997 and 2002, while the 2003 decrease of aid flows reflects the demystification of the

---

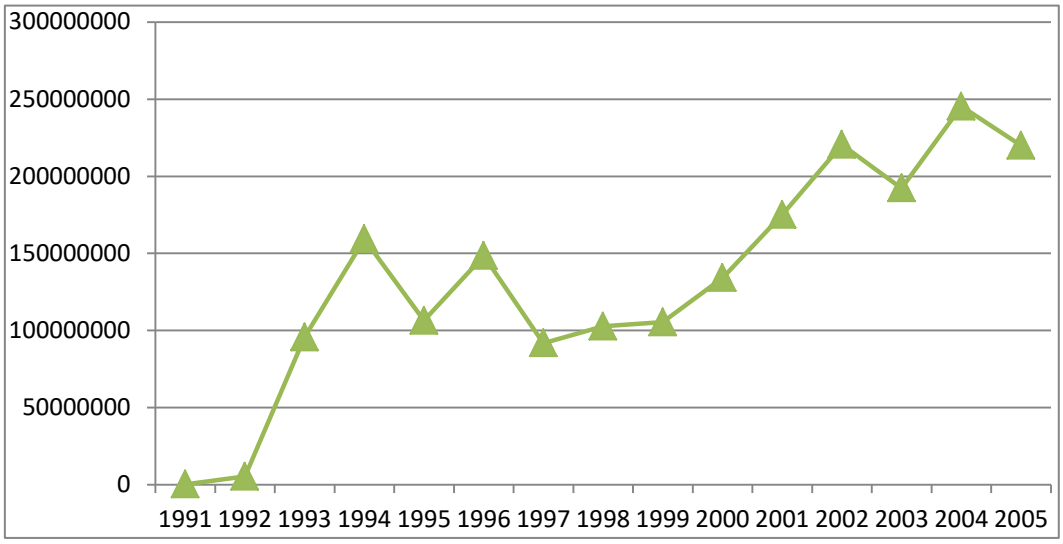
143 Transparency International's "Corruption Perception Index" score for Georgia deteriorated from 2.3 in 1999 (rank 84 out of 99) to 1.24 in 2003 (rank 124 out of 133). In 1998, the World Bank conducted a survey on the "price" people have to pay in order to enter into offices. According to this, the police corps, followed by the tax service, the customs, the courts, the president's office, the prosecutor's office, and the ministries have the highest rate of corruption (OSCE Mission to Georgia 1998a).

144 This reflects that the neopatrimonial logic requires a sufficient instituitonalization of both the informal and formal dimensions. Their relationship is not to be understood as a zero-sum game. In order to use formal rules for sanctioning non-compliance when needed, there is a need for formal institutions—although these may be ineffective in producing public goods (Christophe 2005; Timm 2012: 173).

145 See Keith A. Darden regarding the three basic elements of state control: permissive attitude of state leaders towards corruption, extensive state surveillance to document malfeasance, and the use of this information to blackmail relevant political, economic or social actors when compliance is required (Darden 2001).

international image of Shevardnadze's Georgia right before the "Rose Revolution".[146]

Figure 5: Net bilateral aid flows from OECD Development Assistance Committee donors to Georgia 1991-2005 (in current USD)



Source: own query of datasheet of World Development Indicators for Georgia, available for download at the World Bank website at http://api.worldbank.org/v2/en/country/geo?downloadformat=excel (accessed in May 2016).

Shevardnadze had become the ultimate decision-maker both within the state and within his political party, the CUG. By balancing competing interests and the practice of *kompramat*, Shevardnadze ensured that no single group was able to challenge his authority as head of state, head of government and head of the ruling party. The tactic of *divide et impera* and of preventively co-opting possible opposition forces contributed to overcoming chaos and violence but called into question democratic principles and the rule of law. Laws were passed but their implementation was only guaranteed when their content coincidently corresponded to the personal self-interest of responsible authorities (Huber 2004: 47). However, such 'backstage' developments are most often not visible and easily identifiable for 'external' actors who interact with domestic actors and institutions at the 'frontstage'. The stability of Shevardnadze's efficient neopatrimonial system that had characterized the period of democratic stagnation from 1995 to 1999 was upset when his authority came under pressure, resulting in a democratic backsliding and disintegration of his ruling party coalition, as the next section will show.

[146] The reason for the drop in aid flows between 1996 and 1997 could be that several donors reprogrammed from emergency and humanitarian aid to convential aid modalities.

4.5 Gradual change in structural and actor-centered context conditions: democratic backsliding ($t_{1.b.2}$) as a result of the disintegration of the ruling party in 1999-2003 ($t_{1.a}$)

By the end of the 1990s, the population's growing dissatisfaction with developments in Georgia had increasingly become visible, especially in the form of protests against the disastrous economic situation and the energy-supply crisis in particular. Shevardnadze responded by replacing the energy minister with increasing frequency (BTI 2003: 11). People's growing dissatisfaction became also apparent in the October 1999 parliamentary elections when a heterogeneous opposition alliance received a noteworthy number of votes for the first time.[147] Although this indicated an emerging party system, fragmentation was still very high and political parties in Georgia continued to be weak. King (2001: 98) considered Georgia's multiparty system at that time "to a great degree a notional one" in practical terms. Moreover, the usual alliance between reform-oriented representatives of the regime and moderate members of the opposition, which could have been expected according to conventional transition theory, was never formed in Georgia (BTI 2003: 1 ff.). In reaction to the opposition alliance's "dramatic increase in their vote totals" in 1999, "Shevardnadze appointed these young politicians to high offices in ministries, only to stab them in their backs as they tried to deal with the old, corrupt power elites" (BTI 2003: 11).

The slowly growing strength of opposition forces was paralleled by an internal power struggle within the CUG to succeed Shevardnadze. The CUG had split into a reform wing on the one hand and a group of presidential loyalists on the other already in 1999. The power struggle over Shevardnadze's succession became particularly fierce after the April 2000 presidential elections.[148] Shevardnadze had only been able to run for re-election due to a constitutional change. This internal

147 Although the ruling party coalition CUG strengthened its position with 56.2 percent (41.8 percent of which in the proportional vote) compared to 23.7 percent of the votes in the November 1995 parliamentary elections (Slider 1997: 181-2), the 1999 elections provided for a well-defined opposition with more than 25 percent in addition to this clear majority (OSCE/ODIHR 2000b: 28). This constitutes an improvement to the 1995 situation when 61.5 percent of the votes had been given to parties that did not pass the 5-percent-threshold and the only non-ruling-party-coalition parties received 8 percent (National Democratic Party) and 6.8 percent (Revival) (Slider 2000: 519).

148 Out of six candidates, Shevardnadze received 79.8 percent of the votes. However, international elections observers noted several irregularities, particularly with regard to the interference by state authorities in the election process, unreliable voter registers, deficient election legislation, and a not fully representative election administration. The OSCE Office for Democratic Institutions and Human Rights noted that "[c]onsiderable progress is necessary for Georgia to fully meet its commitments as a participating State of the OSCE, and restore the confidence of opposition parties and voters in the democratic process." (OSCE/ODIHR 2000a: 24).

battle soon caused the presidential party to disintegrate and to splinter the reformists (BTI 2003: 11). The few individuals who had appeared to be genuinely committed to reform faced obstacles placed in their way by the government.[149] As a result, important reform projects were left aside or watered down due to excessive tactical maneuvering. For instance, this was the fate of the issue of introducing the office of prime minister and of revising the law on local self-administration, which ended up being characterized by strong tendencies of centralization (ibid.).

Shevardnadze's declining authority became apparent in increasingly authoritarian and repressive measures. After Georgia's admission to the Council of Europe in April 1999, power abuses including extra-judicial killing, police torture, state-condoned violence against religious minorities, and death threats to journalists coming from state officials have reportedly increased according to international human rights organizations (e.g. Amnesty International 2000; Human Rights Watch (HRW) 2000a, 2000b). Although state involvement in violent assaults against political and civil society organizations could not be proven, the lack of determination to prosecute them was a fact. Furthermore, in the late years of the Shevardnadze era, harassment of politically active NGOs became a new 'norm' and laws limiting their freedom were passed.[150] In contrast, throughout the 1990s, there had hardly been any legislative limitations on civil society organizations.

Given the absence of progress in governance and macro-economic performance, Georgia was eventually demystified in the eyes of the 'Western' donor community. Donors responded by cutting back financial and political aid.[151]

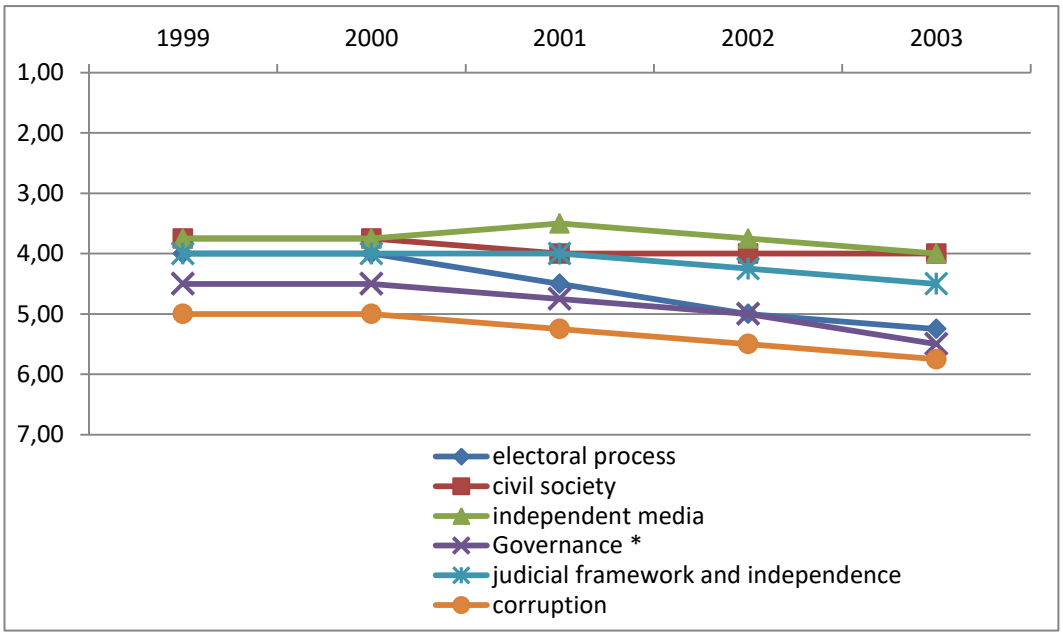
---

149 One example refers to Shevardnadze's successor as president who was, at the time, Justice Minister: Mikheil Saakashvili suggested a full-scale anti-corruption crack-down within his ministry in November 2000 but was publicly rebuked for the potential 'negative consequences' of his zeal by Shevardnadze. Later, in 2002, Saakashvili resigned from his position to fight a parliamentary by-election because the government refused to approve an anti-corruption law. However, this step can also be seen in light of the internal power struggle that took place within the CUG and produced a lot of 'hysterical' anti-corruption rhetoric without any political effect.

150 In April 2002, Shevardnadze compared NGO activities with those of terrorists and pleaded for greater financial control of these groups which, in most cases, were funded by foreign donors. In February 2003, the Ministry of Security circulated a draft law 'On the Suspension of Activities, Liquidation, and Banning of Extremist Organizations under Foreign Control', but toned it down in response to protests by human rights groups. The Ministry of Finance issued an order imposing state control over all grants to NGOs in March 2003. Three months later, a Tbilisi district court suspended this order (Piano 2004: 5; Jawad 2005: 27).

151 As a result of Georgia's unsatisfactory macro-economic performance and progress on structural reforms, the International Monetary Fund (IMF) did not release a second tranche of another USD 30 million in 2003. The same year, the European Commission revised its policy

Figure 6: Democratic governance indicator ratings for Georgia 1999-2003[152]



Source: Ghia Nodia, Nations in Transit 2005: Georgia, Freedom House, 2005, p.1.

Figure 6 provides a picture of the decline in democratic governance performance according to quantitative data of Freedom House's "Nations in Transit" for 1999-2003.[153] With the exception of the scores for independent media and judicial framework and independence that started declining only in 2001, the performance in all other governance areas has worsened since 2000. Figure 5 above shows a clear decline in aid flows in 2003. This reduction in aid flows limited opportunities for material rewards and ultimately changed incentive structures in Shevardnadze's neopatrimonial system. The deepening of internal splits and cleavages within the ruling party coalition as well as the use of increasingly authoritarian and repressive measures were the result.

towards Georgia outside the regular cycle of programming reviews due to the deterioration of the situation (European Commission 2003: 3, 11).

152 The ratings are based on a scale of 1 to 7, with 1 representing the highest level and 7 representing the lowest level of democratic development. Freedom House's Nations in Transit "democracy score" decreased from 4.17 in 1999 to 4.83 in 2003. With the exception of a slight decline from 1999 to 2000 of Freedom in the World's "political rights" and Polity IV's "regulation of participation", "competitiveness of participation" and "political competition concept" scores, the decline in governance performance does not become visible in these other two quantitative indices.

153 However, the Freedom House ratings for Georgia between 1992 and 2002 were considered still too positive by some in retrospect. Larry Diamond, for instance, mainly refers to Freedom House data in his research but uses lower ratings for the case of Georgia (Diamond 2015: 143-4, 55).

These *gradual actor-centered changes* of Shevardnadze's decreasing authority, the disintegration of his ruling party coalition, the relative strengthening of opposition forces, and increasing public protests against socio-economic conditions ($t_{1.a}$) significantly contributed to the *gradual structural change* of democratic backsliding ($t_{1.b.2}$). With the destabilization of his neopatrimonial system, Shevardnadze was desperate to hold on to power by other means. This was reflected in increased election manipulations. While none of the elections conducted during the Shevardnadze era fully met international standards, election manipulations were intensified at the end of the 1990s, causing a rapid loss of democratic legitimacy:

Already with regard to the October/November 1999 parliamentary elections, the OSCE Office of Democratic Institutions and Human Rights (ODIHR) noted "some irregularities", "some instances of intimidation and violence observed during the pre-election period and on election days" as well as "few occasions of ballot stuffing". It stated that "freedom of movement was at times restricted, and on occasions these restrictions prevented political parties from campaigning" and that "the election law allowed the ruling party to enjoy a dominant position in the election administration at all levels." (OSCE/ODIHR 2000b: 2). The International Society for Fair Elections and Democracy (ISFED), a Georgian local monitoring organization, reported widespread stuffing of ballot boxes, intimidation of voters by police and violence against independent election observers (King 2001: 98).

The problems identified by the OSCE/ODIHR with regard to the April 2000 presidential elections included interference by state authorities in the election process, deficient election legislation, a not fully representative election administration, unreliable voter registers, and ballot box stuffing. It stated that

> *the authorities provided strong support for the incumbent's election campaign. There was no clear dividing line between State affairs and the incumbent's campaign. […] the State media failed to provide balanced reporting on candidates and gave the incumbent clear advantage. (OSCE/ODIHR 2000a: 2)*

Thus, Shevardnadze had established a constitutional democracy *façade* during his presidency. Georgia at the end of his presidency may be categorized as an "electoral authoritarian regime" following Andreas Schedler's concept of this "modal type of political regime" and "new form of authoritarianism behind electoral *façades*"(Schedler 2006; Jawad 2012a).[154] The elections that are regularly held in these regimes are:

[154] Political analysts have responded to the challenge of an empirical reality of "grey zones" by developing an array of "democracy with adjectives" terms (Collier and Levitsky 1997). "Most

> *Broadly inclusive (they are held under universal suffrage), minimally competitive (opposition parties, while denied victory [as in the November 2003 elections], are allowed to win votes and seats), and minimally open (opposition parties are not subject to massive repression, although they may experience repressive treatment in selective and intermittent ways). (Schedler 2006: 3)*

These gradual actor-centered and structural developments in Georgia under Shevardnadze, combined with citizens' apathy increasingly turning into frustration with poverty and pervasive corruption affecting all areas of life and causing permanent uncertainty, prepared the stage on which the events unfolded that became known as the "Rose Revolution".[155] From democracy promoters, one would at least expect practical adaptation in response to the above-mentioned gradual actor-centered change. In addition, with a higher threshold because more far-reaching, a general reconsideration of the country approach ('political adaptation') and a reconsideration of the implementation strategy, instruments and areas of engagement ('strategic adaptation') in light of the democratic backsliding would be sensible according to the above conceptualization (see Table 1, page 54).

---

of the 'qualified democracy' terms are used to characterize countries as being stuck somewhere on the assumed democratization sequence, usually at the start of the consolidation phase" (Carothers 2002: 10). One of the "democracy with adjectives" terms refers to the concept of "defective democracies" that is mostly used in German research. It is based on the assumption that a well-functioning liberal democracy consists of intertwined partial regimes ("embedded democracy") and that defects in these partial regimes result in four types of defective democracies depending on which of these partial regimes is affected (Merkel et al. 2003; Merkel and Croissant 2004). However, the author herself has argued that Georgia may better be analyzed in terms of authoritarian sub-types than a democracy with adjectives. This argument is made in light of the fact that conventional minimum democratic critieria of regular free and fair elections have not been met in Georgia for the period under review here (Jawad 2012a). The argument follows the claim that a regime cannot be categorized as even a diminished form of democracy if the very core principle of this "root concept" (Sartori 1971) is being contradicted. Therefore, some believe those regimes can be better described as (diminished) forms of authoritarianism (Linz 2000; Levitsky and Way 2002: 52).

155 In a May 2003 survey, 68 percent of respondents considered Shevardnadze "unfavourable" in political leaders' ratings and only 6 percent considered him the "preferred next president". 83 percent answered the question "Generally speaking, things in Georgia are going in the..." with "wrong direction" and 11 percent with "right direction". The question "How satisfied are you with the way democracy is developing in Georgia?" was answered by 40 percent with "very dissatisfied" and by 29 percent with "somewhat dissatisfied". Regarding the question "Which political parties can deal most successfully with and solve the problems Georgia is facing?", only 4 percent named Shevardnadze's CUG, while 47 percent stated that they would never vote for Shevardnadze's election bloc "New Georgia". Furthermore, 50 percent of the respondents expected the upcoming 2003 parliamentary elections to be "not free and fair" (IRI, Gallup and IPM 2003: slides 3, 6, 19, 23-25, 73).

4.6 The "rupture" in Georgia's political transformation process ($t_{1.c.2}$): the "Rose Revolution" as a window of opportunity for democratization and its promotion in 2003-2004

The "Rose Revolution" of November 2003

Against the background of the devastating economic situation, the lawlessness of the political leadership, and the fact that state institutions were not capable of fulfilling their core functions and delivering services to citizens, the population's dissatisfaction with the Shevardnadze government peaked in massive public protests against endemic election fraud in November 2003.[156] On the one hand, these manipulations had been drastically increasing with the government's decreasing popularity since the end of the 1990s and, on the other hand, had become more transparent with improved election laws and monitoring by civil society and international organizations (Nodia 2004: 2). With regard to the 2 November 2003 parliamentary elections, the OSCE found unusually clear words in its final observation report:

> *The 2 November Parliamentary elections in Georgia fell short of a number of OSCE commitments and other international standards for democratic elections. The elections demonstrated that the authorities lacked political will to conduct a genuine democratic process. This resulted in widespread and systematic election fraud during and after election day (OSCE/ODIHR 2004b: 1).*

The mass demonstrations that took place in Georgia spearheaded by the youth organization "Enough" (Georgian: *kmara*) as well as international attention paid to these developments forced Shevardnadze to resign on 23 November. The "Rose Revolution" of November 2003 brought a new government of "young reformers" around Mikheil Saakashvili, Zurab Zhvania and Nino Burjanadze into office. They all had defected from the ruling elite: Saakashvili had resigned from his position as Minister of Justice in 2002 in protest of the government's refusal to

156 In particular, inaccurate voter lists resulted in double voting on the one and disenfranchised voters on the other hand. Prior to elections, authorities had not made genuine efforts to compile accurate and reliable lists. While a wide variety of political parties provided voters with a genuine choice, their "playing fields" of campaign conditions was certainly uneven. The pro-presidential bloc abused administrative resources to its benefit and failed to distinguish between political party and state. The state media failed providing allocated air time and reporting in a politically balanced manner. The composition of election commissions at all levels gave a distinct advantage to pro-presidential parties. The pre-election period was marred by two acts of serious violence and intimidation of voters. Polling was characterized by irregularities such as ballot stuffing, multiple voting and destruction of ballot boxes (OSCE/ODIHR 2004b: 1-2).

approve an anti-corruption law[157] and founded the "United National Movement" (UNM) party. Zhvania had become the CUG's first Secretary General and later Chairperson of Parliament—a position he resigned from in protest against the attempt to crack down on the independent TV station "Rustavi2" in November 2001. He later created the "United Democrats" party.[158] Zhvania was succeeded as Chairperson of Parliament by Burjanadze, who emerged in August 2003 as head of an opposition electoral alliance named "Burjanadze-Democrats". When Shevardnadze resigned, as Chairperson of Parliament, Burjanadze became Interim President and called for extraordinary presidential elections, as required by the 1995 Constitution.

Georgia's Supreme Court annulled the election results on 25 November—those of the proportional election contest but not the majoritarian election results although many of these were equally questionable according to monitoring organizations. Partial repeat parliamentary elections were scheduled for 28 March 2004. Saakashvili was elected President with 96 percent of the votes in the extraordinary presidential elections of 4 January 2004.

The "Rose Revolution" represented the first peaceful change of government in independent Georgia after Gamsakhurdia had been violently driven from office. Valerie Bunce and Sharon Wolchik consider the Rose Revolution "electoral change"[159] and the victory of the opposition the result of "breakthrough elections" (Bunce and Wolchik 2009). This reference can be somewhat misleading because the change of government was not directly brought about by democratic elections.[160] Firstly, the executive was not up for elections; President Shevardnadze was not the incumbent and not up for vote in the parliamentary elections. Secondly, the protests, demanding the President's resignation, began before official election results were even published. Thus, it was not the election results but public protests against the alleged massive election fraud demanding the President's resignation that had induced Shevardnadze to step down. The extraordinary presidential elections of January 2004 brought a dynamic reform

157 See footnote 149.

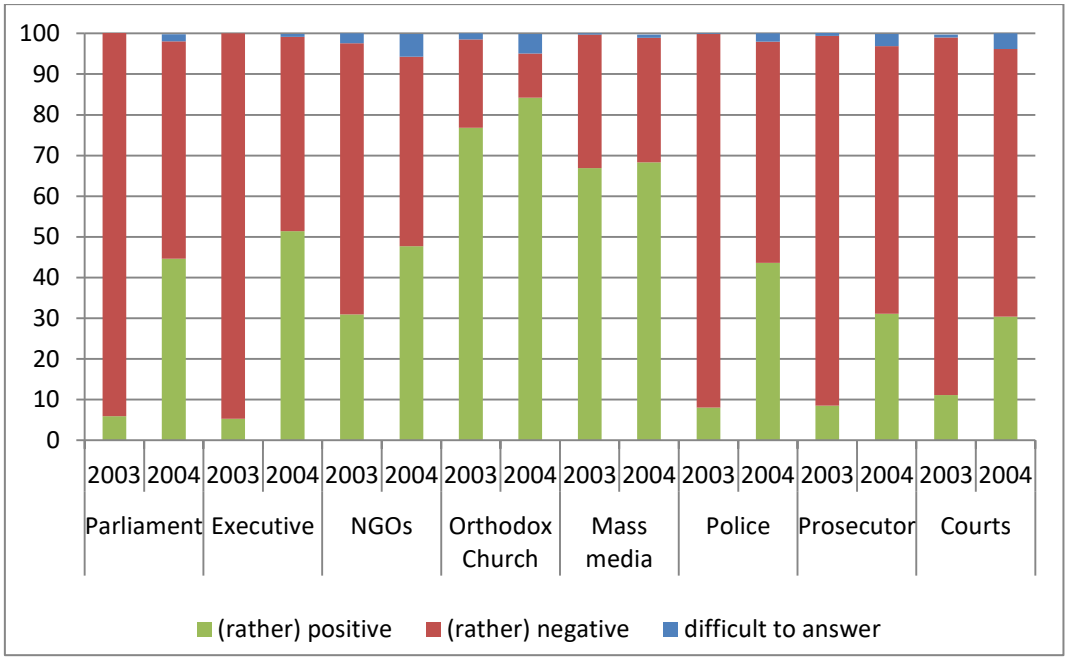
158 In the new government he was appointed Prime Minister. His mysterious death in January 2005 was accompanied by rumors about rising tensions inside the pro-presidential camp.

159 Bunce and Wolchik introduce an "electoral model" identifying "tasks that, if implemented by opposition groups and citizens, will increase the likelihood of authoritarians' a) losing at the polls, and b) actually ceding power and leaving office in response to such a loss" (Bunce and Wolchik 2009b: 97). Core elements of the model are rigorous election monitoring, impressive campaigning, voter-registration and voter-mobilization drives, advance preparation for protests, and parallel vote tabulations.

160 In their 2011 book on "Defeating Authoritarian Leaders in Postcommunist Countries", Bunce and Wolchik elaborate the application of their "electoral model" to the case of Georgia in a much more differentiated and less misleading way (Bunce and Wolchik 2011).

government under President Mikheil Saakashvili into office. This is considered a *"rupture"* in Georgia's political transformation process ($t_{1.c.2}$) in terms of a rapid and radical change from a government of an old, corrupt elite based on a neopatrimonial system and an ambiguous legal framework not directed at any sort of reform and democratic process to a new dynamic government of young reform-oriented politicians with the political will to democratic reform. In light of this radical change, it would be rather likely that democracy promoters adapt and reconsider their country approaches and implementation strategy; in light of the rapid change, deciding upon *ad-hoc* measures would also be sensible. The political costs of inaction can be considered to be very high at such points in time (see chapter 2.2).

Figure 7: Perception of various institutions in Georgia in 2003 and 2004



Source: own graph produced from results of surveys conducted by the International Centre for Conflicts and Negotiations (ICCN). Polls of 1,000 respondents in three major cities of Georgia (spring 2003 and 2004), as cited in Nodia and Scholtbach 2007: 66.

Initial reform successes of the Saakashvili government after the "Rose Revolution"

Following the "Rose Revolution", a dynamic reform government took office demonstrating the political will to change the inherited institutional environment. The hopes of the international community as well as of the Georgian population were high that the "Rose Revolution" would provide an impetus for democratic consolidation in Georgia. Interesting in this regard is a comparison of people's

trust in various institutions before and after the "Rose Revolution". Figure 7 shows that positive ratings of all institutions have increased—in the case of state institutions by leaps and bounds. This increase of positive ratings indicates a significant gain of trust and, therefore, an improvement in input legitimacy. Contempt and mistrust in state institutions are common in non-communist authoritarian regimes and even democracies. Almost nowhere, however, are they as strong as in the former Soviet Union (Fairbanks 2010: 144). Against this backdrop, the improvements in the perception of state institutions after the "Rose Revolution" are even more impressive. This can be interpreted in the sense that the data for 2003 express the apathy, resignation and lack of trust prevailing in society during the Shevardnadze era, while the numbers for 2004 reflect the atmosphere of a new beginning and the hopes attributed to the new elite. The "Rose Revolution" opened a window of opportunity for progress in democratization and, thus, for 'external' democracy promoters in Georgia.

After taking office, the new government under Mikheil Saakashvili achieved some noteworthy successes and structural change: moribund government institutions were rebuilt, the efficiency and effectiveness of public administration was increased, as was public revenue, the economy was transformed and macroeconomic performance improved.[161] Especially the public administration reforms demonstrated remarkable success in combating corruption and in providing basic services to the population.[162] While, in retrospect, there is widespread consensus that Saakashvili's success in fighting corruption refers to only eliminating low-level official corruption, Shevardnadze's system of corruption pyramids can be considered abolished (Timm 2012: 175). The administrative reforms were based on a revision of the respective legislation, a reduction of the number of ministries, the introduction of clear standards and transparent administrative procedures, new infrastructure, a massive personnel reorganization of the state administration, targeted measures for improving public officials' qualifications as well as raising the salaries of civil servants. Particularly those institutions of crucial importance to the Shevardnadze regime were the focus of reform efforts, i.e. the law enforcement agencies (Timm 2012: 174).

161 According to the World Bank's "World Development Indicators", the macroeconomic data improved from a gross domestic product (GDP) per capita growth (annual percent) of 6.2 percent in 2002 to 11.0 percent in 2005as well as from a GDP per capita based on purchasing power parity (PPP) (current international USD) of 3,016.1 in 2002 to 4,173.2 in 2005 (see the World Bank website at http://data.worldbank.org/, accessed in May 2016).

162 The 2003 "Corruption Perception Index" score of 1.24 indicating pervasive corruption and a rank of 85 out of 102 improved to a CPI score of 4.1 and a rank of 66 out of 180 in 2009 (see the "Transparency International" website at http://www.transparency.org/research/cpi/overview, accessed in May 2016).

Within the first two years, over 16,000 police officers, 2,000 tax collectors and 1,500 customs officers were removed from their posts (BTI 2006: 15).

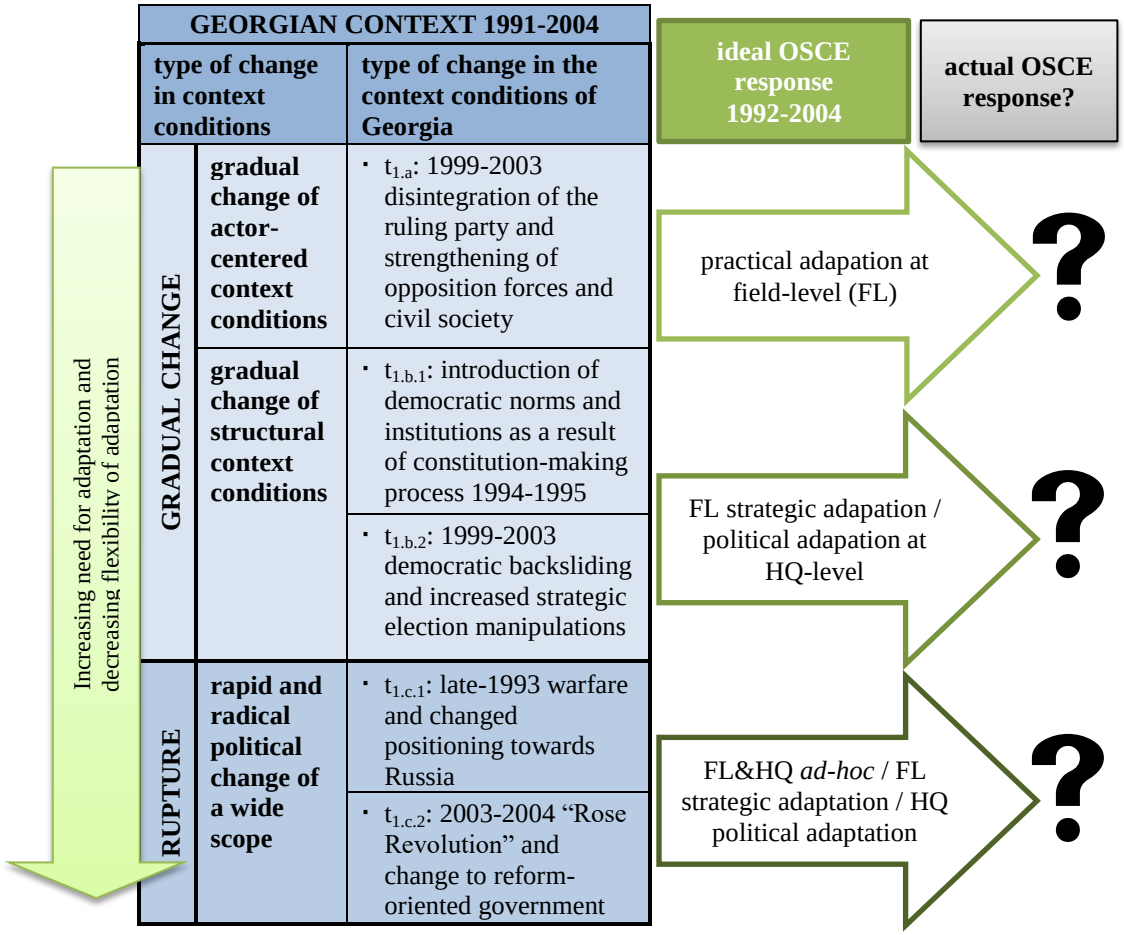
Georgia after the "Rose Revolution" differed very much in shape and appearance compared to the Shevardnadze era. Despite poverty and unemployment remaining relatively high, the living conditions of the Georgian population improved significantly with functioning state institutions actually delivering public services. Thus, the "Rose Revolution" does represent a rapid and radical change providing a window of opportunity demanding political adaptation at headquarter-level and strategic adaptation at implementation-level from 'external' democracy promoters.

4.7 Synthesis: identified types of change in the political transformation of Georgia 1991-2004 and ideal OSCE responses

As shown by the above analysis of the political context conditions in Georgia from 1991 to 2004, international democracy promoters have been faced with challenging political developments and various types of change at different points in time throughout the transformation process:

- turbulent early years of Georgia's transition process with several violent conflicts in the early 1990s;
- the "rupture" in efforts of political stabilization as a result of the September/October 1993 warfare;
- gradual change in structural political context conditions in the form of the constitution-making process and formal introduction of democratic norms and institutions in 1994-1995;
- stagnation in Georgia's political transformation process in 1995-1999;
- gradual change in actor-centered context conditions in the form of the ruling party's disintegration in 1999-2003;
- gradual change in structural context conditions in the form of increasing strategic election manipulations (i.e. democratic backsliding) as a result of the ruling political party's disintegration in 1999-2003;
- the second "rupture" in Georgia's political transformation in the shape of the "Rose Revolution" of November 2003 that opened a window of opportunity for further democratization and its promotion.

Table 6: Types of change in Georgia's political context conditions 1991-2004 and ideal OSCE responses 1992-2004



Source: own account

Table 6 synthesizes the identified types of change as well as the response one would ideally expect from a context-sensitive democracy promoter according to the conceptualization provided in chapter 2.2.

Whether the OSCE designed its engagement in Georgia based on a good knowledge of the context conditions at the point in time t_0 (see section 4.1) and whether the OSCE utilized internal prerequisites to respond to the respective types of change by adapting accordingly will be analyzed in the following chapter.

5. Analysis of context-sensitive adaptation: OSCE responses to identified types of change in Georgia's political context conditions 1992-2004

As elaborated in chapter 2.1, democratization is genuinely a domestic process that can be supported but not successfully imposed from the 'outside'. 'Outsiders', i.e. international democracy promoters, lend support to a locally-driven process. Adapting the democracy promotion engagement sensitive to the (changing) political context of the target country is, therefore, considered a facilitator of successful democracy promotion.

As mentioned earlier, this study will not assess whether the OSCE has applied the 'right' approach or offer a solution to the question what the 'right' approach for a certain domestic situation and specific political context conditions on the ground would be. Furthermore, this study does not aim at analyzing the effectiveness or impact of international democracy promotion activities in terms of correlations between the activities of democracy promoters as independent variable and progress in the democratization process and improvements in democratic quality in the target country as dependent variable.

Rather, this chapter will analyze whether the OSCE as international democracy promoter in Georgia utilized internal prerequisites for context-sensitivity and adaptability to interact with the political context conditions so as to adapt its engagement sensitive these at the outset of OSCE engagement in 1992 (t_0) as well as to the types of change in Georgia's political transformation ($t_{1.x}$) analyzed in chapter 4. The analysis of the country context in chapter 4 structures the analysis in this chapter of whether the OSCE adapted its engagement as international democracy promoter in Georgia to the domestic political context conditions in the period under review from 1992 to 2004. The aim of this analysis of context-sensitive adaptation is to provide for the empirical basis for the systematic synthesis of findings in chapter 6 with regard to the hypotheses on the likelihood of context-sensitive adaptation in response to "ruptures" and to gradual types of change in the political transformation process, developed in chapter 2.2.

5.1 The OSCE's utilization of internal prerequisites and response to the political challenges at the outset of OSCE engagement in Georgia in 1992 (t_0)

As has been elaborated above, in chapter 2.2, the OSCE as international democracy promoter in Georgia will be considered context-sensitive at t_0, if the OSCE's initial decision on how to engage with and whether to promote democratization in Georgia—that is at the political level on the country approach and at the operational/field-level on the approach to implementation—correspond to an initial context analysis of the political context conditions in the target country Georgia (see Figure 1 on page 64). While the question of whether the OSCE has standard procedures for analyzing the political context conditions in participating States, i.e. potential host countries has been answered in chapter 3.3, this chapter will analyze whether and how the OSCE has utilized its organization-internal procedures for context-sensitivity, developed in the conceptual framework (see chapter 2.2 and Table 3 on page 63), in Georgia at the outset of its engagement at t_0 in 1992.

5.1.1 Context Analysis at the outset of CSCE/OSCE engagement in Georgia in 1992 at t_0

As elaborated above, the OSCE developed a standard procedure for assessing progress of newly admitted countries towards full implementation of CSCE/OSCE commitments that include democratic values in January 1992: rapporteur missions. The OSCE utilized this standard procedure with regard to Georgia amidst the turbulent early transition phase. Just shortly after the violent overthrow of independent Georgia's first president, Zviad Gamsakhurdia, in the Winter War of December 1991/January 1992, Georgia became CSCE/OSCE participating State by decision of the CSCE/OSCE Council of Ministers on 24 March 1992. The transitional Georgian government had already invited CSCE/OSCE rapporteurs in a letter on 28 February 1992. From 18 to 22 May 1992, the rapporteur mission visited Georgia. By considering their role as oriented at contributing towards a stable and democratic future of Georgia in addition to the mandate of reporting to the OSCE participating States on Georgia's progress towards full implementation of CSCE/OSCE commitments, the rapporteurs already indicated a role of the OSCE as 'external' democracy promoter in Georgia (CSCE Secretariat 1992g, CSCE Communication No. 186).

The rapporteur mission summarized their analysis of conditions and developments in Georgia in its 18-pages report, dated 29 May 1992. The report

was circulated to the delegations of the Fourth Follow-up Meeting in Helsinki. Under the lead of former Belgium Prime Minister and then Minister of Foreign Affairs, Mark Eyskens, the rapporteurs assessed Georgia's political situation in general as well as the state of affairs with regard to democratic institutions and the rule of law, the human rights situation, minority problems, economic issues, and military security. For this purpose, they had met with representatives of several ministries and the office of the prime minister of the transitional government, various political parties, the dissolved parliament, the judicial branch, the military, regional authorities in Abkhazia and South Ossetia, civil society, culture, religious communities, ethnic minorities as well as with supporters of former President Gamsakhurdia, imprisoned former members of parliament, and internally displaced persons. The rapporteur mission had also inspected sites of violent incidents in South Ossetia and survivors of a "massacre", which had just taken place during the mission's visit (CSCE Secretariat 1992g).

With regard to democratic institutions and the rule of law, the mission noted that state institutions were not functioning normally. They operated under martial law without a separation of legislative and executive powers. The mission raised the need to update and generally revise the partially reintroduced Georgian Constitution of 1921 in order to reflect the requisites of modern democracy. Because parliament had been dissolved, such a revision of the constitution would make sense only after parliamentary elections have taken place in order to have a properly constituted parliament in place. In the absence of parliament, legislative decrees were being promulgated without the consent of elected popular representatives. Therefore, the rapporteurs noted that the legislative decrees of this transitional period would have to be ratified by parliament after the elections. The uncontrolled powers and specific role of the public prosecutor's office gave the rapporteurs reason for concern, as did the administration of justice in general. According to the findings, martial law limited the implementation of basic human rights—at least partly. Although the mission perceived the situation more stabilized since the consolidation of the new provisional government, it noted that freedom of assembly under the state of emergency was restricted and reported that demonstrations frequently turned violent—with violence being used by both the militia as well as the demonstrators.

While perceiving real political will of the transitional authorities to reform institutions and substantive legislation, the rapporteurs expressed the view that the political climate in Georgia was not conducive to democracy, respect of human rights and observance of the rule of law, giving rise to grave concern and disquiet. This climate was characterized by mutual recriminations and accusations, by a partial boycott of the institutions, by a total lack of understanding, tolerance and

will to cooperation among the main protagonists. In light of this, the rapporteurs raised concern that martial law might be upheld, resulting in another postponement of parliamentary elections that had initially been scheduled for May/June 1992 and were then planned for October 1992 (CSCE Secretariat 1992g).[163]

In sum, the rapporteurs considered the political climate in Georgia still highly confrontational and not yet conducive to constructive cooperation among various actors. In light of this, six out of nine main conclusions and recommendations addressed political conflicts and minority problems, urging the conflict parties to agree on a ceasefire, to use means of consultation and mediation, to halt the proliferation of weaponry, and to respect international humanitarian law and standards of humanitarian behavior. With regard to democratization, the Mission stressed the predominant importance of holding general parliamentary elections in October 1992, as scheduled. The rapporteurs considered these elections the means to restore legitimacy against the backdrop of the state of emergency still being in place at the time. In this regard, they recommended international monitoring of both the campaign and the elections themselves.[164] As mentioned above, only once a properly constituted parliament was in place, would it make sense, in their view, to update and generally revise the partially reintroduced Georgian Constitution of 1921 in order to reflect more closely the requisites of modern democracy. The rapporteurs also saw the need for CSCE/OSCE participating States and international organizations, such as development banks, the International Monetary Fund and the Council of Europe, to coordinate and offer Georgia assistance on the judiciary and civil service system, on legal reforms of major codes, and on financial and economic matters. Despite the generally

163 With regard to the other issues—in addition to democratic institutions and the rule of law—the Mission highlighted the following concerns among others: Georgia's economy was in crisis due to the disintegration of the economic structures and the loss of trade links on the territory of the former Soviet Union. As a consequence, the country was fully dependent on the import of energy and of 80-90 percent of raw materials for its industry. Furthermore, the Rapporteurs considered the minority conflicts in Georgia and the South Ossetian situation in particular to giving rise to serious concern with regard to grave violations of integrity and humanitarian rights, as leaders on both sides were perceived to have only limited control over their armed elements. The disturbing proliferation of weaponry in the hands of various political factions and ethnic groups on Georgian soil was also stressed in the report—a dangerous development that needed to be halted and reversed with a view to deescalating political tension and interethnic strife. While the Rapporteurs perceived freedom of religious worship to be existent in general, the Mission members identified signs of religious intolerance among some sections of the population causing the risk of difficulties in the future unless steps would be taken to encourage an open dialogue and tolerance on all sides.

164 In addition to these recommendations that refer to democratic institutions, the Rapporteurs also emphasized that minority rights shall be protected by all concerned parties, reminded them of respecting internationally recognized borders, called upon them to end violence and respect international humanitarian law (ibid.).

challenging political climate in Georgia, office holders showed the will to reforms based on democratic principles and values in the rapporteurs' view (CSCE Secretariat 1992g).

5.1.2 Initial CSCE/OSCE response to the analysis of political context conditions in Georgia at t_0 in 1992

The OSCE recommendations based on the rapporteurs' analysis of the Georgian context in the early 1990s aimed at (1) monitoring the October 1992 parliamentary elections that were considered being of predominant importance to restore legitimacy and (2) supporting conflict resolution. In addition, (3) further recommendations that did not point particularly at an engagement by the CSCE/OSCE itself included assistance on financial and economic matters as well as on the legal, judicial and public administration reforms.

How did the OSCE respond to these recommendations that resulted from the initial context analysis of the May 1992 rapporteur mission?

Monitoring of October 1992 parliamentary elections

Various delegations of CSCE/OSCE participating States as well as governmental and non-governmental organizations observed the proceedings of the elections to parliament and to the chairmanship of parliament held on 11 October 1992.[165] The CSCE/OSCE Office for Democratic Institutions and Human Rights (ODIHR) helped coordinate CSCE/OSCE observers and collected their final assessment.

Although the majority of observers deemed the elections "adequate" (Jones 2015: 87), "technically correct and in accord with international standards and democratic procedures" (CSCE 1993: 17), areas of concern were duly noted. Among those rather serious concerns was the ongoing warfare in Abkhazia and Samagrelo in Western Georgia and the tense situation in South Ossetia and other regions that resulted in the postponement of voting in nine electoral districts, affecting almost ten percent of Georgia's electorate (CSCE 1992d: 1). Furthermore, allegations of widespread human rights violations throughout the country were noted (CSCE 1992d: 1) as well as incidents of intimidation of opposition newspapers and a pro-Shevardnadze bias of TV channels (Jones 2015: 87). The ODIHR also pointed to the more general lack of a democratic and constitutional framework for the previous transition of power that limited the

[165] For instance, see the report of the United States Commission on Security and Cooperation in Europe (CSCE 1992d).

ability of parties and candidates to freely present their views (CSCE Secretariat 1992d).[166] In conclusion, the ODIHR strongly recommended that participating states remain actively involved in democracy assistance (CSCE 1993: 17).

Conflict Resolution

OSCE fact-finding Mission to South Ossetia: In light of the warfare in South Ossetia, the CSCE/OSCE Committee of Senior Officials (CSO) proposed to the Chairman-in-Office (CiO) to dispatch a fact-finding mission to the conflict region.[167] The tensions in South Ossetia had severely escalated in January 1991. The fighting continued until joint Russian, Georgian, South and North Ossetian peacekeeping forces were deployed in early July 1992 in order to implement and monitor a CSCE/OSCE- and Russia-mediated ceasefire agreement reached on 23 June 1992.

The fact-finding mission was dispatched on 25 July 1992—again under the lead of the former Belgian Prime Minister, Mr. Mark Eyskens. The fact-finders recalled the rapporteur mission's recommendation for international monitoring of the election campaign and the elections of the upcoming parliamentary elections. In this regard, they urged the CSO to charge the CSCE/OSCE Office for Democratic Institutions and Human Rights (ODIHR) with also dispatching a team of human rights experts to South Ossetia in order to give consideration to the specific and complex political problems in this conflict region when monitoring elections and the campaign. With regard to the ceasefire in South Ossetia, the fact-finding mission recommended dispatching a small observer team of 10-20 military experts to the region to work in close cooperation with the Joint Control Commission as soon as possible (CSCE Secretariat 1992f).

Personal Representative of the CSCE/OSCE Chairman in Office in Georgia: In the late summer of 1992, the Georgian government requested the CSCE/OSCE to send observers to the conflict region of South Ossetia (Eiff 1995: 179). Against this background, the CSCE/OSCE undertook another fact-finding mission to Georgia in mid-October 1992—shortly after the elections (see above). Based on the CSO recommendations given at their 16th CSO meeting on 18 September 1992, the CiO had appointed a Personal Representative for Georgia. The Personal Representative was assigned to undertake this second fact-finding mission accompanied by two military experts in mid-October 1992 (CSCE Secretariat

166 This became evident in the single candidature for the election of the chairmanship of parliament.

167 The role and functions of the CSO were integrated into the Permanent Council during the CSCE/OSCE's instituationalization process that had at that time just started. The CSO was, therefore, not separately analyzed in chapter 3.3.

1992c, CSCE Communication No. 288). The fact-finding mission was concerned with the risk of a possible deterioration of the situation and of renewed fighting in South Ossetia.

At its 17th meeting on 6 November 1992, the CSO intensely discussed the Personal Representative's report on the fact-finding visit to Georgia as well as the recommendations that the Consultative Committee of the Conflict Prevention Center of the CSCE/OSCE Secretariat had submitted in this regard. The recommendations aimed at dispatching a CSCE/OSCE mission to the region to monitor the ceasefire arrangement in South Ossetia, investigate possible violations, and integrate the joint peacekeeping forces in the CSCE/OSCE activities under the supervision of the Personal Representative who would be responsible for initiating and chairing negotiations between the parties to the South Ossetia conflict (CSCE Secretariat 1992b). The discussion in the CSO consisted of an exchange of statements made by the delegations of the United States of America, Russia, Canada, Germany, Sweden, Spain, Austria, Finland, Malta, Hungary, and the United Kingdom on behalf of the European Communities. Eventually, the CSO agreed on a text entitled "Personal Representative of the CSCE Chairman-in-Office for Georgia" and mandated him with

- immediately beginning discussions with all parties to the Georgian-Ossetian conflict;
- initiating a visible CSCE/OSCE presence in South Ossetia and establishing contact with local authorities and representatives of the population;
- liaising with local military commanders of the peacekeeping forces in support of the existing South Ossetia ceasefire agreement;
- facilitating the creation of a broader political framework for lasting conciliation in South Ossetia on the basis of OSCE principles and commitments;
- helping to establish a negotiating framework between the parties to the conflict in Abkhazia with the aim of establishing a stable ceasefire and to work out a political solution to the conflict.
- The Personal Representative was to report to the CiO on a regular basis about his activities in Georgia, considering further possibilities for their extension and submitting appropriate recommendations to the next meeting of the CSO (CSCE 1992a, 17-CSO/Journal No. 2, Annex 2).

Thus, this mandate did not fully follow the Secretariat's recommendation of equipping the Personal Representative and his mission with stronger tasks of

investigating possible ceasefire violations. It was, however, the result of a thorough discussion of the recommendations among participating States.

For the purpose of fulfilling his mandate, the Personal Representative undertook another mission assisted by a staff of two diplomatic advisors and a military team of four officers in early December 1992. During the mission's visit to Moscow/Russia, Tbilisi/Georgia and Tskhinvali/South Ossetia[168], the Personal Representative negotiated the text of the Memoranda of Understanding between the CSCE/OSCE and the Georgian government and between the CSCE/OSCE and the authorities of South Ossetia as well as a Protocol on assistance from Russia. These documents were to provide the basis for establishing a CSCE/OSCE long-term mission to Georgia. At the end of the mission, he expressed confidence that agreement on all documents would be reached.[169] With regard to Abkhazia, the Personal Representative deemed negotiations between the conflict parties highly unlikely at this point in time and considered further military action rather probable in the near future.[170] Shevardnadze expressed the hope that peacekeeping in Abkhazia would be implemented within the framework of a United Nations (UN) or CSCE/OSCE mandate.[171] Irrespective of the still pending UN decision on whether and how to engage further in Georgia, the Personal Representative met with UN representatives and agreed to closely coordinate future activities with each other (CSCE Secretariat 1992e).

CSCE/OSCE Long-Term Mission to Georgia: The CiO utilized the "instrument" of his Personal Representative in Georgia to prepare the ground for establishing a long-term mission to Georgia. The CSCE/OSCE headquarter approved a provisional budget for such a mission under the lead of the Personal Representative on 23 November 1992 to cover an initial operating period of three

168 The Mission was prevented from visiting Abkhazia because of ongoing fighting and the fact that Georgian authorities were unable to guarantee the Mission's safety.

169 At the time of the Personal Representative's report, the Memorandum with the Georgian government was finalized, while the Memorandum with the South Ossetian authorities and the Protocol with the Russian government still contained some open points to be agreed. The MoU with the Georgian government was signed in January 1993, while agreement with the South Ossetian authorities was put into force by an exchange of letters in mid-March 1993. They had not been willing to sign the MoU because they insisted that they be named "Republic of South Ossetia" in the document.

170 This assessment proved to be correct, as the fighting between Abkhazian separatist and Georgian central government forces would severely escalate again in the summer of 1993 (see below).

171 The United Nations Observer Mission in Georgia (UNOMIG) was established in August 1993. It was tasked with verifying compliance with the ceasefire agreement of 27 July 1993 that re-established the Moscow ceasefire agreement of 3 September 1992 that had never been fully implemented. However, fighting erupted again after this new ceasefire agreement and despite the UNOMIG presence and resulted in the fall of the regional capital of Sukhumi and the subsequent *de facto* independence of Abkhazia.

months. On 3 December 1992, the mission of three civilian and four military members arrived in Georgia (see above). Based on the 14-pages interim report of the Personal Representative, dated 11 December 1992, the CSO approved the "Modalities and Financial Implications for the CSCE Mission of the Personal Representative of the Chairman-in-Office for Georgia" on 13 December 1992 (CSCE 1992b).[172] In light of the secession conflicts in Georgia, the initial responsibilities of the CSCE/OSCE field presence concentrated on beginning discussions with the parties to the Georgian-South Ossetian conflict and on facilitating the creation of a broader political framework in order to induce a lasting political conciliation on the basis of CSCE/OSCE principles and commitments (see the mandate of the Personal Representative above; CSCE 1992a; Eiff 1995: 180 ff.; OSCE 2006b: 12 ff.). Initially limited to the duration of three months, the mandate has since been repeatedly extended by six months and was subsequently expanded in terms of responsibilities.[173]

Under the lead of the Personal Representative, the CSCE/OSCE long-term mission subsequently developed an implementation strategy based on a series of meetings with Georgian authorities and representatives of the South Ossetian party to the conflict. In recognition of the fact that the positions of the conflict parties were so far apart that the initial CSCE/OSCE approach of facilitating monthly high-level negotiation meetings that had been discussed with both parties turned out not to be feasible. Instead, the Personal Representative proposed launching a long-term process with two parallel—at the beginning rather sequenced—'tracks': one dealing with concrete issues of immediate concern, such as South Ossetia's economic, humanitarian and security situation, the other dealing with the political issues, such as the question of South Ossetia's status within the Georgian state (CSCE Secretariat 1993a). Based on regular visits to South Ossetia, the mission established three mixed working groups with the participation of both sides on economic and financial matters, on a possible cooperation in law enforcement, and on humanitarian issues, and agreed on basic procedures for these working groups (CSCE Mission to Georgia 1993i).

While the promotion of democracy and human rights were not yet the focus of the early CSCE/OSCE engagement in Georgia, the 1994 mandate expansion would also include assistance to strengthening democratic institutions and processes (see

172 Only with a later expansion of the mission's mandate in March 1994 was a resident head of mission appointed (see section 5.2.5).

173 Only at the end of 2008, this long-term mission was closed after no consensus could be reached on its extension following the military confrontation of Georgia and Russia in August 2008.

chapter 5.2 below) and, with regard to South Ossetia, shift the focus to mediation (CSCE 1994c).[174]

5.2 The OSCE's utilization of internal prerequisites and response to the "rupture" at $t_{1.c.1}$ in late-1993

As elaborated in chapter 5.1, the CSCE/OSCE's initial engagement in Georgia after the country's admission to the organization did not comprise elements of democracy promotion—with the exception of the October 1992 election monitoring—but was strongly focused on supporting conflict resolution. The mandate of the CSCE/OSCE Mission to Georgia was only broadened to include the promotion of democratic institutions and processes in March 1994. The expansion of the mandate to include the promotion of democratization reflected a general policy decision taken by the CSCE/OSCE Ministerial Council at its meeting in Rome on 1 December 1993. There, the Council decided to put more emphasis on "Human Dimension" issues (see chapter 3.2) and to further integrate them in operational CSCE/OSCE endeavors, reiterating that these issues were fundamental to the organization's comprehensive security concept. Whether the CSCE/OSCE also identified the reignited warfare in Abkhazia in September/October 1993 as a "rupture" in the country's efforts for political stabilization and a change relevant for the CSCE/OSCE to consider adapting its country approach and implementation strategy will be analyzed in the following sections.

5.2.1 OSCE field-level reports on developments in Georgia in September/October 1993

The frequency of reporting by the CSCE/OSCE mission in the field was relatively high at the time of the reigniting warfare in Abkhazia. In addition to the standard routine of bi-weekly activity report, the mission submitted a number of special reports with prompt updates on developments regarding this serious situation in Georgia.

[174] Only under this expanded mandate and the respective mediation activities within its framework would the CSCE/OSCE mission achieve bringing representatives of the Georgian and South Ossetian conflict parties to the negotating table for the first time in May 1994 (König 2004: 242).

On 13 September, the CSCE/OSCE mission had reported in its bi-weekly activity report for the period 25 August to 13 September 1993 that mission members had taken part in the discussions and practical activities of the Joint Commission on fulfilment of the 27 July 1993 ceasefire agreement regarding the Abkhazia conflict and that the Head of UNOMIG had just arrived in Sukhumi/Abkhazia on 9 September 1993 (CSCE Mission to Georgia 1993f). Only three days later, on 16 September 1993, the CSCE/OSCE mission sent a special report on the situation in Georgia to the Personal Representative and the Office of the CiO drawing their attention to a sharp turn for the worse of the military situation in Abkhazia where separatist forces had attacked Sukhumi and another town (CSCE Mission to Georgia 1993o). The mission considered these rapid and radical developments a threat to the peace process as a whole, bringing about the dangers of a full-scale war and casting doubt on the existence of a democratic government in Georgia. According to the special report, the escalation in Abkhazia followed continuing fighting of government forces with forces loyal to ex-President Gamsakhurdia in Western Georgia.[175] The CSCE/OSCE mission assessed fighting in Abkhazia and Western Georgia to undermine the credibility of the Shevardnadze government as well as of the international community (ibid.).

On 19 September 1993, the CSCE/OSCE mission sent an urgent telefax message to the CSCE/OSCE CiO informing her about the request of the Georgian government for the CiO to take immediate action and for calling an extraordinary CSO meeting in order to consider the catastrophic situation developing in Georgia (CSCE Mission to Georgia 1993m).

On 21 September 1993, the CSCE/OSCE provided the Personal Representative and the Office of the CiO with an update of the situation in Georgia in another special report, pointing out that the military situation in Abkhazia was further deteriorating. The mission highlighted the extent of the danger should Sukhumi fall under the control of the separatist forces and Georgian forces massively move against Abkhazia in response. The CSCE/OSCE field staff saw the risk of a wider regional war, should this happen. They also saw the future of the Georgian democracy as being imperiled and pointed out the importance of Shevardnadze, who was in Sukhumi at the time, because Georgia would likely be controlled by more extreme, militaristic forces without him (CSCE Mission to Georgia 1993o).

---

175 The CSCE/OSCE mission suspected that Gamsakhurdia supporters had used the political turmoil in Tbilisi to their advantage (CSCE Mission to Georgia 1993o). This political turmoil had erupted around the parliamentary deadlock over the issue of the cabinet's structure in August and September 1993 as well as Shevardnadze's resignation, withdrawal of resignation and declaration of state of emergency (see page 113).

When the war had taken an increasingly savage character, according to reports of the CSCE/OSCE mission, a unifying effect on the Georgian side was observed by the CSCE/OSCE field staff who reported that Gamsakhurdia supporters, who had just been fighting government forces in Western Georgia, joined the government forces against the separatists in Abkhazia (CSCE Mission to Georgia 1993d). Despite these 'reinforcements' on the side of the forces loyal to the Georgian government, the CSCE/OSCE mission informed the Personal Representative and the Office of the CiO about the fall of Sukhumi in a special report on 28 September 1993 (CSCE Mission to Georgia 1993o). According to the report, there were suspicions that expected government reinforcements under the command of ex-Minister of Defense Kitovani were deliberately delayed so that Shevardnadze would be discredited and Kitovani could make his own move on power. Whether true or not, the CSCE/OSCE mission considered any further developments impossible to predict and noted that the fall of Sukhumi had been portrayed as the end of Georgia by Shevardnadze and other political figures before the event actually happened, thereby making grave repercussions for Georgian politics likely (CSCE Mission to Georgia 1993o). A supplementary mission report, dated 30 September 1993, said that the return of ex-President Gamsakhurdia to Georgia may bring the country to the brink of civil war. According to the report, Gamsakhurdia had called on Shevardnadze to resign and announced that all Georgian forces should put themselves under the command of the forces loyal to Gamsakhurdia (CSCE Mission to Georgia 1993p).

While the mission informed about the Georgian leadership's critical view of Russia regarding the situation in Abkhazia, where apparently many Russians fought on the separatists' side (CSCE Mission to Georgia 1993p), the special report of 28 September indicated at the same time that the idea of Georgia's entry into the Commonwealth of Independent States (CIS) was gaining greater acceptance in political circles (CSCE Mission to Georgia 1993o).

With regard to the relevance of these developments to the existing mandate of the CSCE/OSCE mission that aimed at facilitating the creation of a broader political framework for lasting conciliation in South Ossetia on the basis of OSCE principles and commitments, the CSCE/OSCE mission assessed that the atmosphere was now less conducive than before to productive negotiations between the Georgian government and South Ossetia's *de facto* authorities (CSCE Mission to Georgia 1993p). In mid-June 1993, the mission had just expressed hopes for a positive change of the unfavorable cost-benefit calculations of the South Ossetian "authorities". These unfavorable cost-benefit calculations had been assessed in "a critical analysis of the situation in Georgia and Southern Ossetia" by the CSCE/OSCE mission in early 1993 to be rooted in the existence

of forces in Georgia, who had developed a personal interest in the prolongation of the crisis situation—some who lived directly off of violence, some who lived off of the markets of violence. In the view of the mission, this key problem source had been exacerbated by the general climate of mistrust, blame and intolerance in general and between the Georgian and South Ossetian sides in particular (CSCE Mission to Georgia 1993j). The cost-benefit calculations of the South Ossetian leadership had, therefore, been considered to be in favor of maintaining the *status quo* and refraining from entering any kind of negotiations with the distrusted Georgian side.[176] The CSCE/OSCE mission's hopes for a window of opportunity in the Georgian-South Ossetian conflict in mid-June 1993 resulted, on the one hand, from the perception that the desire for a peaceful resolution of the conflicts was growing in the population. On the other hand, according to the analysis of CSCE/OSCE field staff, a combination of political and economic factors was working towards the South Ossetian leadership's expected realization that the expressed goal of independence or unification with Russia's North Ossetia was not likely to materialize in the near future. Economically, South Ossetia was considered unable to survive without outside help and, politically, Russia increasingly tended towards acknowledging South Ossetia as integral part of Georgia according to the aforementioned mission report (CSCE Mission to Georgia 1993l).[177] After the conflict in Abkhazia had severely escalated at the end of June 1993 and especially after the regional capital of Sukhumi had fallen under the control of the secessionist forces at the end of September 1993, the CSCE/OSCE mission considered the window of opportunity with regard to South Ossetia to have closed again (CSCE Mission to Georgia 1993p).

These developments and the rapid deterioration of the situation brought the country to the brink of civil war, in the mission's view (CSCE Mission to Georgia 1993p)—giving reason for a reassessment of the situation in Georgia as well as a reflection on and a reconsideration of the CSCE/OSCE's own engagement. It was against this background that the Personal Representative of the CSCE/OSCE Chairperson-in-Office—at the time also the Head of the CSCE/OSCE mission—

176 The analysis of the CSCE/OSCE mission did not explicitly point out this cost-benefit calculation in this way. However, the author of this study interpreted the report in this way and considers this interpretation highly plausible.

177 After initial fighting in Abkhazia and South Ossetia in the early 1990s, both had successfully turned to Russia (CSCE Mission to Georgia 1993k). As mentioned above, Georgia initially refrained from joining the Russia-dominated Commonwealth of Independent States (CIS), thereby, entering a political confrontation with the large Northern neighbor (e.g. Auch 2004a: 230). On the role of Russia and her strategies of "controlled stability" and "controlled unstabilit" with regard to her neighbors or "near abroad", especially secessionist regions, see among others Tolstrup 2009: 936 ff.

traveled together with the ODIHR Deputy Director to Georgia in early October 1993 in order to (re-) assess the situation and provide the CiO with his recommendations before her own planned visit at the end of that same month.

5.2.2 Reassessment of the situation in Georgia and critical self reflection of the Personal Representative of the CiO in Georgia in October 1993

The Personal Representative of the CiO in Georgia submitted his confidential report to the Swedish Chairmanship on 22 October 1993. In his very outspoken self-reflection, the PRC pointed to the lack of results of the CSCE/OSCE and international organizations in Georgia in general, which in his view was the main reason for international organizations enjoying hardly any respect in the country. The severe escalation of the conflict in Abkhazia had not been prevented after all. The PRC was of the opinion that the CSCE/OSCE should have decided upon a more courageous country approach, reflecting a higher degree of political will among participating States to improve the situation in Georgia. With regard to South Ossetia, for instance, he expressed the thought that the CSCE/OSCE should have aimed for an integration of international efforts with the Russian efforts from the start, seeking an institutionalized cooperation between the CSCE/OSCE and Russia in South Ossetia, e.g. through the deployment of CSCE/OSCE military observers to monitor peacekeeping troops and a joint body to control and supervise peacekeeping activities (CSCE Mission to Georgia 1993h).

With a view to the future, the PRC concluded from his analysis of experiences and developments that the CSCE/OSCE should be active in three areas: (1) to continue and strengthen the efforts aimed at the resolution of the conflicts in Abkhazia (in cooperation with the UN) and South Ossetia; (2) to start investigating and contributing to the stabilization of the human rights situation (in the conflict regions and the whole of Georgia); and (3) to offer long-term assistance to establish institutions of democracy (in cooperation with the ODIHR). He underlined with regard to the latter that functioning democratic institutions, the elaboration of a democratic constitution, free and fair elections, the rule of law, the freedom of the press, and the freedom of association were fundamental for the stabilization of the situation and would offer a solution to all problems of the country. He even emphasized that conviction to these indispensable elements of the CSCE/OSCE concept of democracy should be a precondition for the continued involvement of the CSCE/OSCE (CSCE Mission to Georgia 1993h).

5.2.3 Report by the CSCE/OSCE Chairperson-in-Office on her visit to Georgia in late-October 1993

Informed by the confidential self-reflective assessment and recommendations of her Personal Representative in Georgia, the Chairwoman-in-Office visited Georgia during turbulent times at the end of October 1993. According to her report, she expressed the strong expectation towards Shevardnadze that Georgia adheres to CSCE/OSCE commitments and standards of democracy, human rights and the rule of law. Shevardnadze, in turn, expressed the desire of the Georgian government for intensified CSCE/OSCE assistance to overcome problems. The CSCE/OSCE Chairperson considered the promotion of human rights to be a priority task in light of the present situation and noted that the state of emergency had severely limited civil liberties and political rights. In her view, the CSCE/OSCE Mission to Georgia would be well served by a specific mandate to assist Georgia in the development of legal and democratic institutions and processes with the paramount issue of elaborating the new constitution. The new constitution might hold the key to the resolution of the conflicts in Abkhazia and South Ossetia and more efforts should be undertaken in this regard (CSCE Secretariat 1993b).

5.2.4 Special report of the CSCE/OSCE Personal Representative and mission on major developments and problems in Georgia in February 1994

Following the Personal Representative of the Chairperson-in-Office (PRC) and the Chairperson's visits and reports, the CSCE/OSCE Ministerial Council took a general decision regarding a strengthening of the human dimension in CSCE/OSCE operations in December 1993, as mentioned above. The CSCE/OSCE Ministerial Council decided upon an action program to implement this decision, which included widening the responsibilities of the CSCE/OSCE Mission to Georgia to include the promotion of human rights and the development of democratic institutions. In order to discuss the implementation of this Rome Council decision as well as to discuss the planned expansion of the CSCE/OSCE mission mandate with Georgian interlocutors, the PRC travelled to Georgia and Russia in February 1994.[178] With regard to the aim of more deeply examining the

[178] Prior to his visit in February 1994, the Personal Representative of the CSCE Chairman-in-Office to Georgia had summarized the results of the Rome Council meeting in a letter that the CSCE Mission to Georgia had delivered to Georgia's Head of State, Eduard Shevardnadze, on 19 December 1993.

possibilities of democracy promotion measures, he was accompanied by an ODIHR representative. In his 24-pages report, the PRC gave a thorough analysis of the political situation in Georgia and the positions of relevant stakeholders as well as clear recommendations and proposals for further CSCE/OSCE assistance (CSCE Mission to Georgia 1994k).

The PRC pointed out that Georgia's improved relationship with Russia changed the cost-benefit calculations of the *de facto* authorities in Abkhazia and South Ossetia (CSCE Mission to Georgia 1994k). Shevardnadze had changed his position with regard to relations with Russia and pushed for Georgia's membership in the Commonwealth of Independent States (CIS) after the disastrous escalation of the conflict in Abkhazia and the loss of control over the territory including Sukhumi at the end of September 1993. Furthermore, Georgia signed a "Basic Treaty on Friendship, Good Neighborhood and Mutual Aid" with Russia as well as a number of protocols and agreements (some not yet signed) in February 1994, the PRC reported. The PRC considered the Georgian government to have gained new self-confidence as a result and sees a window of opportunity for the conflict resolution processes. South Ossetia, for instance, had to now accept that Russia would strictly handle them as part of Georgia and would not provide the expected help for its secessionist ambitions. With Russia expecting a political settlement of the conflicts as a basis for the treaties, Georgia had new incentives to accept an autonomous status of South Ossetia. Nevertheless, he cautioned that any rational effort (in terms of cost-benefit calculations) must not ignore the emotional elements in the conflicts (CSCE Mission to Georgia 1994k). Additional incentives for being part of Georgia could, in the PRC's view, result from a more stable, more democratic Georgian state.

Thus, in terms of human dimension activities, he recommended urging and assisting the Georgian government and parliament in working seriously on the new constitution as well as on crucial legislation as highest priority. Furthermore, he suggested engaging with government organs and local non-governmental organizations working in the field of human rights and national minorities, to conduct respective training courses and organize seminars on related topics (CSCE Mission to Georgia 1994k).

In addition to the PRC's comprehensive report and in response to a headquarter request, the CSCE/OSCE Mission to Georgia analyzed "major developments and problems" of their host country, drawing conclusions for the future engagement of the CSCE/OSCE. In the form of a special report, the mission submitted this context analysis to the CSCE headquarters in mid-February 1994. In contrast to the thorough analysis provided by the PRC basically at the same time, the mission's additional analysis was rather 'thin' and did not provide any additional

insights. This was likely to have resulted from the different 'audiences' of the reports—the mission reported to the Permanent Council delegations of *all* participating States, while most of the PRC's reports were confidential and addressed to a much smaller group around the CSCE/OSCE Chairperson.

Among others, the mission recommended that, in parallel to measures aimed at establishing order and stability in the shorter term, a program for supporting the development of democratic reforms would need to be initiated with the aim of long-term transformation and that quick measures of broadening the mandate of the mission should be undertaken (CSCE Mission to Georgia 1994l). Already in mid-December 1993, shortly after the lifting of the state of emergency, the CSCE/OSCE mission had highlighted that despite the indications of a normalization of the political processes in the crisis-ridden country, parliament was still at a standstill with an unorganized and divided opposition and a government reluctant of taking any serious legislative initiative. Therefore, a new constitution and the holding of elections were to be considered priorities (CSCE Mission to Georgia 1993e).

During the weeks that followed the February 1994 analyses, the mission held various meetings with different Georgian interlocutors in order to clarify Georgian demands for assistance within the "human dimension" after key actors had generally agreed to such support.[179] The need for CSCE/OSCE assistance in preparing the new constitution was identified as one important area of engagement (CSCE Mission to Georgia 1994g).[180]

[179] For instance, Shevardnadze had stressed that Georgia was open to any assistance the CSCE could provide (CSCE Mission to Georgia 1994e). The Chairman of the Georgian government Committee on Human Rights and Inter-ethnic Relations had expressed the wish of broadening of CSCE/OSCE support, particularly with involvement of the ODIHR (CSCE Mission to Georgia 1994f). One of the Vice Prime Ministers had stated that the CSCE/OSCE should be even more active, especially in helping draft the constitution (CSCE Mission to Georgia 1994g).

[180] As elaborated above in their context analysis of May 1992 (see pages 136 f.), the CSCE/OSCE rapporteurs had already identified with regard to "human dimension" issues the need to update and generally revise the partially re-introduced 1921 constitution as well as to support legal, judicial and administrative reforms. Nothwithstanding the importance of these issues, they had not yet considered these issues areas of engagement for the CSCE/OSCE in Georgia, but regarded the immediate support to the resolution of violent political conflict and—in the absence of a properly constituted and legitimized parliament—the holding and international monitoring of parliamentary election of primary importance at the time.

5.2.5 CSCE/OSCE headquarter response to the reported "rupture" and radical political context changes in Georgia as well as to the critical self-reflection of the CSCE/OSCE field engagment

Based on the information on the situation in Georgia and the concrete proposal of the Personal Representative of an adaptation of the mission mandate, an expanded draft mandate was introduced to the Permanent Council by the CSCE/OSCE Chairperson-in-Office. The discussion with statements made by several delegations of the participating States on 24 and 28 February as well as on 3 March 1994 yielded four revisions of the draft mandate. The points of debate mainly regarded the strengthening of the CSCE/OSCE engagement in South Ossetia and whether or not the mandate should comprise tasks of investigating ceasefire violations. The fourth revised version of the expanded draft mandate was discussed by the Committee of Senior Officials (CSO) at its 25th meeting on 3 March 1994. The CSO discussed and expressed appreciation for the activities and report of the PRC and adopted a text entitled "situation in Georgia". Among other decisions, the CSO agreed to strengthen the mission's capabilities and to widen its responsibilities to also include the promotion of respect of human rights in the whole of Georgia and the rendering of assistance for the development of legal and democratic institutions and processes (CSCE 1994a).

The Permanent Committee, at its 14th meeting on 29 March 1994, adopted new modalities for the mission to Georgia that, in relation to Georgia as a whole, included the promotion of democratic institutions and processes. The following text was adopted (CSCE 1994c):

"The Mission's objectives are to promote negotiations between the conflicting parties in Georgia, which are aimed at reaching a peaceful political settlement; to promote respect for human rights and assist in democratic institution building throughout the country; to monitor and promote free media principles; to facilitate co-operation with and among the parties concerned and, with their consent, to monitor the joint peacekeeping forces established under the Sochi Agreement of 24 June 1992, in order to assess whether their activities are carried out in conformity with CSCE principles, in particular those mentioned in chapter II, 3 of the Decisions of the Rome Council Meeting.

In relation to the Georgian-Ossetian conflict the Mission is to:

- *Facilitate the creation of a broader political framework, in which a lasting political settlement of the Georgian-Ossetian conflict can be achieved on the basis of CSCE principles and commitments;*
- *Intensify discussions with all parties to the conflict, including through the organization of round tables, in order to identify and seek to eliminate sources of tension and extend political reconciliation throughout the area of conflict.*

- *make recommendations regarding the early convening of an international conference under CSCE auspices and with the participation of the United Nations, aimed at the resolution of the conflict, including the definition of the political status of Southern Ossetia;*
- *In pursuit of the monitoring role concerning the Joint Peacekeeping Forces, establish appropriate forms of contact with the military commanders of the forces within the overall context of the CSCE negotiating efforts, gather information on the military situation, investigate violations of the existing cease-fire and call local commanders' attention to possible political implications of specific military actions;*
- *Be actively involved in the reconvened Joint Control Commission in order to facilitate co-operation with and among the parties concerned;*
- *Establish contact with local authorities and representatives of the population and maintain a visible CSCE presence throughout the area.*

In relation to the Georgian-Abkhaz conflict the Mission is to:

- *Ensure liaison with the United Nations operations in Abkhazia, in order to follow events closely and report regularly to the CSCE, inter alia with a view to facilitating the participation of the representative of the Chairman-in-Office, at the invitation of the United Nations, to the negotiations carried out under United Nations auspices.*

In relation to Georgia as a whole to:

- *Promote respect for human rights and fundamental freedoms and assist in the development of legal and democratic institutions and processes, including the provision of advice on the elaboration of a new constitution, the implementation of a legislation on citizenship and the establishment of an independent judiciary as well as monitoring elections;*
- *Co-ordinate these activities with the CSCE High Commissioner on National Minorities and the ODIHR and to co-operate with the Council of Europe, also keeping in touch with other international organizations active in Georgia in this field."*

Again, although the mandate text referred to "objectives", it rather listed tasks and did not explicitly mention clear objectives and benchmarks to be reached. Certain elements of the mandate with regard to South Ossetia, such as monitoring the ceasefire and investigating possible ceasefire violations—tasks that had been recommended by the Secretariat based on the 1992 context analysis already for the initial mandate of the mission—were now included following the Personal Representative's critical self-reflection and insistent recommendations.

The CSCE/OSCE further decided to appoint a resident head of mission—a function previously covered by the PRC who had not been permanently based in Georgia—and to add to the authorized size of the mission team one administrative officer and one human rights/legal expert to deal with the mission's activities in

providing advice on issues relating to human rights and fundamental freedoms, including the preparation of the new constitution and the monitoring of elections in the area (CSCE 1994a). This were obviously not a lot of resources attributed to the challenging tasks of promoting democratic institutions and processes, assisting in the constitution-building process, and monitoring the situation regarding human rights and fundamental freedoms.

5.2.6 CSCE/OSCE field-level response–assistance in drafting the new Georgian Constitution[181]

In line with the priorities for progress with regard to democratic development in Georgia, the CSCE/OSCE mission's initial focus of "human dimension" activities within the framework of the expanded mandate concentrated on technical assistance in drafting the new constitution.

In April and May 1994, constitutional experts of the long-term mission and of the ODIHR visited Georgia to review five drafts and to provide suggestions in light of OSCE principles. In a meeting of the mission and its constitutional expert from Austria with Shevardnadze at the end of April 1994, Georgia's Head of State did not rule out the possibility of a federal solution. The next month, Shevardnadze called upon the CSCE/OSCE mission to support the elaboration of the new constitution and cooperate particularly on the political status question with regard to South Ossetia (CSCE Mission to Georgia 1994j). In response and with assistance of the visiting constitutional law expert, the mission prepared a proposal for South Ossetia's constitutional status and finalized a first draft for initial comments from the parties to the conflict in August 1994 (CSCE Mission to Georgia 1994a, 1994i). These informal discussions continued well into October 1994. After separate colloquia with representatives of Georgia and leading academics in Tbilisi in November 1994 and with South Ossetian *de facto* authorities in Tskhinvali in December 1994, the CSCE/OSCE mission eventually succeeded in facilitating a roundtable with participants of both sides to discuss questions of their future interrelationship in Vladikavkaz/Russia in February 1995 (CSCE Mission to Georgia 1994c; CSCE Mission to Georgia 1994b; OSCE Mission to Georgia 1995h). However, as it turned out, prior to the adoption of Georgia's new constitution, none of the sides was willing to start actual negotiations on South Ossetia's status within the Georgian state.

[181] This section on the CSCE/OSCE response at field level only focuses on the human dimension area of engagement and does not look into the CSCE/OSCE engagement with regard to South Ossetia and Abkhazia.

The mission's assistance in clarifying the political status of South Ossetia within the Georgian state along with general questions of territorial structure corresponded to the division of labor with the ODIHR that had been agreed in a meeting held for this purpose in Warsaw/Poland in early October 1994. The ODIHR, in comparison, was to focus its contributions to drafting the constitution on the distribution of power between the executive and legislative branches as well as on a human rights catalogue (CSCE Mission to Georgia 1994d). While the CSCE/OSCE mission reports did not indicate any efforts of developing an explicit implementation strategy, this agreement on a division of labor was the closest element to an implementation strategy that the reports mentioned. In accordance with the agreed division of labor, the ODIHR evaluated and commented drafts of the constitution and sponsored several discussions between Georgian and foreign experts and with Georgian officials in September and December 1994 and January 1995 regarding selected aspects of the constitution, such as human rights issues, the question of a constitutional court, and the division of powers (OSCE Mission to Georgia 1995c). A roundtable, co-sponsored by the ODIHR and the CSCE/OSCE mission in June 1994, had demonstrated the continued dissension between representatives of the government and the ruling party on the one hand and of the opposition on the other hand regarding the latter two issues in addition to the question of presidential versus parliamentary system (CSCE Mission to Georgia 1994m).

Despite the fact that political status questions for South Ossetia and Abkhazia, let alone the general question of territorial structure, had not been settled, the constitutional commission accelerated the drafting process in 1995 according to the mission's activity reports. After weeks of heated debate in parliament, Georgia's new constitution was adopted with an over two-thirds approval on 24 August 1995. Because of highly controversial questions, especially regarding the powers of the presidency, such as the choice of prime minister and cabinet and presidential decrees, some international observers—including the CSCE/OSCE mission—had expected that a constitution would not be adopted in 1995 but instead some constitution-like document (OSCE Mission to Georgia 1995b). In light of this, the CSCE/OSCE mission gave a very positive and impressed account of the political debate in parliament, where, in the mission members' view, controversial issues were openly discussed and compromise sought. The mission especially praised Shevardnadze's skills to facilitate such compromise. The mission perceived this debate as a big step in democratic development and in stabilizing the country (OSCE Mission to Georgia 1995k).

The provisions for human rights and a potentially powerful constitutional court, which had been developed with ODIHR input, remained an integral part of

the adopted constitution, while the section on territorial structure that the OSCE mission had contributed to was left out in order to avoid parliamentary failure due to opposing positions on the issue of federalism. The fact of leaving this section blank was seen positive by the mission because it left more room and flexibility for the negotiation processes with Abkhazia and South Ossetia (OSCE Mission to Georgia 1995g).

5.3 The OSCE's utilization of internal prerequisites and response to the gradual change in structural conditions at $t_{1.b.1}$ in 1994-1995

While the OSCE field-level response to the increasingly dynamic constitution-building process in Georgia in 1994, foreshadowing institutional/structural changes, has already been analyzed in section 5.2.6 as part of the implementation of the revised country approach in response to the "rupture" in late-1993, the actual adoption of the constitution in August 1995 provided for new entry points for the OSCE as international democracy promoter in the theoretically beginning democratic consolidation process.

The formal introduction of new democratic norms and institutions broadened the palette of instruments at the democracy promoters' disposal as well as the potential areas of engagement to support the deepening of the democratization. With the reintroduction of elections, election observation as well as electoral assistance—a 'natural' playing field of the OSCE (see chapter 3.3)—became an area of democracy promoters' engagement again. Also, new institutions were to be created under the new constitutional framework, representing new entry points for the OSCE to engage in the promotion of democratization at implementation level.

Furthermore, shortly after the constitution's adoption, the mandate of the OSCE long-term mission was up for renewal. Respective discussions in the Permanent Council were scheduled for mid-September 1995. This provided a window of opportunity to review the implementation strategy at field-level in preparation of the input from the field to inform the review of the country approach at the political level.

5.3.1 The OSCE's utilization of internal prerequisites and response at field-level

Review of the OSCE implementation strategy and/or areas of engagement at field-level

In order to inform discussions in the OSCE Permanent Council on the renewal of the recently expanded mandate of the OSCE Mission to Georgia, the mission prepared a report, dated 12 September 1995, on relevant developments in Georgia and activities of the mission.

The report aimed at putting into perspective the recent assassination attempt against Shevardnadze that had been committed a few days after the constitution's adoption. The mission expressed concern that this event may give a distorted impression of the country and highlighted several positive developments. Among these were:

- the adoption of the constitution and a new election law that the mission considered an energetic display of parliamentary democracy;
- a gradual increase in the authority of the state at the expense of regional chieftains;
- a further improvement in general law and order;
- the continued silence of the guns; and a visibly reviving economy.

Notwithstanding these positive points, the OSCE field staff also pointed to the fact that state stability had not yet reached a normal level, the societal self-confidence was still low because of domestic living conditions and the unresolved secession conflicts, and the reviving economy was still fragile, mafia-infested and heavily dependent on foreign aid (OSCE Mission to Georgia 1995k).

The report highlighted that the OSCE mission played a key role under these circumstances and that promotion of democratization and substantial involvement in the election processes were expected to assist both in reducing the chances of renewed fighting and in strengthening societal self-esteem. The mission considered the forthcoming elections, scheduled for 5 November 1995, of particular importance in this regard.

The milestone of the new constitutional framework in Georgia as well as this reporting procedure provided for a window of opportunity for the mission to review its implementation strategy, instruments and areas of engagement and for filling the recently expanded mission mandate with more life in the area of democracy promotion at a time of gradual change in the structural political

conditions in Georgia. However, the OSCE mission has not fully seized this opportunity.

Although prepared to inform decision-making at headquarters-level, the OSCE mission report of September 1995 on political developments in Georgia clearly reflected the mission's analysis of gradual change linked to the adoption of the new constitution. The report also pointed out the mission's priorities.[182] However, nothing in the report indicated that these were the result of a systematic and strategic analysis of new entry points associated with the adoption of the new Georgian constitution and the change in structural context conditions. The report simply highlighted that the mission had established good working relationships with the Chairman of the Georgian State Commission on Human Rights and would, in cooperation with the ODIHR, especially engage in the improvement of prison conditions and that elections and their monitoring would be a key area (OSCE Mission to Georgia 1995k).[183]

Notwithstanding the very limited resources the OSCE mission had at its disposal—especially for human dimension activities—a more systematic and analytical approach would have been more fruitful. While having a good grasp of political developments in Georgia can be considered a strength of the OSCE mission, a systematic 'translation process' into a broader picture of what these developments meant for international democracy promotion in general and which areas the OSCE could make a good contribution to and how was rather lacking.

---

182 For instance, with regard to South Ossetia, the mission explained that it was constantly looking for new entry points for bringing the two sides into a dialogue, to utilize the meetings of the Joint Control Commission to bring positions of the two sides explicitly to the table in order to prepare the basis for a separate negotation processes that the mission considered sensible to begin at a technical expert level rather than at political level. In order to decrease the sense of isolation and to increase the sense of what could be gained from being part of Georgia among the South Ossetian population, the mission reported that it had started facilitating humanitarian aid by Western European relief agencies. With regard to Abkhazia, the mission had started to engage with *de facto* authorities beyond official negotation sessions and visited Sukhumi about every six weeks in order to establish working relationships with "officials" and to become involved in human rights issues related to the situation of refugees. It considered a joint UN-OSCE human rights office in Abkhazia (or rather to propose this). The OSCE headquarter would later decide against such a proposal and agree only to an OSCE liason officer at a UN human rights office that would be established in Sukhumi (OSCE Mission to Georgia 1995k).

183 In December 1994, the mission had highlighted the increased urgency of conducting planned seminars on human rights and the rule of law in the wake of the murder of the Head of the National Democratic Party without explicitly elaborating the connection between the murder and such seminars (CSCE Mission to Georgia 1994b). In April 1995, the mission had reported that its work on human rights issues accelerated. Shevardnadze had requested support to the penal reform and the mission responded to this by more frequently visiting prisons to monitor the conditions and gain an impressions of the weaknesses of the Georgian penal system (OSCE Mission to Georgia 1995f, 1995a).

By being operational on the ground and having good access to key stakeholders of Georgia's political transformation process, the OSCE mission did become aware of entry points and engaged, however, this apparently resulted from a rather intuitive overall process. In terms of the promotion of democratization, the OSCE mission report only referred to an engagement—or rather re-engagement—in the area of elections. Not explicitly mentioned in the report was the OSCE's engagement in the area of the Ombudsperson institution. The following section will analyze how the OSCE engaged in the 1995 parliamentary and presidential elections before the OSCE engagement with regard to Georgia's Ombudsperson on human rights will be analyzed as a new area of engagement.

OSCE field-level response to the (re-) introduction of democratic elections

In its analysis of political developments in Georgia that the OSCE mission briefly summarized as input to the September 1995 Permanent Council discussion of renewing the mission's mandate, the OSCE mission elaborated its strategic choices with regard to the implementation of its mandate (see above and OSCE Mission to Georgia 1995k). These elaborations included pointing out the significance of the November elections for promoting stability and democratic development.

Following the adoption of the August 1995 constitution, parliament had approved a new election law replacing the 1992 law and regulations and paving the way for the parliamentary and presidential elections scheduled for 5 November 1995. Although the OSCE had apparently not provided inputs to the preparation of this law, the OSCE mission was strongly involved in the international coordination effort once the November election date had been set by parliament in early July, as the analysis of the mission's bi-weekly activity reports reveals.

International interest in the elections was high. The OSCE ODIHR and the EU conducted a joint electoral needs assessment in July 1995 and the international community considered jointly how to monitor all stages and aspects of the election process and how to provide technical assistance to Georgian authorities (OSCE Mission to Georgia 1995d). Shevardnadze had asked the mission to coordinate the short- and long term international monitoring effort. Accordingly, the OSCE mission approached the embassies of OSCE participating states regarding their contributions and, jointly with the ODIHR, coordinated 120 international observers, including 81 of the OSCE (OSCE Mission to Georgia 1995j). In line with its expanded elections mandate for the observation before, during and after election day the ODIHR had received at the OSCE Summit in Budapest in December 1994, the ODIHR established election offices in Georgia for the long-term monitoring, while the EU supported the elections with an

election advisor to the Central Election Commission (OSCE Mission to Georgia 1995d, 1995b).

The OSCE mission noted that the elections itself took place without violent incidents, which the mission considered remarkable after so little time had passed after civil war.[184] The mission rated these elections a major step forward in Georgia's difficult democratization process notwithstanding a number of irregularities, insufficiencies and infractions.[185] While some cases of arresting opposition members and political interference in political rallies gave the mission rise to concern, it perceived the pre-electoral period as being characterized by a relatively open atmosphere for political campaign (OSCE Mission to Georgia 1995j).

The joint coordination effort of ODIHR and OSCE Mission to Georgia was the first such effort of its kind in election monitoring. Therefore, the mission prepared a report on the lessons learned of conducting a long-term election monitoring operation and shared it with the ODIHR in December 1995. The mission's main conclusion was that such an operation requires sufficient personnel and funds available in time and that the monitoring should also include the final counting process and not end with the balloting (OSCE Mission to Georgia 1995i).

Having operational capabilities in Georgia, allowed the OSCE field mission to respond to developments on the ground immediately. The analysis of the mission's bi-weekly activity reports shows that the OSCE mission was closely following political developments regarding the development of Georgia's new constitutional and electoral framework. As soon as the mission learned in July 1995 of the date having been set for elections to take place in November, it (re-)engaged intensively in this area of engagement and in coordinating with the ODIHR as well as the international community in Georgia to prepare for international monitoring of and technical assistance with regard to the elections.

184 With an electoral turnout of 70 percent, Shevardnadze won a clear majority with 72.9 percent of the votes and was elected president. Only three parties, representing less than 40 percent of the electorate, crossed the five percent threshold in the parliamentary elections: the Citizens' Union of Georgia, the National Democratic Party, and the Revival Union (with a regional profile focues on Ajara). A second round had to be conducted in 42 districts where candidates had remained without absolute majorities.

185 Among the shortcomings that the OSCE mission noted were the complicated polling system, which allowed 54 parties as well as up to 50 candidates on the majority list to be included in the ballot, inaccurate voter lists, and a shortage of voting cabins. Furthermore, some uncertainties regarding the fairness of the counting procedures remained because international observers were not able to cover all its aspects.

OSCE field-level response to the creation of new institutions—the Ombudsperson

As part of the constitution-making process of 1994-1995, the Georgian authorities decided upon the establishment of an Ombudsperson institution on human rights, referred to as Public Defender's Office in Georgia. This section will analyze whether and how the OSCE field mission became aware of the beginning implementation of this decision and how the OSCE responded at field-level. The analysis will cover a period beyond the period of 1994-1995 in order to give a more complete account of the OSCE engagement in response to the creation of this new institution.

In its November 1994 activity report, the CSCE/OSCE Mission to Georgia noted that Shevardnadze had issued a decree on 4 October that called for the development of a government program on human rights and expanded access to prisoners. In the mission's view, the decree was to be seen as Shevardnadze's response to domestic criticism of human rights practices in Georgia and stated that this decree would shape the mission's activities in this field (CSCE Mission to Georgia 1994h). Human rights issues had become more prominent in domestic debate against the background of the two-month state of emergency in late 1993 (see above, page 115) and of what was observed by the mission to be an "overall housecleaning effort" of disempowering former entrepreneurs of violence and forces opposing Shevardnadze, starting towards the end of 1994 and intensifying in 1995.[186] An overview of internal political developments in this regard was provided by the mission in its activity report dated 20 March 1995 (OSCE Mission to Georgia 1995e). In light of numerous complaints the OSCE had received from the public concerning human rights problems, the mission became concerned at indications that the judicial system was being misused to curtail more extreme (but not illegal) forms of political dissent and considered activities in the area of human rights all the more urgent (OSCE Mission to Georgia 1995d).

In July 1995, during her visit to Tbilisi, the ODIHR Director discussed these concerns with the Chairman of the Georgian government's Committee on Human Rights and Inter-Ethnic Relations, with whom the mission had built good working relationships. The Chairman admitted operational problems regarding the implementation of the Committee's task of improving Georgia's human rights situation. In order to address these shortcomings, he said that his Committee was preparing legislation on the protection of human rights and the establishment of an ombudsman institution to which citizens could address complaints (OSCE Mission to Georgia 1995d). This meeting served as an entry point for the

[186] See footnote 134 above.

OSCE to support an institution designed to hold government accountable with regard to human rights.

The draft ombudsman law was shared with the mission at the end of 1995, who forwarded it to the ODIHR for comments. In mid-March 1996, the ODIHR organized a roundtable seminar on the ombudsman institution with Georgian stakeholders. The roundtable constituted a follow-up to ODIHR's evaluation of the draft law with the objective of discussing selected legal issues of the law with involved Georgian parties prior to the law's adoption. The main conclusion of the seminar was that while there was no universal or ideal ombudsman institution model and a model needed to be found suiting the specific political, social and cultural situation, some basic and common elements needed to be adhered to (OSCE/ODIHR 1996b: 15ff.).

After some revision, the draft law was sent to parliament for approval at the end of March and was adopted in mid-May 1996. However, notwithstanding repeated attempts, none of the proposed candidates for the post of ombudsman was able to gain parliamentary approval until October 1997. Only then, an ODIHR ombudsman expert visited Georgia in March 1998 in order to conduct an assessment of the Public Defender's Office and to give recommendations regarding possible OSCE assistance (OSCE Mission to Georgia 1998g). The ODIHR assessment concluded that there was a clear need for short-term assistance in day-to-day management and organization of the institution (OSCE/ODIHR 1998: 14). As a result, an ODIHR consultant started working with the Public Defender's Office in June 1998 in order to develop the ombudsman's and his staff's capacities as well as to foster a dialogue between the ombudsman institution and civil society (OSCE Mission to Georgia 1998b). The consultant also organized meetings of foreign experts with non-governmental organizations in order to explain the Public Defender's responsibilities and how citizens best address human rights complaints to his office (OSCE Mission to Georgia 1998f). In autumn 1998, the OSCE mission facilitated regular meetings between the Public Defender and local non-governmental organizations in order to ensure that local organizations specializing in human rights will be able to comment and advise on the work of the Georgian Ombudsman (OSCE/ODIHR 1998: 14). In May as well as in June and July 1999, the ODIHR expert visiting Tbilisi focused on training the public defender's staff in administering and investigating human rights complaints, on helping to establish good working relationships of the ombudsman and the constitutional court, and on supporting the introduction of mechanisms for regular consultations of the public defender and parliament to discuss human rights recommendations relevant to the law-making process (OSCE/ODIHR 1999b: 13).

The challenges of the institution, however, remained. In various reports, the OSCE mission raised concern regarding the ombudsman's commitment to address individual citizens' complaints and, at times, gained the impression that the Public Defender's Office focused a great deal of attention on minor activities instead of concentrating on its main tasks. In addition, the mission perceived the increased tensions in Abkhazia in 1998 to be slowing down all human rights activities in Georgia (OSCE Mission to Georgia 1998l, 1998b). The ODIHR expert, who visited Tbilisi in June and July 1999, however, concluded that the Ombudsman institution's challenges and lack of effectiveness also resulted from the institution's organizational set-up and provided respective recommendations to adapt the organizational structure in order to better reflect incoming complaints as well as recruiting qualified and motivated personnel (OSCE/ODIHR 1999a: 18).

Contrasting these assessments of the OSCE mission and the ombudsman expert contracted by the ODIHR raise questions regarding the coordination between the OSCE mission and the ODIHR and regarding the degree to which the mission's guidance on 'translating the local context' to specialized OSCE institutions based outside of the host country and short-term experts visiting only intermittently. While the ODIHR approach of conducting needs assessments before deciding on the kind of support that is going to be provided in a selected area of engagement is systematic, it also remains at an exclusively technical level not taking into account underlying interests and incentives of key actors, i.e. the political economy. Although the OSCE mission analyzed the broader picture in the above-mentioned report, it was either apparently unable to successfully convey this assessment to the ODIHR and related experts in order for this notion to be taken into account in support measures, or the ODIHR expert may have been driven by his contract and/or the interest in further assignments. The latter would correspond to Sarah Bush's findings of why international democracy promotion has been tamed and become predominantly technical in nature.[187]

When the Ombudsman resigned in September 1999 in order to run as a candidate in the October 1999 parliamentary elections and, again, the post remained vacant for several months, the OSCE Chairperson-in-Office used her visit in May 2000 to underscore the importance of this institution and the necessity to appoint a candidate in accordance with the criteria of professional competence and credibility (OSCE Chairperson-in-Office 2000).

In June 2000, parliament approved the new Ombudswoman who started a major reorganization of her office based on the above-mentioned ODIHR recommendations in October of the same year. The OSCE mission and the

[187] See footnote 41.

ODIHR continued their cooperation with the Public Defender's Office and conducted an assessment of the ombudsperson's functioning in December 2001. The aim was to give advice on developing a human rights strategy of the public defender's office and on developing structures for legislative reviews as regards compliance of Georgian laws to international standards (OSCE/ODIHR 2001: 19, 59). In 2001, ODIHR, the OSCE mission and Georgia's public defender also launched a pilot project on unannounced inspection visits to pre-trial detention facilities at police stations to check on the detainees' conditions (ibid.). The joint monitoring of detention facilities as well as the OSCE technical assistance to the ombudsman institution was continued beyond the "Rose Revolution" (OSCE/ODIHR 2003a, 2005).

5.3.2 The OSCE's utilization of internal prerequisites and response at headquarters-level

As mentioned above, the gradual change in structural context conditions resulting from the adoption of the new constitution and the formal introduction of democratic norms and institutions in 1995 coincided with the mission mandate's being up for renewal. On 12 September 1995, the Conflict Prevention Center of the OSCE Secretariat distributed the above-mentioned mission report on relevant developments in Georgia and priorities of the mission among the delegations of OSCE participating States for their consideration in the Permanent Council discussion. The draft decision on the renewal of the mandate, prepared by the Hungarian Chairpersonship of the OSCE for discussion in the Permanent Council only referred to the extension of the mandate until 30 June 1996 and did not propose any substantial revisions.

Given the broad nature of the mandate adopted one-and-a-half years earlier, in March 1994, statements and suggestions made by delegations of the participating States in the meeting of the Permanent Council on 14 September 1994 all did not require an expansion or revision of the mandate's substance. The statement of Spain made on behalf of the EU, for instance, expressed that the EU remained convinced of the key role the OSCE mission was and would continue to be playing in the process of stabilizing Georgia and agreed with the mission's assessment of the importance of the elections and their international monitoring by the ODIHR and the mission. The EU regretted the lack of progress in the negotiations on South Ossetia and expressed concern with the still disquieting situation in Abkhazia where, in view of the EU, the mission could make a useful contribution in the field of democratization and human rights. It considered the mission's reinforcement of the work of Georgia's Human Rights Commission a

key contribution (OSCE/PC 1995). All these elements of the statement were covered by the framework of the existing mandate.

Thus, it is concluded that the mission's report regarding developments and structural change in Georgia were discussed and considered by the Permanent Council but did not result in a revision of the mission's mandate. According to the author's assessment, this cannot be considered a lack of adaptability, however, but is considered a conscious context-sensitive (non-)response at the political level given that considerations have resulted in the conclusion/decision that the mandate did not have to be revised.

5.4 The OSCE's utilization of internal prerequisites and response to gradual change in actor-centered conditions at $t_{1.a}$ in 1999-2003

5.4.1 OSCE field-level reporting on gradual change in actor-centered context conditions in 1999-2003

The OSCE mission utilized its monitoring and reporting procedures to point out actor-centered developments regarding repressive measures of the state against opposition forces and regarding the government's effort to coopt opposition forces in the period between 1999 and 2003. Most often, these accounts were presented in the form of describing individual events that were seldom analyzed in a broader political context or put into connection with a self-reflective interpretation what they mean for the work of the OSCE. The reports, in a way, represented small stones, pieces of a puzzle that only taken together formed a picture or mosaic.

For instance, an interesting statement was made by the mission in an activity report as early as 18 August 1998, but unfortunately not further elaborated: The mission assessed long-awaited changes that had been made to the government in terms of appointed personalities who did not necessarily represent the parliamentary majority that was supporting the president. The report states that, apparently, the president and his political party preferred to keep a certain institutional distance towards each other (OSCE Mission to Georgia 1998h). The same report also mentioned that the departure of the head of the CUG's parliamentary group for an academic year abroad led to the promotion of Mikhail Saakashvili who was, in view of the mission, one of the driving forces behind the legal and institutional reforms (ibid.).

In October 1997, the OSCE mission acknowledged the gradual actor-centered development of an increasingly dynamic non-governmental organization (NGO) and civil society 'sector' by attributing five paragraphs to this topic in the activity report of 31 October 1997. For instance, the mission took note of the Georgian Young Lawyers Association (GYLA) whose current activities included drafting legislation, providing free legal consultation for individuals, NGOs and media institutions, educating law students and young lawyers, and conducting civics classes in secondary school (OSCE Mission to Georgia 1997a). The mission, however, did not elaborate at all whether this more dynamic NGO 'sector' or GYLA in particular had any meaning for the work of the mission.

Another example is the piece-meal reporting of the OSCE mission on issues related to the regional political Revival party of Ajaria. While the OSCE mission had reported with regard to the 1999 parliamentary elections that the main axis of political rivalry was between the ruling party CUG and the Batumi/Ajaria-based alliance Revival, the activity report of 18 February 2000 pointed out that the main opposition force of the Revival party had declared that it would not present a candidate for the April 2000 presidential elections (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2000a), on 2 March 2000, the mission reported that Shevardnadze, after a visit to Ajaria, had submitted a proposal to parliament aimed at defining the political status of Ajaria in the constitution as an autonomous republic (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2000d), and, in mid-June 2000, the long-vacated post of Ombudsperson was eventually filled with an until-then member of parliament of the Revival bloc (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2000e).[188] All these instances were described without analytically considering any connection between these developments.

Another example is the mission's 17 March 1999 activity report for the period of 1 to 15 March that informed about the arrest of Valerii Gabelia on charges of high treason in February 1999. Gabelia was the President of the political opposition movement *Chkondideli* ("National Movement") and former prefect under Gamsakhurdia. Before his arrest, he had begun to set up a political bloc with the aim of taking part in the 1999 parliamentary elections.

In 2002 and 2003, the OSCE mission repeatedly reported incidents of violent assaults against the offices of non-governmental organizations and opposition parties around the time of the local government elections in June 2002 and the year of the 2003 parliamentary elections (e.g. OSCE Mission to Georgia 2002b, 2002g, 2003b).

[188] See footnote 195.

With regard to the important gradual actor-centered change of the ruling party's disintegration, identified in chapter 4.5, the OSCE mission provided a related analysis in a spot report on 2 June 2002 and pointed out that the continued fragmentation of the Citizens' Union of Georgia had triggered the emergence of new political parties. The mission considered this development to have radically changed the political landscape of the country to the extent that there was no dominant majority party anymore (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2002h)—however, without pointing out any conclusions of how the OSCE mission intend to respond to this crucial political development.

Although the analysis shows that the mission did not utilize its reporting procedures to analyze Georgia's political transformation process in broader perspective, it provides evidence that the mission was aware of crucial trends in Georgia's political developments. The following section will analyze how the mission responded to its own insights.

5.4.2 OSCE field-level response to gradual change in actor-centered context conditions in 1999-2003

On the one hand, no explicit OSCE field-level response to these gradual actor-centered changes in the political context conditions in the period between 1999 and 2003 could be identified from the thorough analysis of primary documents.

On the other hand, the mission was already engaged in an area relevant with regard to repressive state measures—the monitoring of the penitentiary system and of trials. While monitoring and reporting measures are considered in this study an internal prerequisite for context-sensitivity, it can, at the same time, be considered a response. Such a response represents an instrument of socialization by means of reporting to participating States as well as to the public, thereby increasing the political costs of Georgian authorities for violating democratic commitments.[189] In the period of 1999 to 2003, the OSCE intensified its monitoring and reporting activities in existing areas of engagement. For instance, as mentioned in section 5.3.1, in 2001, the ODIHR, the OSCE mission and Georgia's public defender jointly launched a pilot project on unannounced inspection visits to pre-trial detention facilities at police stations to check on the detainees' conditions (OSCE/ODIHR 2001: 19, 59). Furthermore, the OSCE mission's Human Rights Officer gained more access to detainees and defendants,

[189] The same applies to election monitoring that can also be considered both a prerequisite for context-sensitivity as well as an instrument of socialization, i.e. a response.

permitting a more concrete impression of the problems still existing in the penitentiary system and in criminal procedure.

In addition, reported activities in this period did reflect an increased cooperation with non-governmental organizations (NGOs). This was the case with regard to technical assistance for the Public Defender's Office regarding to which NGOs increasingly became beneficiaries of capacity development support (see section 5.3.1). This was also the case for other activities, such as OSCE-hosted roundtables on the compliance of Georgian legislation with human rights principles with GYLA as a local partner organization in May 2001 and February 2002 (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2001a, 2002d). Nevertheless, there are no indications that this 'adaption' with regard to beneficiaries and cooperation partners had been a conscious decision in response to an increasingly dynamic NGO sector. This may have had to do with the fact that the standard monitoring and reporting procedures lacked analytical focus—with few exceptions. This may also have had to do with the rather small resources available to the OSCE mission in the area of democracy promotion.

5.5 The OSCE's utilization of internal prerequisites and response to gradual change in structural conditions at $t_{1.b.2}$ in 1999-2003

As mentioned above, monitoring and reporting measures may be considered both a democracy promoter's internal prerequisite for context-sensitivity as well as a context-sensitive response in the form of an instrument of socialization. This also applies to a key area of OSCE engagement in Georgia: monitoring of and reporting on elections. The OSCE utilized election monitoring as a prerequisite to become aware and gain knowledge of Georgia's democratic backsliding by means of increasing strategic election manipulations in the period of 1999-2003. At the same time, OSCE election monitoring served as an instrument of increasing the political costs of Georgian authorities for violating democratic election standards—one key commitment related to Georgia's participation in the OSCE. Against this background, the following analysis of OSCE election monitoring and electoral assistance serves two purposes: analyzing the OSCE's utilization of its prerequisite for adaptability in terms of the OSCE's identification of increased strategic election manipulations through election monitoring and reporting as well as analyzing the OSCE response to this element of democratic backsliding in the form of intensified monitoring, electoral assistance and political dialogue. This chapter is structured according to the various elections in Georgia, starting with

the 1998 local elections. Because election assistance and election monitoring is the most important area of OSCE democracy promotion, this section will analyze this area of OSCE engagement in a rather detailed manner and cover all elections from the 1998 local elections to the 2003 parliamentary elections.

5.5.1 Limited observation of 1998 local elections

In light of the generally lower international interest in local elections compared to national elections, the OSCE Mission to Georgia as well as the international community used limited observation of the local election process to gain insights and draw lessons with regard to national elections and respective assistance needs.

Insightful for the mission's view on Georgia's democratization process was the behavior of the authorities of Ajaria in the context of their parliamentary elections in September 1996. The OSCE mission had approached Ajaria authorities regarding the monitoring of these elections, but received no response. The mission, therefore, agreed with embassies and interested organizations in early September that no standard monitoring effort was to be conducted without an official invitation but that a number of embassy and mission personnel would be dispatched to conduct a political assessment of the elections (OSCE Mission to Georgia 1996b). The mission sent three of its members for this purpose. In addition, the mission asked the President of the OSCE Parliamentary Assembly (PA), who was visiting Georgia from 20-23 September, to make a public statement regarding Ajaria's rejection of international election monitoring (ibid.). The PA President's statement resulted in a strong response from the spokesperson of Ajaria's regional government, attacking the OSCE Head of Mission of organizing a plot against the elections. In response, the OSCE Head of Mission met with Georgia's Foreign Minister, the Head of Shevardnadze's Chancellery, and subsequently with local media, and found support for his clarification that the mission's request to monitor the Ajaria elections was in accord with OSCE commitments and the Copenhagen document. In its activity report dated 30 September 1996, the mission noted that Ajaria's behavior illustrated the limits to which democratization in Georgia as a whole was still subject (OSCE Mission to Georgia 1996a).

Against the background of this experience, the Head of the OSCE Mission to Georgia visited Ajaria in October 1998 after the date for local elections had been set to November 1998. The purpose of this visit was to re-establish contacts with the Chairman of the Supreme Council of that region, Aslan Abashidze, and to discuss the international presence during the voting that the mission was

coordinating (OSCE Mission to Georgia 1998c). There had been no high-level contacts between the mission and Ajaria since the above-mentioned September 1996 elections.

The November 1998 local elections in Georgia were to be held based on two new laws that parliament had adopted in October 1997 after heated debate: the law on local self-administration and the law on elections for local self-administration.[190] The opposition had harshly criticized that, according to the law, important posts in the local administration were not up for election but to be appointed by the president (OSCE Mission to Georgia 1997b). When Shevardnadze, in August 1998, scheduled the local elections for November 1998, the OSCE mission was concerned that the date was chosen on the basis of political considerations rather than with regard to technical requirements of the election process. Due to the shortage of time, Georgia's Central Election Committee (CEC) had to change some rules, for example the time schedule for establishing the voter list. Furthermore, the availability of funds for the election administration was still unclear (OSCE Mission to Georgia 1998d). In light of this, the CEC warned of a failure of the elections and international donors expressed their concern in a letter to Shevardnadze in September 1998 (OSCE Mission to Georgia 1998i). Eventually, the government funds were allocated to the CEC 42 days before the elections—instead of the legally-required 90 days—and the CEC assured the international community that the schedule was now on track (OSCE Mission to Georgia 1998c).

Because no full-scale international monitoring operation was to be expected, the OSCE mission took on the task of coordinating the more limited observation efforts.[191] This was to allow for a more qualified assessment of the local elections and to jointly identify elements of the election process that still needed strengthening and improvement before the 1999 parliamentary elections. In this regard, the OSCE mission organized a series of meetings with and training for international observers during the pre-electoral period, facilitated meetings with diplomatic missions and local non-governmental organizations, developed a deployment plan, and coordinated the briefing on 13 November and the debriefing on 16 November 1998 (OSCE Mission to Georgia 1998j).

The 89 international observers from 28 countries, accredited with the OSCE mission, visited about 17 percent of the polling stations. Thus, the mission clearly stated in press statements before and after the elections that no overall assessment

[190] Initially, elections were to be held in the fall of 1997. However, due to the delayed adoption of the two laws, the date was scheduled for one year later.

[191] In general, local elections in Georgia received much less attention from international donors than national elections.

of the degree to which the local elections have been free and fair or comments on violations were to be provided (OSCE Mission to Georgia 1998j). Nevertheless, the mission noted with concern that some news agencies used the Georgian practice of voice-over translations of television transmission to give distorted versions of the OSCE press statement. For instance, viewers were told by a state TV channel that the OSCE had declared that elections had been held without serious violations or by Ajaria's local TV station that elections had been conducted according to the highest international democratic standards (OSCE Mission to Georgia 1998e).

The conclusions that the OSCE mission drew from the debriefing with international observers on the 1998 local elections with a view to the upcoming 1999 parliamentary elections were the following:

- timely and sufficient funding of elections;
- strengthening of civic and voter education, including minority languages;
- improved mechanism of the selection of the Election Commission members, their responsibilities and term of office;
- clearer definitions of the appropriate role of public authorities in the election process, including the presence of officials at the polling stations on election day;
- better training and provision of information to all members of the Election Commissions;
- consideration of a unified election code and strengthened provisions for its enforcement and penalties (ibid.).

The OSCE mission proposed initiating a series of round table discussions on these election issues in order to initiate a constructive dialogue of the international community with Georgian authorities (OSCE Mission to Georgia 1998e).

The following section will analyze whether the OSCE followed-up on and took into consideration these recommendations concluded from observing the 1998 local elections in the assistance to and monitoring of the 1999 parliamentary elections.

5.5.2 Assistance with regard to and monitoring of 1999 parliamentary elections

Following the first free local elections in Georgia in November 1998 and in light of the above-mentioned conclusions drawn from their limited observation, the

ODIHR set up a training program for district-level election administrators in cooperation with Georgia's Central Elections Commission (CEC). The program was based on an ODIHR assessment mission in January 1999 that was conducted within the framework of a Memorandum of Understanding that had been signed between Shevardnadze and the OSCE Chairman-in-Office at the end of November 1998.[192] The ODIHR training program for election administrators at district-level was implemented between August and October 1999. Based on a request from the Georgian authorities, training on the role of security forces on election-day for law-enforcement officers was also included in the program (OSCE/ODIHR 1999b: 20, 1999a: 16).

With regard to the issue of civic and voter education, the ODIHR launched a public awareness project in 1999 in the shape of six radio programs on human rights issues, one of which addressing voter's rights. The radio program on voter's rights was broadcast country-wide in Georgian and Russian language in mid-October, two weeks before the parliamentary elections (OSCE/ODIHR 1999a).

At the end of February 1999, the OSCE mission and the ODIHR used the occasion of the ODIHR-organized second OSCE election assistance strategy meeting on Central Asia and the Caucasus in Warsaw to jointly review and discuss the lessons from the 1998 local elections (OSCE Mission to Georgia 1999d). Some of the issues of concern were also discussed among CEC members, political party representatives members of parliament, government representatives, representatives of local non-governmental organizations (NGOs) as well as international NGOs and organizations at a workshop organized by the International Foundation for Election System in March 1999 that the OSCE mission attended (OSCE Mission to Georgia 1999b).

On 25 June 1999, parliament adopted an amended election law, which came into force on 3 July. In July 1999, the threshold for parties to enter parliament was raised from five to seven percent, with relevant constitutional changes having been made. While broadly in line with OSCE commitments, the OSCE mission was still concerned with some of the details of the amended election law, such as the composition of the election commissions at central- and district-levels and voter registration (OSCE Mission to Georgia 1999a). Therefore, the OSCE mission and the ODIHR election expert, upon his visit regarding the above-mentioned training program, were in close contact with the CEC regarding these

[192] Earlier that year, in March 1998, the ODIHR had conducted a joint needs assessment mission together with the Council of Europe, the EU Commission, UNHCR, the Soros Foundation and the Danish Refugee Council to identify the nature and scope of technical assistance and to clarify the division of labor between the different international institutions and to ensure a common approach to the various challenges (OSCE Mission to Georgia 1998g).

concerns (OSCE Mission to Georgia 1999c). These issues were also the topic of the second meeting of international NGOs and intergovernmental organizations active in the field of technical election assistance that the OSCE mission organized in July 1999. While the problem of voter registration was considered the primary concern, it was perceived unlikely to be resolved before the October parliamentary elections (OSCE Mission to Georgia 1999e).

On 23 September 1999, the ODIHR established its Election Observation Mission. The OSCE election observation team consisted of eight core staff based in Tbilisi, twelve long-term observers deployed in the regions, and 177 short-term observers from 27 OSCE participating States—including 20 parliamentarians of the OSCE Parliamentary Assembly, staff of embassies and representatives of international NGOs—deployed on election-day. Observers were deployed in 74 districts visiting more than 800 polling stations. With regard to Georgia's regions, five observation teams were dispatched during the first round of elections on 31 October 1999, two teams with a total of 35 short-term observers during the second round on 14 November.[193] The second round was conducted in 20 of the 75 constituencies where no candidate was able to secure a victory in the first round (OSCE/ODIHR 2000b: 1). Following its own lesson drawn from the first joint OSCE mission-ODIHR election monitoring in 1995 (see section 5.3.1), the ODIHR team stayed until 20 November and included the counting in their observation.[194]

The ODIHR considered the elections "a step towards Georgia's compliance with OSCE commitments" and voters, in the ODIHR's view, were "mostly able to express their will" (OSCE/ODIHR 2000b: 1). Nevertheless, the ODIHR also noted that the election process failed to fully meet all commitments and some instances of intimidation and violence during the pre-election period and on election-days gave rise to concern. The quality of polling varied across regions. In Ajaria, polling was unsatisfactory and less than satisfactory in two other regions. Voting in Abkhazia and in parts of South Ossetia was not possible. Notwithstanding major deficiencies, such as allowing the ruling party to enjoy a dominant position at all levels of the election administration, the ODIHR assessed

193 In light of the above-mentioned challenges in Ajara, the Chairman of the Supreme Council of the Autonomous Republic, Aslan Abashidze, had assured the OSCE Head of Mission and an ODIHR representative of his full cooperation regarding the OSCE election monitoring upon their visited to Batumi in August 1999.

194 The election results saw the Citizens' Union of Georgia at 41.75 percent (56.17 percent including the direct majority vote), the Revival party at 25.18 percent (24.68 percent), and Industry Will Save Georgia at 7.08 percent (6.38 percent). Curiously, the Labor Party failed to cross the new 7 percent threshold by only a tiny margin with 6.69 percent (0.85 percent). The National Democratic Alliance, the Third Way, and the People's Party all received votes clearly below the 7 percent threshold.

the amended election law sufficient to conduct genuine multi-party elections. However, in the observers' view, the Georgian election administration did not always follow the principles of the law during implementation (OSCE/ODIHR 2000b: 2). Observers also identified an advantage of the ruling party in the media, although the media generally provided the electorate with the possibility of making an informed choice. The ODIHR concluded that further progress was necessary to increase the confidence in the election process in Georgia and urged Georgian authorities to investigate violations of the law, to improve the electoral legislation and to address the shortcomings of the electoral administration (OSCE/ODIHR 2000b: 3).

5.5.3 Assistance with regard to and monitoring of 2000 presidential elections

Within the short timeframe between the second round of parliamentary elections in November 1999 and the presidential elections scheduled for April 2000, the OSCE—through its various structures—followed-up on ODIHR recommendations.

In early 2000, the ODIHR approached the Georgian CEC in offering technical assistance prior to the April 2000 presidential elections, but did not receive a timely response (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2000a). In his meetings with Georgian interlocutors, the OSCE Secretary General underlined the importance of following up on ODIHR recommendations during his visit to Georgia on 20 and 21 March 2000 (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2000f). Another OSCE visit highlighted the importance the OSCE attributed to democratic developments in Georgia: On 23 to 27 April, the President of the OSCE Parliamentary Assembly met with President Shevardnadze, Georgian parliamentarians, representatives of the CEC and government bodies as well as with members of the Supreme Court. The main focus of her visit was on the implementation of OSCE recommendations regarding the legislative framework of elections (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2000g). Parliament, indeed, addressed the ODIHR recommendations provided after the 1999 elections and amended the election law shortly before the presidential elections were held (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2000d, 2000b). Reportedly having some issues with the electoral law, the Revival bloc—the main opposition force—did not to present a candidate for the presidential elections (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2000a).[195]

[195] The Revival party was an influential member of the Revival bloc and has a regional profile with a focus on Ajara. Interesting with regard to the Rivival bloc not bringing a candidate into

Regarding the monitoring, the ODIHR had dispatched a needs assessment team on 29 February and launched an ODIHR Election Observation Mission in March 2000. The election process was monitored by 18 long-term observers and election experts and 147 short-term observers from 24 OSCE participating States. On election-day, observers visited 742 of the 2,580 polling stations in 72 of the 76 election districts. According to the findings consolidated in the ODIHR report (OSCE/ODIHR 2000a), "fundamental freedoms were generally respected during the election campaign and candidates were able to express their views". However, again, the ODIHR noted that further progress was necessary for Georgia to fully meet its commitments as OSCE participating State. Problems were identified particularly in the areas of state authorities interfering in the election process, deficient election legislation, a not fully representative election administration, and unreliable voter lists. Although the substantial number of amendments to the election law had addressed some OSCE concerns raised previously, other concerns had not at all been or only partially addressed, while additional issues resulted from amendments that enhanced the powers of Chairpersons of election commissions at all levels. Again, the CEC applied legal provisions selectively according to the ODIHR report. During the campaign, no clear dividing line between state affairs and the incumbent's campaign could be observed giving the incumbent a clear advantage. While the atmosphere during voting remained generally calm, the election process deteriorated after the close of polls. Counting procedures lacked uniformity and, at times, transparency.[196] While in some polling stations the law was properly implemented, in others it became apparent during the counting that ballot box stuffing had taken place. The ODIHR report emphasized the need to address these problems and recommended in particular:

---

the presidential race are the following developments according to reports of the OSCE Mission to Georgia: On 28 February 2000, during the run-up to the April presidential elections, Shevardnadze submitted a proposal to parliament aimed at defining the political status of Ajara as an autonomous republic in the Georgian constitution (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2000d). Furthermore, the long-vacated post of Ombudsperson was eventually filled with an until-then member of parliament of the Revival bloc in mid-June 2000 (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2000e). Only two years earlier, tensions between Batumi/Ajara and Tbilisi had been observed: The leadership of the Autonomous Republic of Ajara accused central authorities of interfereing in Ajaran internal affairs and Ajaran officials claimed that certain clauses of the 1995 constitution infringed upon Ajara's autonomy. The central Georgian side expressed dissatisfaction with unilateral changes in Ajara's constitution that might possibly contradict the Georgian constitution and that were made without the formally required approval by the central government. Shevardnadze made efforts of diffusing the situation, apologizing in a radio interview on 30 March 1998 for any remarks that may have been made against Ajara's autonomy (OSCE Mission to Georgia 1998g).

196 Official election results saw the incumbent Shevardnadze at 79.82 percent and his opponent, Jumber Patiashvili, at 16.66 percent. The four other candidates all received votes below 1 percent.

- to initiate sanctions against those who breached the law during presidential elections;
- to establish a comprehensive electoral code before the 2001 local elections;
- to amend the composition of the CEC to make it a fully multi-party body;
- to implement a comprehensive review and update of voter registers.

Against the background of these findings that the ODIHR Election Observation Mission had already summarized in its preliminary statement, the OSCE Chairperson-in-Office visited Georgia in early May 2000, noted that ODIHR criticism regarding the elections was constructive, and emphasized the need of continued cooperation of Georgia and the ODIHR in the "human dimension". The final observation report was presented by the ODIHR Director upon his visit in June 2000. According to the OSCE mission's activity report, Georgian interlocutors were critical to the election observation report but assured that they were open to the assistance offered by the ODIHR (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2000c).

5.5.4 Monitoring of 2002 local elections

Following the 2000 presidential elections, Georgia adopted a new unified election code. On 21 August 2001, President Shevardnadze signed the election code as well the law on elections of self-government bodies stipulating that mayors and heads of regional administrative bodies be elected instead of appointed. Shevardnadze also set the date for local elections to be held on 4 November 2001. The OSCE mission considered the amended election law to fall short of the ODIHR recommendations that had been provided after the 1999 parliamentary and the 2000 presidential elections—specifically with regard to the composition of the CEC (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2001c).

From 18 to 22 September 2001, the ODIHR conducted a needs assessment mission in Georgia that recommended deploying a small advance team of experts to be followed by additional experts to monitor local elections. The advance team was deployed in the first week of October. However, the ODIHR mission was closed again on 17 October when it became apparent that the local elections would not be held in November (OSCE/ODIHR 2001: 10). No explicit decision on postponing the elections had been made. However, only shortly before the scheduled election date, parliament extended the mandate of the local self-administration bodies until June 2002 (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2001d).

This development unfolded against the background that the parliamentary opposition had already boycotted the 2 August 2001 parliamentary session when the two above-mentioned laws had been passed. This reflected the fragmentation in parliament that had intensified over recent months, resulting in the absence of a clear majority in parliament. Until October 2001, more than 60 amendments to the new election law had been tabled. In light of this, the majority of CEC members had recommended to postpone elections by one year due to the lack of political support for the election law and of funding (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2001b). Furthermore, on 1 November 2001, Shevardnadze dismissed the entire government by decree. This step followed several days of large demonstrations in front of the parliament building and the resignation of the Minister of Security, the Minister of Interior and the Prosecutor General that had been demanded by demonstrators in protest against infringements on the freedom of the press. The Chairman of Parliament, Zurab Zhvania, also resigned and was replaced by Nino Burjanadze shortly after (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2001d).

At the end of March 2002, Shevardnadze set the new date for local elections for 2 June 2002 (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2002f). The OSCE mission noted that no budget line for the elections had been included in the 2002 state budget adopted on 31 January (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2002a). Only on 16 April, the necessary funds for the election administration were allocated by presidential decree. On 25 April, parliament amended the law on local self-governance, increasing the number of elected deputies at local level, and the unified election code (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2002e). According to the OSCE mission, the amended election code represented an improvement over previous legislation, incorporated a number of ODIHR recommendations, and provided an adequate framework for the conduct of democratic elections. However, again, the implementation revealed shortcomings (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2002h).

Based on the invitation from the Georgian government, the ODIHR sent three election experts to Georgia in mid-May to assist the OSCE mission in conducting a political assessment of the local elections. On election-day, the OSCE mission dispatched two teams to follow the election process at 14 polling stations in four cities, including the vote counting. Before and after the elections, the OSCE mission facilitated the exchange with the embassies of OSCE participating States and international organizations. The mission highlighted the importance of these local elections with regard to the 2003 parliamentary elections, especially in light of the continued fragmentation of the ruling party that triggered the emergence of new political parties, radically changing Georgia's political landscape (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2002h).

According to the assessment of the OSCE mission, the media limited its main coverage to four political parties. The friction and split within the Citizens' Union of Georgia was widely covered. The OSCE mission noted instances of violence; ballot papers were destroyed or stolen by armed men in several constituencies. The overall impression, expressed in the OSCE mission's spot report on the elections, was that the election process took place in an atmosphere of uncertainty. The CEC did neither enjoy the trust of political parties nor public confidence. In the mission's view, the uncertainties exacerbated political tensions during elections (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2002h). In two cities, the elections had to be cancelled after ballot papers had been stolen or never arrived in the first place. The polls there were rescheduled to 16 June 2002. The election results in a number of constituencies remained controversial and were investigated.

Some results were annulled by the CEC; in some districts, by-elections were held; in several districts, recounts were conducted, for instance in Tbilisi. In July 2002, the Temporary Parliamentary Commission for Investigation of Reasons for Violations of Electoral Procedures was established and mandated (1) to investigate reported violations during every election since the 1999 parliamentary elections; (2) to name responsible persons; (3) to conduct a legal assessment of the elections; (4) to elaborate recommendations on amending relevant election, as well as criminal and administrative legislation. The Commission's investigations in one of the regions identified the most common electoral violations as (1) absence of signatures on special envelopes; (2) inaccurate voter lists, and (3) discrepancies between the results given in precinct protocols on election-day and those received at the end of the recount. However, according to the Commission, identification of those officials responsible for violations was difficult due to unclear tasks and responsibilities. On 23 September 2002, the Commission announced a number of recommendations for amendments to the Unified Election Code, including a requirement that district-level election commissions store ballots for a minimum of five years after an election as well as the definition of "significant election violations" as such that necessitate the cancellation of election results. Furthermore, the proposed amendments extended to the Commission the right to initiate an appeal to the Supreme Court to contest election results when it has determined that violations could have affected the final results (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2002c).

5.5.5 Assistance related to and monitoring of the 2003 parliamentary elections

As mentioned above, the OSCE mission had emphasized the significance of the 2002 local elections for the 2003 parliamentary elections—especially in light of the changed political landscape with splits in the ruling party and new opposition movements. The political tensions that had increased in the context of local elections continued in the run-up to parliamentary elections. The OSCE mission, in its regular activity reports, noted several incidents of assaults against non-governmental organizations (NGOs) and opposition parties.[197]

Against the background of these political tensions and in light of the observed decrease in the quality of the election process, the international community in Georgia jointly entered preparations for their engagement regarding the 2003 parliamentary elections at an early stage. The coordination was structured into two groups: the Ambassadorial Working Group (AWG) for a high-level political dialogue with the Georgian government on election issues and the Technical Working Group (TWG) of working-level representatives of bilateral diplomatic missions, donor organizations and technical assistance providers that provided the AWG with technical expertise, coordinated election-related support activities, and was chaired by the OSCE Mission to Georgia.

The TWG identified three priority needs at the end of 2002 that were adopted by the AWG and discussed with the Foreign Minister of Georgia in December 2002, the State Minister in January 2003 and with the President in May 2003: (a) accurate voter data; (b) trusted election administration; (c) transparency of the

197 For instance: Only shortly after the local elections, in July 2002, ten strongmen assaulted staff and destroyed equipment in the office of the Liberty Institute, a local NGO monitoring human rights developments in Georgia. Following the assault, several NGOs signed a joint statement condemning the attack, in which they held the government responsible (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2002b). A few days later, the car of an NGO observing local elections in one city where the vote had to be postponed was stolen and unidentified persons broke into the NGO's regional office and stole computer equipment (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2002g). In February 2003, a large group of armed men broke into the offices of the New Rights Party and physically attacked the party leader and destroyed equipment and furniture. After the incident, nine opposition parties signed a statement of protest against election violence (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2003b). In August 2003, members of the youth movement "Enough" (*Kmara*) were injured during protests in an incident involving the police. The movement had attracted attention for its growing number of civil protests (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2003a). In September 2003, campaigners of the opposition party National Movement clashed with local government representatives, police and supporters of the pro-governmental bloc in Eastern Georgia (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2003j). And closer to the election date, another such incident took place when security forces in Ajara reportedly prevented the National Movement from campaigning, using force and raiding the opposition party's offices, burning campaign materials (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2003i).

election process and prosecution of violations (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2003s). These points of concern translated into the following key assistance priorities identified by the TWG in a unified elections assistance plan at the end of January 2003: the voter registration system, the certification and training of election administration officials and election monitoring (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2003k).

The AWG representatives, who met with the President in May 2003, particularly highlighted the urgency of possible presidential initiatives that could help prevent election fraud, such as political and administrative support for a voter registration system, that would stimulate a national consensus on the composition of a new Central Election Commission (CEC), measures to promote election transparency and long-range election planning. They also stressed that a unified election budget was necessary before the international community could provide election-related technical assistance (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2003f).

Two of the above AWG points of concern were taken up by the Georgian government in the form of a presidential ordinance "On Improvement of Electoral System of Georgia and Measures to Ensure the Conduct of 2003 Parliamentary Elections" signed on 26 February 2003: the need for greater transparency in the pre-election process and the need to improve voter data. An election budget was submitted by the CEC to the Ministry of Finance on 22 May. And, in a government initiative to compile accurate voter information, the Ministry of Interior completed a review of voter data in June 2003 (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2003s). The AWG suggestion of a presidential initiative to stimulate national consensus related to the parliamentary deadlock on the decision of CEC composition. This parliamentary controversy came to its peak on 3 June when opposition leaders rallied supporters to demonstrate in front of parliament and seven of the 18 CEC members, including the chairman, resigned (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2003h). When parliament was also unable to achieve an agreement in the debate of amending the Unified Election Code, the international community intervened:

In early July 2003, the former US Secretary of State, James Baker, visited Georgia, met with representatives of six opposition parties and President Shevardnadze, outlined main principles for the work on the new unified election code, and proposed that government could nominate five and the opposition nine members of election commissions at all levels while the chairperson would be appointed by the OSCE (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2003g). The OSCE mission considered this an unprecedented degree of involvement of the international community in a domestic process. However, in its analysis provided in a confidential spot report in early August, the OSCE mission elaborated that

introducing a neutral voice into the process may be the only way to break the parliamentary deadlock on the CEC composition that parliament had faced since August 2001 (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2003q). The Head of the OSCE Mission to Georgia and ODIHR representatives, therefore, met with Shevardnadze, Georgia's Foreign Minister and the Speaker of Parliament in mid- and end-July and informed them that the OSCE was prepared to set up an ad-hoc committee of prominent international figures, which could identify a short list of candidates for the CEC chairmanship in dialogue with Georgian authorities, parliament and civil society (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2003g, 2003m, 2003o).

In a first parliamentary reading of respective amendments to the Unified Election Code on 24 July 2003, it appeared that comprise would be reached along the lines of the "Baker formula". However, when the amendments were passed in further parliamentary readings in August, the decision on CEC composition broke from the "Baker formula" in spirit when the pro-governmental block joined forces with the Revival party and the Industrialists forging a controlling majority on the election commissions. The role of the CEC Chairperson, to be identified with OSCE assistance, would no longer be that of a broker between political forces. In the OSCE mission's view, the new election law raised doubts on the political will for democratic elections and there was no reason to believe that the election commission would be allowed to fulfil its function without political interference (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2003p). On the positive side, the amendments also included a range of technical anti-fraud measures that had been suggested by the AWG, including voter marking, improved voter lists and transparency measures such as the posting of precinct and district aggregate results in public and on the internet (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2003p).

Following the adoption of the new election law, the international community discussed whether the OSCE would be risking its credibility if it were to vet a CEC Chairperson under the changed circumstances and thereby providing some sort of political cover to a new CEC that would likely be controlled by the government. The OSCE mission, therefore, sought the guidance of the OSCE Chairperson and the Head of the OSCE Task Force regarding this question (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2003n). The OSCE decided in favor of the OSCE's involvement—through a Representative of the OSCE Chairperson in Office: On 27 August, the "Ad-hoc Advisory Commission" began the selection process for a shortlist of candidates for the CEC Chairmanship. This advisory commission consisted of the Representative of the OSCE Chairperson in Office and the Special Representative of the Secretary General of the Council of Europe. At the beginning of the selection process, they reiterated that the upcoming elections

were to be seen as a test for democracy in Georgia and a signal within Georgia as well as the international community (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2003v).

The selection process was defined to be completely transparent.[198] Following a public appeal, 25 individuals submitted their names as candidates (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2003v). The advisory commission consulted with the seven political parties, with civil society, with Shevardnadze and Georgia's Foreign Minister as well as with the Embassies of OSCE/Council of Europe participating/member States. As a result of consultations, three additional candidates were added to the list. The list of candidates was made available to the media on 28 August. In light of the selection criteria, most candidates lacked even the most basic qualifications; four were considered candidates meeting the criteria, of which two were expected to have public support in the OSCE mission's view (ibid.).[199] On 30 August, the advisory commission presented a list of three names to President Shevardnadze that, in the opinion of the commission, came closest to meeting the criteria and would be able to engage broader support. Two days later, Shevardnadze appointed the incumbent Public Defender of Georgia to become CEC Chairperson (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2003u).

Responding to a key ODIHR recommendation, the new Georgian Unified Election Code no longer allowed for the use of supplementary voter lists. This means that voters would not be eligible to vote in November without a court order if they were not on the lists before 22 October 2003. It was therefore very important that voters checked their names on the list—to correct mistakes, to eliminate different kinds of voter fraud, and to protect their right to vote. Therefore, the OSCE mission launched a public education project with broadcasts and posters in mid-September to inform Georgian voters about the new voter lists and to encourage them to participate in improving the data. For the first time, there was a centralized voter registry available to the public for review (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2003j).

---

198 The following guidelines for the selection process were established: transparency of the selection process without any decision behind closed doors; presentation of the candidate list to the public and other stakeholders and consultations with political parties and civil society; stakeholders are to explain why a candidate was unacceptable to them; stakeholders may suggest additional candidates (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2003v).

199 The following selection criteria were established: As the head of the election administration, the CEC Chairperson must be able and willing to lead the CEC to fulfil its role, be committed to impartiality in the election administration while dealing with diverse and mutually-hostile political party-appointed CEC members, to timeliness in decision-making while the late appointment of the CEC and changes to election legislation exacerbate time pressure for the election administration, and to transparency and public trust in order to earn the confidence of the Georgian public against a background of suspicion against the election administration (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2003v).

The AWG's political dialogue with the Georgian government on election issues was complemented by a number of visits of OSCE representatives:

In mid-June 2003, shortly before the ODIHR needs assessment mission (see below), the ODIHR Director visited Georgia. The November parliamentary elections were one of the main topics discussed with President Shevardnadze (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2003l).

In early September 2003, the Head of the OSCE Task Force visited the South Caucasus country and held meeting with a number of high-ranking Georgian interlocutors, including President Shevardnadze, to discuss elections preparations. The CEC Chairperson used the meeting to request assistance, such as the provision of transparent ballot boxes, voter marking equipment, and specially marked ballot paper (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2003e). The OSCE Mission to Georgia raised in-kind contributions and funding in the form of extra-budgetary contributions in this regard and handed over voter marking equipment to the CEC on 21 October, provided under the project "Support for voter marking in the Georgian parliamentary elections". Shortly after, the OSCE mission facilitated the handover of 1,000 ballot boxes belonging to the Armenian CEC. In addition, the OSCE supported the televised broadcasting of public service announcement and the dissemination of posters on voter marking in Georgian and Russian language (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2003i).

On 21 and 22 October 2003, the OSCE Chairperson-in-Office himself underlined the importance of free and transparent elections in Georgia upon his visit to Tbilisi (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2003t).

Prior to the launch of the ODIHR Election Observation Mission, the ODIHR had become already involved since April 2003. It had received the official invitation to observe the November parliamentary elections on 1 April. Two ODIHR election experts conducted a pre-assessment mission in early April to review election preparations (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2003f). Upon initiative of the OSCE Mission to Georgia, the ODIHR became involved in the pre-election period with monthly visits of an ODIHR election advisor so as to ensure coordination of ongoing pre-election activities with the planned Election Observation Mission in light of the extraordinary significance of the elections (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2003c). From 19 to 24 June 2003, the ODIHR conducted a needs assessment mission that concluded that the political situation in Georgia was characterized by a high level of distrust and frustration among the electorate and recommended the deployment of the Election Observation Mission at the end of September. Furthermore, the needs assessment mission called upon parliamentary factions to urgently find a compromise on the CEC composition, urged political parties to

commit publicly to a peaceful election process, and called on the Georgian population to scrutinize voter lists as soon as they were available (OSCE/ODIHR 2003b).

The ODIHR Election Observation Mission opened in Tbilisi on 9 September 2003 with 34 election experts and long-term observers deployed in the capital and six regions. The short-term observation of the November parliamentary elections was conducted within the framework of the International Election Observation Mission, a joint undertaking of the ODIHR, the OSCE Parliamentary Assembly, the Parliamentary Assembly of the Council of Europe, and the European Parliament. This international observation mission deployed some 450 short-term observers from 43 OSCE participating States, including 21 parliamentarians from the OSCE Parliamentary Assembly, 21 from the Parliamentary Assembly of the Council of Europe, and three from the European Parliament. The polling and vote count in more than 1,200 out of 2,893 polling stations throughout the country was observed. The international effort also observed the tabulation of results in over 30 district election commissions.

In its preliminary conclusions, published on 3 November 2003 prior to the tabulation and announcement of official election results, the International Election Observation Mission stated that "the 2 November parliamentary elections fell short of a number of OSCE commitments and other international standards for democratic elections. Inaccuracies in the voter list seriously challenged the fundamental guarantee of universal and equal suffrage, and lessened voters' confidence in the State administration." (OSCE/ODIHR 2003c: 1). In the observation mission's view, the persistent delays of election preparations forced the election administration to take a number of improvised decisions due to severe time constraints and raised questions about the willingness and capacity of Georgian governmental and parliamentary authorities (ibid.). While the composition of election commissions at all levels was still dominated by the pro-presidential bloc, the preliminary statement acknowledged the efforts of the CEC Chairperson that resulted in the new CEC conducting itself with substantially greater transparency compared to previous elections (ibid.). However, as in previous elections, the pro-presidential bloc failed to distinguish between political party and state resources during the campaigning period. The observers noted serious acts of violence during campaign events. On election-day, region-specific serious irregularities such as ballot stuffing, the use of pre-marked ballots, multiple voting, and the destruction of ballot boxes were either observed or reported (OSCE/ODIHR 2003c: 2-3).

In response to this critical international statement, President Shevardnadze stated on TV one day later: "I'm not interested in the opinion of observers. I can affirm

that these are the most democratic, free and transparent elections that have ever been held in Georgia." While all opposition parties had run separate campaigns according to OSCE mission reports, three of them joined forces after the elections, picked up international criticism of the elections, and called for rallies in protest against the conduct of elections and in response to the mistrust in the vote tabulation: the National Movement, the Burjanadze-Democrats, and the Political Association *Ertoba*. Several thousand demonstrators marched to a central square in Tbilisi where Mikheil Saakashvili delivered an ultimatum to government on either acknowledging the opposition's election victory or dismissing President Shevardnadze (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2003r). Because of further delays in publishing election results and allegations of election fraud, the opposition protests in Tbilisi and in the regions continued on a daily basis with as many as 10,000 participants observed by the OSCE mission at peak times (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2003d).

In what would become known as the "Rose Revolution", the street protests and the atmosphere of instability eventually resulted in President Shevardnadze's resignation on 23 November 2003. Nino Burjanadze, the Speaker of Parliament, became Interim President and called for an extraordinary presidential election on 4 January 2004. A government restructuring took place with Zurab Zhvania appointed as State Minister and eight out of nine regional governors resigning and being replaced by National Movement and Burjanadze-Democrat supporters. On 25 November 2003, the Supreme Court annulled the results of the proportional component of the parliamentary elections. In marked contradiction to this decision, the majoritarian component of these elections was permitted to stand (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2003w; OSCE/ODIHR 2004a: 4). The partial cancellation of the November results meant that 58 elected members of parliament did not immediately take their seats. Consequently, the parliament elected in November 1999 was reconvened. As a further consequence, four reruns and eleven second round majoritarian elections would be held on 4 January 2004. And on 9 January, the Interim President would set 28 March 2004 as the date for the re-run of the proportional contest for 150 parliamentary seats (OSCE/ODIHR 2004a: 4).

5.6 The OSCE's utilization of internal prerequisites and response to the "rupture" in Georgia at $t_{1.c.2}$ in late-2003

As the last paragraphs of the previous section 5.5.5 on the assistance related to and monitoring of the 2003 parliamentary elections has shown, the OSCE field

mission closely monitored events and rapid political developments around the November 2003 "Rose Revolution". In a serious of almost daily confidential spot reports, the OSCE field staff ensured that the OSCE Troika and the OSCE Task Force on Georgia were being kept up-to-date on the situation on the ground. This dense information base certainly enabled the OSCE Chairpersonship to be well-informed while responding quickly. After the November 2003 events, the immediate focus of the OSCE and the international community was on the upcoming extraordinary presidential election in January 2004 and repeat parliamentary elections in March 2004, before Bulgaria's OSCE Chairmanship in 2004 declared support for democratization in Georgia to be a priority of the OSCE (OSCE 2004b: 86).

5.6.1 Immediate OSCE response to the "rupture" at political level

At the end of 2003, the OSCE responded to Georgia's calls for assistance to the presidential and parliamentary election processes. The OSCE participating states pledged some six million Euro at a donors' meeting convened by the Netherlands Chairmanship of the OSCE in the fringes of the Maastricht OSCE Ministerial Council on 1 December 2003 (OSCE 2004a: 91). Many OSCE delegations requested that the funds be channeled through the OSCE. As follow-up, the OSCE Task Force on Georgia met on 3 December 2003 and reviewed different options for managing the pledges. The Task Force decided to establish a Georgia Elections Assistance Program (GEAP) and the Head of the OSCE Mission to Georgia was tasked with overseeing it (OSCE Secretariat 2003b).[200] In order to ensure proper support for the extra-budgetary GEAP, the OSCE mission was mandated to employ additional short-term staff (OSCE Secretariat 2003a). The ODIHR promised to suggest possible candidates for the international election advisor post by 4 December and other OSCE organs and participating States were also asked to propose candidates for the various posts (OSCE Secretariat 2003b).

[200] Out of six million Euro that had been pledged, two million Euro from the European Commission were channeled through the United Nations Development Program, leaving four million Euro to be managed by the OSCE.

5.6.2 Immediate OSCE response to the "rupture" at implementation level

Election-related assistance—first phase

The GEAP was rapidly set up and delivered its first progress report as early as 18 December 2003. Until then, the OSCE Mission to Georgia had already formed a special Elections Assistance Group with six international and two local experts for the purpose of managing the GEAP together with core mission staff. One additional international expert was expected to arrive at the end of December 2003 (OSCE Georgia Election Assistance Programme 2003a). Nine projects were planned within the GEAP framework, providing financial support to the Georgian government to ensure that the election administration had sufficient resources, supporting the CEC with a public information campaign, training the election administration, supporting the CEC with regard to voter marking, supporting domestic election monitoring and parallel vote tabulation, supporting voter education and community-based voter education, and assisting with door-to-door voter motivation (ibid.). All projects were aimed at promoting the confidence of the public in the electoral process. On 19 December 2003, Georgia's Minister of Finance and the Head of the OSCE Mission to Georgia signed an agreement on financial support to the government for the presidential elections. By 22 December 2003, all agreements had been signed with implementing partners of the above-mentioned projects, project activities had started, and the focus of the OSCE mission's activities shifted from preparing the projects to actively supporting and monitoring the progress of their implementation (OSCE Georgia Election Assistance Programme 2003b). The monitoring of project implementation mainly focused on visiting 25 polling stations in and around Tbilisi and collect feedback on the progress from implementing partners (OSCE Georgia Election Assistance Programme 2004c).

In Georgia, international coordination continued on a weekly basis at working level in the TWG and regarding policy issues in the AWG. The OSCE Secretariat in Vienna convened periodic meetings with delegations of states that had pledged funds for the GEAP to keep them informed about the implementation (ibid.).

Observation of January 2004 extra-ordinary presidential election: These initial activities within the GEAP framework were conducted in parallel to the ODIHR Election Observation Mission (EOM) for the extraordinary presidential election, scheduled for 4 January 2004. The EOM consisted of 38 election experts and long-term observers as well as of national experts and support staff, deployed in Tbilisi and ten regions for about eight weeks. In addition to observing all aspects

of the preparations, the campaign, the polling, and the post-election processes of the extraordinary presidential elections, the EOM also monitored the re-runs and second round elections of the November 2003 parliamentary elections in 15 single-seat constituencies. Again, on election-day, the International Election Observation Mission (IEOM) was formed by the ODIHR EOM and representatives of the OSCE Parliamentary Assembly (OSCE PA), the Parliamentary Assembly of the Council of Europe (PACE) and the European Parliament. This IEOM deployed some 450 short-term observers from 38 OSCE participating states, including 22 parliamentarians of the OSCE PA, 13 of the PACE, and three from the European Parliament. The Secretariat of the Council of Europe deployed additional 23 observers. The IEOM observed the voting and counting in 1,315 of 2,850 polling stations and the tabulation of election results in 42 of 75 district election commissions (OSCE/ODIHR 2004a: 3).

According to the ODIHR EOM report, the political environment in the run-up to the extraordinary presidential election had shifted dramatically, as parties that had led the November 2003 events—the National Movement and the Burjanadze-Democrats—have consolidated their executive power, while most other parties appeared to struggle to adjust to the new political realities and national leadership. The pro-Shevardnadze coalition "For New Georgia" had broken apart and the organizational structure of the once-dominant Citizens Union of Georgia had dissolved. Several previously influential parties, including the Labor Party and New Rights, had lost support after distancing themselves from the November 2003 events of the "Rose Revolution". The Revival Union continued to wield some influence, largely in Ajaria (OSCE/ODIHR 2004a: 4). The presidential election on 4 January 2004 itself demonstrated, in the eyes of the ODIHR EOM, "notable progress over previous elections and in several respects brought the country closer to meeting OSCE commitments and other international standards for democratic elections." (OSCE/ODIHR 2004a: 1). The report highlighted, in particular, the establishment of a new voter register as significant as well as the general display of political will to conduct a more genuine democratic election process (ibid.). However, the ODIHR also noted that the extraordinary presidential election was not held in a truly competitive environment and that, therefore, the repeat parliamentary elections on 28 March 2004 would be a better indicator of Georgia's commitment to democratic elections. In the ODIHR's view, the serious time constraints of the presidential election had limited the scope of administrative improvements. Furthermore, reason for serious concern was seen in the continuing lack of separation between state administration and political party structures as well as the persistent tendency to misuse state administration

resources (ibid.). Again, region-specific irregularities, such as ballot box stuffing and tampering with protocols were reported (OSCE/ODIHR 2004a: 2).

The election results showed a sweeping victory with 96.05 percent of the votes for Mikheil Saakashvili, joint candidate of the National Movement and the Burjanadze-Democrats. All five other candidates lagged far behind. In the OSCE mission's view, if the Georgian public was to fully restore its confidence in election administration bodies and procedures, significant improvements on a number of procedural and administration issues would still need to be achieved before the March 2004 parliamentary elections that would have a much more distinct political nature compared to the almost uncontested presidential race (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2004a).

Election-related assistance—second phase

Among the major fields for improvement, the creation of an accurate voter registration system, a clear division between state administration resources and political campaign purposes, and the political imbalance at election commissions at all levels remained high on the agenda. In light of these, the OSCE mission prepared the projects to be implemented under the second GEAP phase building on the projects undertaken for the presidential election while adding new projects that aimed at building the capacities of the CEC and civil society (ibid.; OSCE Georgia Election Assistance Programme 2004b). These next steps were presented by the Head of the OSCE Mission to Georgia to OSCE delegations in Vienna on 16 January 2004 (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2004e).

The projects under the second GEAP phase were concluded with election-day. The GEAP team deployed seven teams to observe around sixty election commissions in 13 districts covering several regions in order to monitor the GEAP projects' effectiveness. According to the GEAP progress report of 1 April 2004, particularly noteworthy was "the impact" of project activities on the functioning of the CEC and of precinct election commissions, the public information campaign, the conduct of police officers and the application of voter marking (OSCE Georgia Election Assistance Programme 2004a). However, no strict evaluation methodology had been applied to this evaluation approach and observed improvements in the election process were simply attributed to the GEAP projects.

5.6.3 OSCE response beyond ad-hoc measures: strengthened support for democratization in Georgia after the "Rose Revolution"?

Upon his visit to the inauguration ceremony of President Mikheil Saakashvili on 24/25 January 2004, the OSCE Chairman-in-Office, in his separate meetings with Saakashvili, State Minister Zurab Zhvania, and then Acting President Nino Burjanadze, stressed the OSCE commitment to supporting the democratic development of Georgia and stated that the OSCE efforts in the field of elections could be considered proof of the organization's ability to respond rapidly to need identified.

Along similar lines of argument, the Head of the OSCE Mission to Georgia concluded his presentation to the OSCE Permanent Council in early April 2004 with self-reflectively stating that the GEAP had demonstrated the remarkable ability of the OSCE to rapidly respond to urgent needs under significantly changed context conditions. However, this rapid response, in his view, also had the character of a "sticking plaster" operation that did not sufficiently address the underlying structural challenges (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2004s). Therefore, the OSCE mission had commissioned a needs assessment for post-parliamentary election assistance already in mid-February 2004 that recommended more long-term measures of legislative, administrative and structural electoral reforms. As a result of the needs assessment, the OSCE mission outlined a respective extra-budgetary project for which additional funding would be needed (ibid.). Furthermore, the Head of Mission elaborated to the OSCE Permanent Council that the OSCE mission had also been required to reassess its activities under its core mission budget in order to be in a position to respond to the new and rapidly moving environment: While certain ongoing activities of the mission shall be maintained—such as the monitoring of the human rights situation, the capacity-building of the public defender's office with regard to handling human rights complaints, and the support with regard to the prison reform—the changed circumstances after the "Rose Revolution" provided greater opportunities in supporting democratization in additional areas than before. The Head of the OSCE mission highlighted in this regard: assistance to democratic decentralization and local self-government reform as well as to parliamentary reform (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2004s). Both, the review of ongoing support as well as the needs assessment can be considered 'strategic adaptation' insofar as the OSCE mission reviewed its implementation approach.

Support to parliamentary reform: On 24 February 2004, the OSCE mission had attended a presentation of parliament's reform plans aimed at strengthening its

organizational capacity to develop parliamentary statutes as well as the transparency and effectiveness. After discussions with the OSCE Parliamentary Assembly on ways of supporting this reform, the OSCE mission funded a project in 2004, implemented by Transparency International, which aimed at creating a forum for members of parliament for drafting the legal provisions of a code of ethics for members of parliament and establish appropriate monitoring mechanisms (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2004b). This code of ethics was approved and signed on 12 October 2004 (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2004d). In addition, the OSCE mission facilitated a needs assessment visit on parliamentary reform by two experts of the OSCE Parliamentary Assembly in December 2004 that would serve as a guideline for future mission activities in this area (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2005b). As a result of this needs assessment, implementation of a two-year ODIHR-financed project to establish a Center for Parliamentary Reform started in autumn 2005. The aim of that project was to provide expert and technical assistance to the speaker, the vice speakers and the administration of parliament on parliamentary reform, to strengthen parliament's capacity to monitor its own reform process and coordinate projects and donor aid, and to identify reform goals by organizing parliamentary debates on its own reform strategy in particular with regard to its role in society, relations to citizens and institutions, transparency and ethics (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2005a).

Support to democratic decentralization reform: The OSCE mission commissioned a Georgian NGO, Civitas Georgica, with conducting a local governance needs assessment with the objective of identifying relevant activities to enhance citizen participation and the effective functioning of local democratic decision-making bodies in Georgia. The findings of this needs assessment were presented and discussed at a conference in Tbilisi on 25 February 2004 (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2004f). As a result, the OSCE mission set up a joint project with the Council of Europe supporting six regional workshops on local self-governance to take place between May and August 2004. The project aimed at supporting a demand-driven agenda of local self-government reform through a dialogue involving the central government, the association of regional and local authorities and representatives of local self-governing bodies (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2004c). Furthermore, the OSCE mission launched the pilot project "Budget in Brief" in September 2004 aimed at providing Tbilisi residents with information about the Tbilisi city budget and its implementation (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2004g).

While these additional areas of OSCE engagement in support of Georgia's democratization as a result of the review of the OSCE's implementation approach as well as an increase of allocations to "human dimension" activities in the OSCE

mission budget[201] confirm the OSCE's strategic adaptability, the actual implementation of the OSCE's declared priority focus on democratization support was diverted because of other developments that took center stage throughout 2004. The Head of the OSCE Mission to Georgia referenced developments in the Autonomous Republic of Ajaria and in the conflict region of South Ossetia as reasons why the above-mentioned extra-budgetary project on more structural and long-term assistance to electoral reform, proposed in April 2004, had not yet materialized in October 2004 (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2004t). The following rapid developments had inevitably become a main OSCE focus:

Between March and May 2004, a confrontation erupted between the central government in Tbilisi and the local authorities in Georgia's south-western Autonomous Republic of Ajaria, which was under the authoritarian rule of Aslan Abashidze. Mediation by Russia eventually resolved the precarious situation and Abashidze fled into exile on 6 May.[202] Following this crisis, the OSCE mission conducted a fact-finding mission in Ajaria from 6 to 9 May 2004 and identified a number of key issues for further OSCE engagement, such as addressing human

[201] In total numbers, the allocations to "human dimension" activities within the budget of the OSCE Mission to Georgia rose from 860,600 Euro in 2003 (4.1 percent of the 2003 budget) to 1,189,000 Euro in 2004 (5.6 percent of the 2004 budget). Between December 2003 and April 2004, the OSCE mission also handled some 4,000,000 Euro for the GEAP.

[202] Since the January 2004 presidential elections, the Ajaran authorities and opposition groups had been coming increasingly into conflict with isolated incidence of violence, the establishment of the state of emergency in Ajara, and serious violations of human rights and the freedom of the media (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2004o). The opposition to the local leadership demanded a resignation of the Head of the Autonomous Republic and new elections to the local parliament in parallel to Georgia's partial repeat parliamentary elections in March 2004 (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2004j, 2004k). In mid-March 2004, President Saakashvili, accompanied by the Minister of Internal Affairs and about 400 members of the Special Forces of the Ministry of Interior, was prevented from entering the territory of the Autonomous Republic by armored vehicles, soldiers and civilians (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2004q). On 14/15 March 2004, the OSCE Chairman-in-Office held meetings with President Saakashvili and Prime Minister Zurab Zhvania and talked with Abashidze on the phone, urging them to end the standoff by peaceful means. On 17 March, the EU Representative for the South Caucasus met with the Ajaran leader, Aslan Abashidze, in Batumi and paved the way for a meeting of Abashidze and the Speaker of the Georgian Parliament, Nino Burjanadze, and eventually for extensive negotiations between Abashidze and Saakashvili. When Saakashvili announced that an agreement had been reached, the crisis appeared to be resolved (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2004i). However, tensions intensified again around the issue of disarming Ajaran paramilitary groups and reached a peak when in early May 2004 two key bridges linking Ajara with other parts of Georgia were blown up by Ajaran authorities. In response, large-scale demonstrations protested against the Ajaran leadership in Batumi (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2004r, 2004h). On 6 May, the Abashidze clan fled into exile in Moscow following Russian mediation (Halbach 2005: 8). After Abashidze's departure, President Saakashvili nominated twenty members of an Interim Council chaired by the Presidential Representative for temporary administration of Ajara and set the date for elections of the Supreme Council of Ajara for 20 June 2004 (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2004l).

rights violations that had occurred, supporting the development of the freedom of the media and of the non-governmental sector, and providing human rights education (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2004p).

The South Ossetia conflict almost escalated to open warfare, as Tbilisi deployed Special Forces of the Ministry of Interior to the zone of conflict on 31 May 2004 under the pretext of combating smuggling without informing the Joint Control Commission (JCC). Heavy fighting broke out in August. The OSCE mission, as part of the JCC, contributed to the mediation of the ceasefire that was brokered in mid-August.[203] The OSCE subsequently supported demilitarization as agreed by the conflict parties (OSCE 2006a: 20)—however, with limited success as it turned out in the August 2008 war.

Against this background, in October 2005—outside the period under review in this study—the OSCE Head of Mission would conclude that conflict resolution must be at the forefront of the mission's attention, although there was a great deal to be done in all other areas of the mandate. "Human dimension" activities had at that point shifted to the regions and to developing the capacities of local self-government against the background of constant changes in the reform approaches of central government and in the composition of the central state administration in Tbilisi (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2005c).

[203] In August 2004, the conflict in South Ossetia reignited when heaving firing between the northern part of Tskhinvali and a Georgian village broke out and continued despite a ceasefire with high-level political endorsement on both sides. However, the military commands of Georgia and South Ossetia continued to meet within the framework of the Joint Control Commission. However, the bulk of "unauthorized" formations on the ground were deployed by the Ministries of Interior. The ceasefire only began to hold when Saakashvili announced the withdrawal of all Georgian armed forces from the zone of conflict on 19 August. Nevertheless, tensions remained because not all Georgian armed forces were withdrawn (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2004m, 2004n, 2004v, 2004u).

6. Systematic synthesis: Context-sensitive adaptation—the interactive contribution of the target country's domestic political context conditions and the democracy promoter's internal prerequisites

As elaborated in the first chapters of this study, context-sensitive approaches are largely considered more promising to be successful than blueprints designed irrespective of specific country conditions ("one size fits all") in the more recent literature on international democracy promotion and norm diffusion (e.g. Zimmermann forthcoming; Bridoux and Kurki 2014; Leininger 2010c; Reiber 2009; Hobson 2009; Jawad 2008). Scholars, however, have neither 'translated' this general notion into a systematic clarification of the context conditions that context-sensitive democracy promoters are expected to be sensitive to—with very few exceptions, nor into a clarification of how democracy promoters are enabled to become aware of the specific and changing context conditions in target countries and to adapt their engagement in response.

In order to contribute to filling these research gaps, firstly, two types of change in target countries' political context conditions and corresponding types of adaptation of democracy promoters' engagement were conceptualized in chapter 2.2:

- *rapid and radical change ("ruptures")* in the political context conditions across a broad range of institutions or in the political positioning and/or cost-benefit calculation of key political actors as the result of coups d'état or violent conflicts; and
- *gradual change* in the political transformation process. This type of change was further differentiated into *gradual change in structural context conditions*, such as change in the democratization process in terms of a deepening of democratization or of a backsliding into authoritarian measures by means of strategic election manipulations or executive aggrandizement, and *gradual change in actor-centered context conditions*, such as change in the number and strength of opposition forces, in the degree of unity among the ruling elite, and/or in the ownership for a certain reform area.

These types of change are argued to differ in the degree of political pressure on the democracy promoter to adapt its engagement in response as well as in the political costs of the respective corresponding type of adaptation. Accordingly, it is presumed that the likelihood of context-sensitive adaption differs with regard to

the different types of political change. It is expected that context-sensitive adaptation is more likely in response to "ruptures" than it is in response to gradual types of change.

The following hypotheses on the likelihood of context-sensitive adaptation in response to "ruptures" and to gradual types of change in the political transformation process were developed in chapter 2.2:

> (1) If the change in the target country's political context conditions is rapid and radical, the international democracy promoter is more likely to adapt than to gradual change because the political costs of non-adaptation and the political 'pressure' to adapt are relatively high.
>
> (2) If the change in the target country's political context conditions is gradual, the international democracy promoter is less likely to adapt than to "ruptures" because the political 'pressure' to adapt is relatively low to moderate.

In order to enable a democracy promoter to 'overcome' the presumed differing likelihood of adaptation, secondly, internal prerequisites for context-sensitivity and adaptability were conceptualized. They are presumed to interact with the domestic political context conditions in such a way as to increase the likelihood of context-sensitive adaptation in response to even those types of change with regard to which adaptation is considered to be less likely. This is expressed in the following third hypothesis:

> (3) If the democracy promoter possesses and utilizes the internal prerequisites (i.e. adaptability) summarized in Table 3, Table 4 and Table 5, then adaptation becomes likely in response to the domestic political context conditions in target countries—even in response to gradual types of change regarding which adaptation is likely than in response to rapid and radical change.

Based on the empirical analysis of the OSCE's democracy promotion in Georgia between 1992 and 2004, this chapter seeks to test the hypotheses on the likelihood of context-sensitive adaptation in response to "ruptures" and to gradual types of change in the political transformation process (see chapter 2.2, pages 55 f. and 69) in the remainder of this chapter. It will synthesize how the target country's domestic political context conditions and the international democracy promoter's internal prerequisites for context-sensitivity and adaptability interactively contribute to the likelihood of context-sensitive adaptation of the engagement and, thus, to successful international democracy promotion. This applies both to context-sensitive adaptation of the democracy promoter's

engagement at the outset as well as to types of change in the political context conditions over time. The findings on the international democracy promoter's initial context-sensitivity will be synthesized in the following section. After that, a systematic synthesis of the likelihood of adaptation in response to "ruptures" and in response to types of gradual change in political context conditions will follow, before the interactive contribution of the democracy promoter's internal prerequisites with these types of change receive attention.

6.1 Context-sensitivity of the international democracy promoter at the outset of the engagement in the target country at t_0

As elaborated in chapter 2.2, for a democracy promoter to be capable of developing the country approach and implementation strategy at the outset of the engagement at t_0 tailored to the specific political context conditions of the country in question, it needs internal prerequisites that enable it to gain a sound knowledge of the context. In this regard, it is essential to provide for organizational procedures for conducting a context analysis at the outset of the international organization's engagement. Only if such a context analysis is available in time, an informed political decision on the country approach and, at field-level, on the implementation approach, the instruments, areas of engagement, and addressees of support is to be expected. Thus, such a context analysis at t_0 serves as a proxy for the organization's *context-sensitivity*, that is the capability of the democracy promoter to be aware of the target country's specific conditions—the organizational prerequisite for an intervention that is adapted to the political country context. In light of this, the OSCE will be considered context-sensitive at t_0, if the OSCE's initial decision on how to engage with and whether to promote democratization in Georgia—that is at the political level on the country approach and at the operational/field-level on the approach to implementation—correspond to an initial context analysis of the political context conditions in the target country Georgia.

In 1992, the CSCE/OSCE Council of Ministers decided to establish a standard procedure for assessing progress of newly admitted countries towards full implementation of CSCE/OSCE commitments across the organization's three dimensions, including the human dimension: rapporteur missions. The reports of such rapporteur missions are considered here a proxy for the CSCE/OSCE's capability to become aware of the target country's specific political conditions. Thus, the CSCE/OSCE generally possesses the internal prerequisites and is capable to be context-sensitive. With regard to Georgia, the CSCE/OSCE utilized

this standard procedure to analyze the political context conditions and considered the findings at headquarter-level before taking further decisions and action, as Table 7 shows. Table 7 systematically synthesizes the findings of the analysis of the OSCE's context-sensitivity at t_0 in 1992 structured into responses at field- and at headquarters-level.

While perceiving real political will of the transitional authorities to reform institutions and substantive legislation, the rapporteurs expressed the view that the political climate in Georgia was still highly confrontational and not conducive to democracy, respect of human rights and observance of the rule of law, giving rise to grave concern and disquiet. This climate was characterized by mutual recriminations and accusations, by a partial boycott of the institutions, by a total lack of understanding, tolerance and will to cooperation among the main protagonists. In light of this, the rapporteurs raised concern that martial law might be upheld, resulting in another postponement of parliamentary elections that had initially been scheduled for May/June 1992 and were then planned for October 1992 and that the rapporteurs considered predominantly important for the restoration of legitimacy. Otherwise, six out of nine main conclusions and recommendations addressed political conflicts and minority problems.

In response to the political context conditions in Georgia, as analyzed by the rapporteurs, the CSCE/OSCE ODIHR coordinated the observation and final assessment of the October 1992 parliamentary elections. With regard to the resolution of conflicts in Georgia, the CSCE/OSCE dispatched a fact-finding mission to the secessionist region of South Ossetia. In response to the initial as well as this follow-up context analysis, the CSCE/OSCE Chairperson-in-Office (CiO) appointed a Personal Representative for Georgia (PRC) who prepared the basis for establishing a long-term mission in the field. The mandate of the Personal Representative and of the long-term mission focused on the secession conflicts and was the result of the CSCE/OSCE Committee of Senior Official's (CSO) thorough consideration of the observations, analysis and recommendations of the rapporteur and fact-finding missions. The long-term mission under the lead of the Personal Representative subsequently developed an implementation strategy that structured the efforts of mediating between the conflict parties in South Ossetia into two 'tracks' concerned with immediate issues on the one hand and the political issues, such as the future status of South Ossetia as part of Georgia, on the other hand.

Table 7: OSCE context-sensitive adaptation in Georgia at t_0 in 1992

CSCE/OSCE context analysis	CSCE/OSCE field-level response	CSCE/OSCE headquarters-response
Rapporteur Mission in May 1992 recommends: • monitoring the October 1992 parliamentary elections • engage in conflict resolution **Fact-finding missions** of July and October 1992 recommend • military observers for South Ossetia ceasefire • long-term mission to monitor and investigate and integrate joint peacekeeping forces in activities	• Various delegations of CSCE/OSCE participating States observe Oct. 1992 elections • ODIHR coordinates CSCE/OSCE election observers and collects final assessments in Oct. 1992	
	• fact-finding mission in late-July 1992 recommends dispatching observer team to South Ossetia to work in close cooperation with the Joint Control Commission • Recommendations of the PRC to CPC based on fact-finding mission in mid-October 1992	• CSO proposes to dispatch a fact-finding mission to South Ossetia that was dispatched on 25 July 1992 • CiO appoints a Personal Represent. for Georgia (PRC) in October 1992 • Oct. 1992 CPC recommendations to the CSO to dispatch a PRC mission to monitor and investigate the ceasefire arrangement in South Ossetia • CSO discusses CPC recommendations in early-Nov. 1992 and mandates the PRC with beginning discussions with the conflict parties etc.
	• PRC long-term mission is dispatched to Georgia in early-December 1992 • long-term mission subsequently develops an implementation strategy based on two tracks: immediate issues; political issues	• on 23 Nov. 1992, approval of provisional budget for PRC mission to cover an initial operating period of three months • on 11 December 1992, CSO approval of PRC long-term mission

Source: own account

To conclude, the CSCE/OSCE has indeed analyzed the political context conditions in Georgia before taking a decision on whether and how to engage in this newly admitted CSCE/OSCE participating State. The respective recommendations made by the initial rapporteur as well as subsequent fact-finding missions were thoroughly discussed by decision-making bodies at headquarters before taking the decision on how to engage in Georgia. Although the mandate of the CiO's Personal Representative and his long-term mission did not fully follow the recommendations, the decision-making process considered them. While the headquarters' decision consisted in a mandate that appeared "explorative" to some

extent with a list of tasks but no clear objectives or benchmarks, the implementation strategy developed at field-level was somewhat clearer with specific steps identified in recognition of the challenging context conditions and experienced realities on the ground. The OSCE is, therefore, considered context-sensitive at t_0.

Whether and how international democracy promoters can be enabled to remain context-sensitive over time and adapt their engagement to changing political context conditions will be addressed in the following.

6.2 Context-sensitive adaptation of the democracy promoter's engagement in response to different types of change in the target country's domestic political context conditions

In light of scholars' claim that international democracy promoters often apply "one size fits all" approaches to various different political country contexts of their engagement, the assessment of the previous section that the OSCE adapted its country and implementation approach sensitive to the political context conditions in Georgia at t_0 can as such already be considered promising. However, as has been elaborated, political transformation and democratization processes are 'moving targets' and political context conditions in target countries of democracy promotion change over time—not least by contribution of the democracy-promoting intervention itself. Nevertheless, research on international democracy promotion has largely neglected the process dimension of democratization and its promotion (Carothers 1997: 119). By developing types of change in the political context conditions, this study aims at systematizing the domestic context of democracy promotion with a strong focus on the process dimension: gradual change and "ruptures".[204] A context-sensitive adaptation of the democracy promoter's engagement is considered to be more likely in response to "ruptures" than in response to gradual change because "ruptures" (see hypotheses (1) and (2) above).

The empirical analysis of the domestic context conditions of OSCE democracy promotion in Georgia in the period from 1991 to 2004 in chapter 4 identified five

[204] Furthermore, this study argues that sensitivity for the specific country situation also requires internal prerequisites and capabilities of the democracy promoter to know of changing circumstances and to 'process' this knowledge (*'adaptability'*) as a basis for considerations to adapt efforts in response to change and/or new insights. However, the interaction of the democracy promoter's internal prerequisites with the types of change in the target country's political context conditions will be addressed in the next chapter.

developments matching the conceptual types of rapid and radical change ("ruptures") and of gradual change: two "ruptures" in Georgia's political transformation process in 1993 and 2003 and three developments of gradual change in 1994/1995 and from 1999 to 2003—with two overlapping gradual changes during the same period from 1999 to 2003. The following section will synthesize the empirical findings on the likelihood of adaptation in response to "ruptures" before the likelihood of adaptation in response to gradual change will be analyzed in section 6.2.2.

6.2.1 Context-sensitive adaptation in response to "ruptures" ($t_{1.c}$)

Two "ruptures" were identified in the context analysis of political developments in Georgia in the period from 1991 to 2004: $t_{1.c.1}$ in 1993 and $t_{1.c.2}$ in 2003/2004. As elaborated in the conceptual framework, ideal responses to "ruptures" are considered to be

- political *ad-hoc* measures and/or a general adaptation/reconsideration of the country approach at headquarters-level and/or
- a shift of the implementation focus to *ad-hoc* measures in response to pressing problems and/or the strategic adaptation of instruments, areas of engagement and/or the implementation strategy at field-level.

This section aims to answer whether and how the OSCE has responded to each of the two "ruptures" at headquarters- and/or field-level.

Table 8 shows that, in both cases, the OSCE responded to the "ruptures" with adaptation. The respective responses were in line with the ideal responses to "ruptures" conceptualized in chapter 2.2 (see Table 1, page 54).

Adaptation of the OSCE engagement to the "rupture" in Georgia's political transformation at $t_{1.c.1}$ in *1993*

The 1993/1994 "rupture": The efforts of Eduard Shevardnadze's provisional government to overcome the turbulence of the early transition phase and to stabilize the country politically were rapidly and radically interrupted by warfare in the fall of 1993 (see pages 114 f.). The fighting between government forces and supporters of ousted former President Zviad Gamsakhurdia in Western Georgia severely escalated against the backdrop of political turmoil in Tbilisi and renewed warfare raged in Abkhazia resulting in the loss of Tbilisi's control of Abkhazia's capital Sukhumi. Faced with imminent state collapse and in shock over "the fall" of Sukhumi, Shevardnadze radically changed his position regarding Russia.

Despite heavy political resistance in Georgia, Shevardnadze aimed at mending relations with Russia. In exchange for Russia's promise to secure Georgia's territorial integrity and to defend its borders (Slider 1997: 157), he accepted Russia's military presence in Western Georgia and peacekeeping role in Abkhazia in October 1993, and strived for Georgia's membership in the Russia-dominated Commonwealth of Independent States (CIS). This rapid and radical change of Georgia's position regarding Russia's role fundamentally changed the 'parameters' of international engagement and resulted in a division of political forces in Georgia that was met by strong authoritarian measures against any opposition to Shevardnadze's chosen course. Because of such fundamentally changed 'parameters' of international engagement as well as the resulting changes to the political context conditions, a new context analysis and a related rethinking of country and implementation approaches would represent the ideal response of a context-sensitive international democracy promoter, i.e. in general/political adaptation and specific/strategic adaptation (see pages 51 f.).

The OSCE response to the 1993 "rupture": Following "the fall of Sukhumi" in September 1993 as a result of the war in Abkhazia, The CiO's Personal Representative (PRC) and the ODIHR Deputy Director traveled together to Georgia in early October 1993 in order to reassess the situation and provide the CiO with his recommendations (i.e. '*ad-hoc response at implementation-level'*) before the CiO's own planned visit at the end of that same month (i.e. '*ad-hoc political response'*). In March 1994, informed by reports of high-level CSCE/OSCE visits to Georgia and field-level consultations with representatives of the Georgian government, political elite and other stakeholders, the mission mandate was revised to include new modalities and expanded to include the promotion of democratization (i.e. *'general/political adaptation'*). At field-level, the implementation approach was *'specifically adapted'* by engaging with the instrument of knowledge transfer, i.e. technical assistance, in the new area of supporting Georgia's constitution-building process and by agreeing on a division of labor between OSCE mission and ODIHR in October 1994.

To sum up, the CSCE/OSCE reacted quickly and in line with the ideal responses to the 1993 "rupture" and adapted both in an ad-hoc manner at field- and headquarters-levels as well as generally/politically and specifically/strategically.

Table 8: OSCE adaptation in response to "ruptures" in Georgia's political transformation process

DOMESTIC CONTEXT		REGIONAL ORGANIZATION	
type of change in context conditions	**"rupture" in Georgia**	**OSCE response at field-level (implementation-/ micro-level)**	**OSCE response at headquarters-level (political/ macro-level)**
rapid and radical political change of a wide scope ($t_{1.c}$)	· $t_{1.c.1}$: late-1993 warfare and changed positioning towards Russia	***ad-hoc* response:** · PRC visits Georgia in Sept. and Oct. 1993 **specific adaptation:** · new instruments and area of engagement: in Apr. 1994, mission and ODIHR start technical assistance in constitution-building process · agreement on division of labor between mission and ODIHR in technical assistance in constitution-making process in Oct. 1994	***ad-hoc* response:** · CiO visit in Oct. 1993 **general/political adaptation:** · reconsideration of country approach: in March 1994, mission mandate is expanded to include democracy promotion
	· $t_{1.c.2}$: 2003-2004 "Rose Revolution" and change to reform-oriented government	***ad-hoc* response:** · rapid set-up of GEAP with technical assistance projects on the ground in Dec. 2003 **strategic adaptation:** · review of general implementation approach and needs assessment in mid-February 2004 · shift of implementation focus to democratic decentralization and parliamentary reform in 2004	***ad-hoc* response:** · OSCE Chairpersonship convenes donor conference on 1 Dec. 2003 · OSCE Task Force decides to establish GEAP to be managed by the OSCE mission on 3 Dec. 2003 **general/political adaptation:** · OSCE Chairpersonship in 2004 declares support for democratization in Georgia to be an OSCE priority · Increased 2004 budget allocations to human dimension activities of the OSCE mission

Source: own account

Adaptation of the OSCE engagement to the "rupture" in Georgia's political transformation at $t_{1.c.2}$ in *2003/2004*

The 2003/2004 "rupture": The "Rose Revolution" of November 2003 was the first peaceful change of government since the violent ousting of former President Zviad Gamsakhurdia (see pages 130 f.). The change of government was not directly brought about by democratic elections. President Shevardnadze resigned

from office as a result of massive public protests against alleged election fraud and demands for him to step down despite the fact that he had not been up for vote in the parliamentary elections. A heterogeneous alliance of opposition parties had formed and mobilized public protest giving voice to people's dissatisfaction with the devastating economic situation, the lawlessness of the political leadership, and the non-delivery of state services to citizens. Shevardnadze's resignation and the rapidly organized extraordinary presidential elections of January 2004 that brought a dynamic reform government under President Mikheil Saakashvili into office radically changed the style of governance from a government of an old, corrupt elite based on a neopatrimonial system and an ambiguous legal framework not directed at any sort of reform and democratic process to a new dynamic government of young reform-oriented politicians with the political will to democratic reform. With the political commitment of the new government and citizens' hopes for improved governance and living conditions running high, developments triggered by the "Rose Revolution" rapidly opened a window of opportunity for progress in democratization and, thus, for 'external' democracy promoters in Georgia.

The OSCE response to the 2003/2004 "rupture": After mass protests and the resignation of then-President Eduard Shevardnadze on 23 November 2003, the OSCE Chairpersonship responded by rapidly convening a donor conference on the fringes of the Maastricht OSCE Ministerial Council meeting on 1 December 2003, at which OSCE participating States pledged some six million Euro to support and assist the extraordinary presidential and repeat parliamentary election processes (see pages 187 f.). On 3 December, the OSCE Task Force on Georgia decided to establish the "Georgia Election Assistance Program" (GEAP) as an *ad-hoc extra-budgetary measure* that was to be managed by the OSCE long-term mission to Georgia. In early 2004, the OSCE Chairpersonship declared support for democratization to be an OSCE priority in Georgia, reflected also in increased budget allocations to human dimension activities of the OSCE mission.

This may be considered *'political adaptation'* in the priorities of the country approach. GEAP was quickly set-up at field-level with technical assistance projects being implemented on the ground already in December 2003. In mid-February 2004, the OSCE mission generally reviewed its implementation approach, i.e. *'specific/strategic adaptation'*, shifting the human dimension focus to democratic decentralization and parliamentary reform. Thus, the OSCE adapted quickly and in line with the ideal responses to the 2003 "rupture".

6.2.2 Context-sensitive adaptation in response to gradual change ($t_{1.a}$ and $t_{1.b}$)

Three developments were identified in the context analysis of political developments in Georgia in the period from 1991 to 2004 that matched the conceptual type of gradual change. Two of these constituted gradual developments in the structural political context conditions of Georgia: $t_{1.b.1}$ in 1994/1995 and $t_{1.b.2}$ from 1999 to 2003; one development parallel to the latter constituted gradual change in actor-centered political context conditions: $t_{1.a.1}$ from 1999 to 2003. As elaborated in the conceptual framework (see pages 52 f.),

- the practical adaptation of field-level activities within existing areas of engagement are considered an ideal response to gradual change in actor-centered context conditions;
- the specific/strategic adaptation of the implementation approach, i.e. of the strategy, instruments and/or areas of engagement, and/or the general/political adaptation of reconsidering the country approach at headquarters-level are considered ideal responses to gradual change in structural context conditions.

This section will aim to answer whether and how the OSCE has responded to each of the three developments of gradual change in political context conditions in Georgia, structured into a synthesis of empirical findings on OSCE responses to gradual change in structural conditions and in actor-centered conditions.

The empirical analysis in chapter 5 draws a mixed picture, summarized in Table 9. In all of the situations of gradual change, adaptation on the part of the OSCE was observed to some degree:

- While an adaptation in terms of engaging in new areas—i.e. 'specific adaptation'—was observed against the background of the constitution-making process in 1994/1995 that gradually changed the structural political conditions in Georgia, the OSCE did not engage in a strategy development process. Also, the mandate of the OSCE mission was up for discussion in the Permanent Council and was extended but not changed. This conscious decision to extend the mandate unchanged may be understood as 'general adaptation'.
- While the OSCE neither reconsidered the implementation strategy nor the country approach in response to Georgia's democratic backsliding from 1999 to 2003, the OSCE institutions did utilize a broader palette of democracy promotion instruments in the area of elections and engaged in an increasingly strong and systematic international cooperation and coordination of election monitoring and assistance (i.e. specific adaptation) and the CiO tasked a representative to operationally intervene in Georgia's sovereign process of

selecting the Chairperson of the Central Election Commission in August 2003 (i.e. political response).

Table 9: OSCE adaptation in response to gradual change in Georgia's political transformation process

DOMESTIC CONTEXT			REGIONAL ORGANIZATION	
type of change in context conditions		**gradual change in Georgia**	**OSCE response at field-level (implementation-/ micro-level)**	**OSCE response at headquarters-level (polit./ macro-level)**
GRADUAL CHANGE	**gradual change of structural context conditions ($t_{1.b}$)**	· $t_{1.b.1}$: 1994-1995 constitution-building and formal introduction of democratic statehood	**Specific/strategic adaptation:** · No systematic strategy development but rather intuitive (adaptation of the) engagement · (re-)engagement in the area of elections and the Ombudsperson institution	**general/political adaptation:** · PC decision to not revise but to renew/extend the existing mandate
		· $t_{1.b.2}$: 1999-2003 democratic backsliding and increased strategic election manipulations	**Specific/strategic adaptation:** · No systematic strategy development but rather intuitive (adaptation of the) engagement · increasingly strong and systematic international cooperation and coordination · utilization of additional instruments: socialization, technical assistance, political dialogue, and operational intervention	**general/political adaptation:** · no reconsideration of country approach, but, instead, operational intervention of Representative of the CiO in selection process of CEC Chairperson in August 2003
	gradual change of actor-centered context conditions ($t_{1.a}$)	· $t_{1.a}$: 1999-2003 disintegration of the ruling party and strengthening of opposition forces and civil society	**practical adaptation:** · no explicit response, but intuitive increase of cooperation with NGOs and intensified monitoring activities in existing areas of engagement	

Source: own account

- The analysis of weekly activity reports of the OSCE mission showed an increase of activities with involvement of domestic non-governmental organizations within the OSCE's existing areas of engagement during the time of strengthening of opposition forces and civil society in parallel to a disintegration of the ruling political party in Georgia between 1999 and 2003.

Adaptation of the OSCE engagement in response to gradual change in the structural conditions of Georgia's political transformation process at $t_{1.b.1}$ in 1994/1995

The 1994/1995 gradual change in structural conditions: The process of developing a new constitution for Georgia had long been stalled because of the status issues of Abkhazia and South Ossetia and a deadlock in parliament before it gained a new dynamic in 1994 (see pages 118 f.). Together with the presidential and parliamentary elections of November 1995, the new constitution, adopted in August 1995 after heated debates in parliament, represented an important milestone in the democratization process of the country, theoretically marking the beginning of the democratic consolidation phase (e.g. O´Donnell et al. 1986). This milestone initiated institutional reforms and introduced democratic norms that created new entry points for international democracy promoters to support the deepening of reforms and to 'influence' behavior and attitudes of political elites and population in terms of newly introduced democratic norms (Leininger 2010c: 166 ff.), i.e. to engage in new areas and/or to utilize new instruments of democracy promotion. According to the conceptualization of types of change in the context conditions provided in chapter 2.2 (see Table 1, page 54), the ideal response of a context-sensitive democracy promoter to such a change in the democratization phase would consist in a 'general/political adaptation' of the engagement by reconsidering the country approach and/or in 'specific/strategic adaptation' by reviewing the implementation strategy and/or adapting the instruments and/or areas of engagement of democracy promotion.

The OSCE response to the 1994/1995 gradual change in structural conditions: As soon as the new election law was adopted and the election date set for November in mid-1995, the OSCE (re-)engaged in the area of election monitoring and began preparations (see pages 161 f.). Furthermore, the OSCE started engaging in the area of institutional development and strengthening when the Georgian authorities began preparing legislation on an Ombudsperson on human rights in July 1995 (see pages 163 f.). The OSCE provided technical assistance as well as capacity development support. The engagement in new areas is considered *'specific adaptation'*. Despite Georgia's entering a new phase in its democratization process, the empirical findings, however, do not provide any evidence of OSCE strategy development at implementation level (see pages 159 f.). The Permanent Council reviewed the mission's mandate in September 1995 and extended it without changes (see pages 166 f.). This is considered a conscious decision to not adapt the country approach and, therefore, *'general adaptation'*.

Thus, although the OSCE did not fully grasp the opportunity of systematically reviewing its implementation approach, it adapted its areas of engagement to the gradual change in political context conditions.

Adaptation of the OSCE engagement in response to gradual change in the structural conditions of Georgia's political transformation process at $t_{1.b.2}$ in 1999-2003

The 1999-2003 gradual change in structural conditions: Gradual actor-centered change in the political context conditions of Georgia, to be dealt with in the following section—namely, a strengthening of political opposition forces and civil society organizations in parallel to a power struggle and increasing disintegration of the ruling political party as well increasing public protests against socio-economic conditions—contributed to a decreasing authority of then-President Shevardnadze's and the destabilization of his neopatrimonial system (see pages 125 f.). Shevardnadze became desperate to hold on to power by means of increasingly authoritarian and repressive measures and a sharp increase of election manipulations. While none of the elections conducted during the Shevardnadze era fully met international standards, election manipulations were intensified at the end of the 1990s, causing a rapid loss of democratic legitimacy and resulting in the gradual change in structural context conditions that Nancy Bermeo has referred to as "democratic backsliding" (Bermeo 2016: 6). Shevardnadze had established a constitutional democracy *façade* during his presidency. Georgia at the end of his presidency may be categorized as an "electoral authoritarian regime" following Andreas Schedler's concept of this "modal type of political regime" and "new form of authoritarianism behind electoral façades"(Schedler 2006; Jawad 2012). The ideal response to democratic backsliding, according to the conceptual framework, would consist in the 'specific adaptation' of the areas of engagement and democracy promotion instruments, an adaptation of the implementation strategy, and/or a review of the country approach.

The OSCE response to the 1999-2003 gradual change in structural conditions: As already briefly summarized above, the OSCE neither reviewed its country approach nor initiated a strategy development process at implementation level in response to the deterioration of democratic governance in Georgia. However, the empirical findings show that the OSCE field mission and the ODIHR engaged in an increasingly strong and systematic cooperation and coordination of the international community in the area of election monitoring and electoral assistance in Georgia and the OSCE institutions utilized an increasingly broad palette of democracy promotion instruments in the area of elections, ranging from socialization, technical assistance, political dialogue, and, in 2003, even

operational intervention (see pages 170 f.). Although the OSCE headquarters did not politically adapt the country approach, the OSCE did respond to reports on increased strategic election manipulations by complementing field-level instruments and measures with a stronger involvement of the OSCE's political level in dialogue. Around the time of the April 2000 presidential election, visits of the OSCE Secretary General, the President of the OSCE Parliamentary Assembly, and the OSCE Chairperson-in-Office underlined the importance the regional organization gave to democratic elections. Although a United States' initiative, the rather far-reaching intervention in domestic processes when the OSCE Chairperson appointed a representative to organize and steer the selection process of the new Chairperson of Georgia's Central Election Commission was nevertheless remarkable and unusual for the OSCE democracy promotion engagement in Georgia and is, therefore, considered a political response.

Thus, the OSCE *responded politically* and adapted the instruments of promoting democratization, i.e. *'specific adaptation'*, however, without engaging in a systematic review of implementation strategy and/or country approach.

Adaptation of the OSCE engagement in response to gradual change in the actor-centered conditions of Georgia's political transformation process at $t_{1.a}$ in 1999-2003

The 1999-2003 gradual change in actor-centered conditions: By the end of the 1990s, the population's growing dissatisfaction with developments in Georgia had increasingly become visible, especially in the form of protests against the disastrous economic situation and the energy-supply crisis in particular as well as a dramatic gain in votes for opposition parties in the October 1999 parliamentary elections (see pages 125 f.). Shevardnadze responded by frequently replacing ministers as well as by trying to co-opt representatives of opposition parties. The growing strength of opposition forces was paralleled by the split of the ruling party into a reform wing and a group of presidential loyalists in 1999 as well as by an internal power struggle within the ruling party to succeed Shevardnadze that became particularly fierce after the April 2000 presidential elections. Shevardnadze's decreasing authority, the disintegration of his ruling party coalition, the relative strengthening of opposition forces, and increasing public protests against socio-economic conditions were all elements of a gradual change in actor-centered political context conditions in Georgia. Ideally, one would expect an international democracy promoter to respond with a practical adaptation of activities within existing areas of engagement (see Table 1, page 54).

The OSCE response to the 1999-2003 gradual change in actor-centered conditions: The thorough analysis of primary documents could, on the one hand,

not substantiate any explicit OSCE field-level response to the gradual actor-centered change in the political context conditions in the period between 1999 and 2003 (see pages 167 f.). On the other hand, the empirical analysis showed that the OSCE intensified its monitoring and reporting activities in existing areas of engagement in the period of 1999 to 2003, such as with regard to inspection visits of the Ombudsperson on human rights to pre-trial detention facilities at police stations. In addition, reported activities in this period reflected an increased cooperation with non-governmental organizations (NGOs). This was the case with regard to technical assistance for the Public Defender's Office regarding to which NGOs increasingly became beneficiaries of capacity development support (see pages 163 f.). This was also the case for other activities, such as OSCE-hosted roundtables on the compliance of Georgian legislation with human rights principles with GYLA as a local partner organization in May 2001 and February 2002 (OSCE Mission to Georgia 2001a, 2002d).

One may consider the increased cooperation with NGOs in existing areas of engagement and intensified monitoring activities in the area of human rights *'practical adaptation'*.

6.2.3 Testing hypotheses (1) and (2): the likelihood of adaptation in response to "ruptures" and to gradual types of change

Which conclusions can now be drawn from the above synthesis of the findings on the adaptation of the OSCE's engagement in response to the two "ruptures" and the three developments of gradual change in Georgia's political context conditions with regard to differences in the likelihood of adaptation?

A clear picture could only be drawn with regard to "ruptures". Although the period under review has provided only two situations of such rapid and radical change to the political context conditions in Georgia, the empirical findings regarding OSCE responses are clear-cut: the OSCE displayed and explicitly responded with the whole 'spectrum' of ideal responses conceptualized in chapter 2.2. Both, in 1993/1994 as well as in 2003/2004, the OSCE responded quickly with initial *ad-hoc* measures at the political and the implementation levels followed by a general adaptation of the country approach or priorities as well as a specific/strategic adaptation of the implementation approach. The likelihood of adaptation in response to "ruptures" may, therefore, be concluded to be high and, thus, supports the first hypothesis.

How does this likelihood of adaptation of the democracy promoter's engagement in response to "ruptures" compare to the likelihood of an adapted engagement in

response to the types of gradual change? The picture drawn by the above-synthesis of empirical findings regarding OSCE responses to political developments of gradual change is less clear than that regarding "ruptures"; it is a rather mixed picture.

In none of the situations of gradual change in structural conditions did the OSCE display the full 'spectrum' of ideal responses. With regard to neither of these two developments, did the OSCE respond with broader strategic considerations. Only a 'specific adaptation' of the OSCE's areas of engagement and/or utilized instruments of democracy promotion could be observed. In only one of the two cases, the Permanent Council discussed recent political developments when deciding upon the renewal of the mandate in 1995 but extended the mandate, i.e. the country approach, without changes. Whether this constitutes 'general/political adaptation' may surely be disputed. It is, however, considered 'general/political adaptation' in this one of two cases here because this type of adaptation has been conceptualized as the "(*consideration of*) adapting the country approach" (see Table 1, page 54).

In the only situation of gradual change in actor-centered conditions that, moreover, paralleled the second development of structural change from 1999 to 2003, 'practical adaptation' in the form of an increased engagement with domestic NGOs with existing areas as well as intensified monitoring activities with regard to the human rights situation were observed.

By contrasting the clear evidence of the OSCE engagement's adaptation in response to "ruptures", fully matching the ideal responses of the conceptual framework, with the rather mixed evidence regarding adaptation of the OSCE's engagement in response to gradual types of change, the hypotheses (1) and (2) (see pages 55 f.) have been substantiated by empirical findings.

6.3 Interactive contribution of the democracy promoter's internal prerequisites for context-sensitivity and types of change in the domestic political context to adaptation

This chapter systematically synthesizes the empirical findings of the OSCE engagement in Georgia in the period from 1992 to 2004 with regard to the OSCE's utilization of intra-organizational prerequisites for adaptability. More specifically, this chapter synthesizes whether the OSCE has utilized the internal prerequisites that interact with the respective type of change so as to enhance the

chances for adaptation. These internal prerequisites have been developed in the conceptual framework (see Table 4 and Table 5 on pages 66 f.).

As elaborated in chapter 2.1, scholars of international democracy promotion and of norm diffusion research widely agree that context-sensitive approaches are more promising to be successful than "one size fits all" approaches that do not take the specific context conditions of the target country in question into account (see pages 36 f.). The domestic context conditions that international democracy promoters ideally adapt to in order to be context-sensitive and successful have been conceptualized as the domestic political context conditions at the outset and as different types of change (see chapter 2.2, pages 48 f.).

Conceptualizing the domestic political context by developing specific types of change acknowledges that political transformation *processes* that democracy promoters engage in are 'moving targets'. This process dimension had long been largely neglected by research (e.g. Carothers 1997: 119; Leininger 2010c). To be a context-sensitive and successful democracy promoter, therefore, means to not only adapt the engagement to the specific political situation of the target country *at the outset* of the engagement, but to also adapt the engagement in a context-sensitive manner *over time*, i.e. in response to the types of change in the political conditions.

It has been argued in the conceptual framework that the likelihood of an adapted response differs with regard to the different types of change (see pages 50 f.). This argument, which was confirmed by the synthesis of empirical findings in chapter 6.2, was based on the differing nature of the types of change, i.e. of gradual change versus "ruptures": The latter is considered a development that erupts rapidly and that is easier to 'detect' because of the radical nature of this type of change and because the pressure on the international democracy promoter to adapt as well as the political costs of non-adaptation can be expected to be high. The former type, i.e. gradual change, is neither radical nor rapid in nature but evolves incrementally over a period of time.

The anecdote of the frog in boiling water may help to contrast the different natures of the types of change and the expected likelihood of the engagement's adaptation: If a frog is suddenly put alive into a pot of boiling water, it will jump out; if a frog is put into a pot of cold water, which is then slowly brought to a boil, it will be cooked to death.[205] Suddenly confronted with radical change, an international democracy promoter is inclined to react in response to the 'shock'. It is much more difficult to realize the extent of the change that evolves gradually

[205] Note that the premise is false according to contemporary biologists.

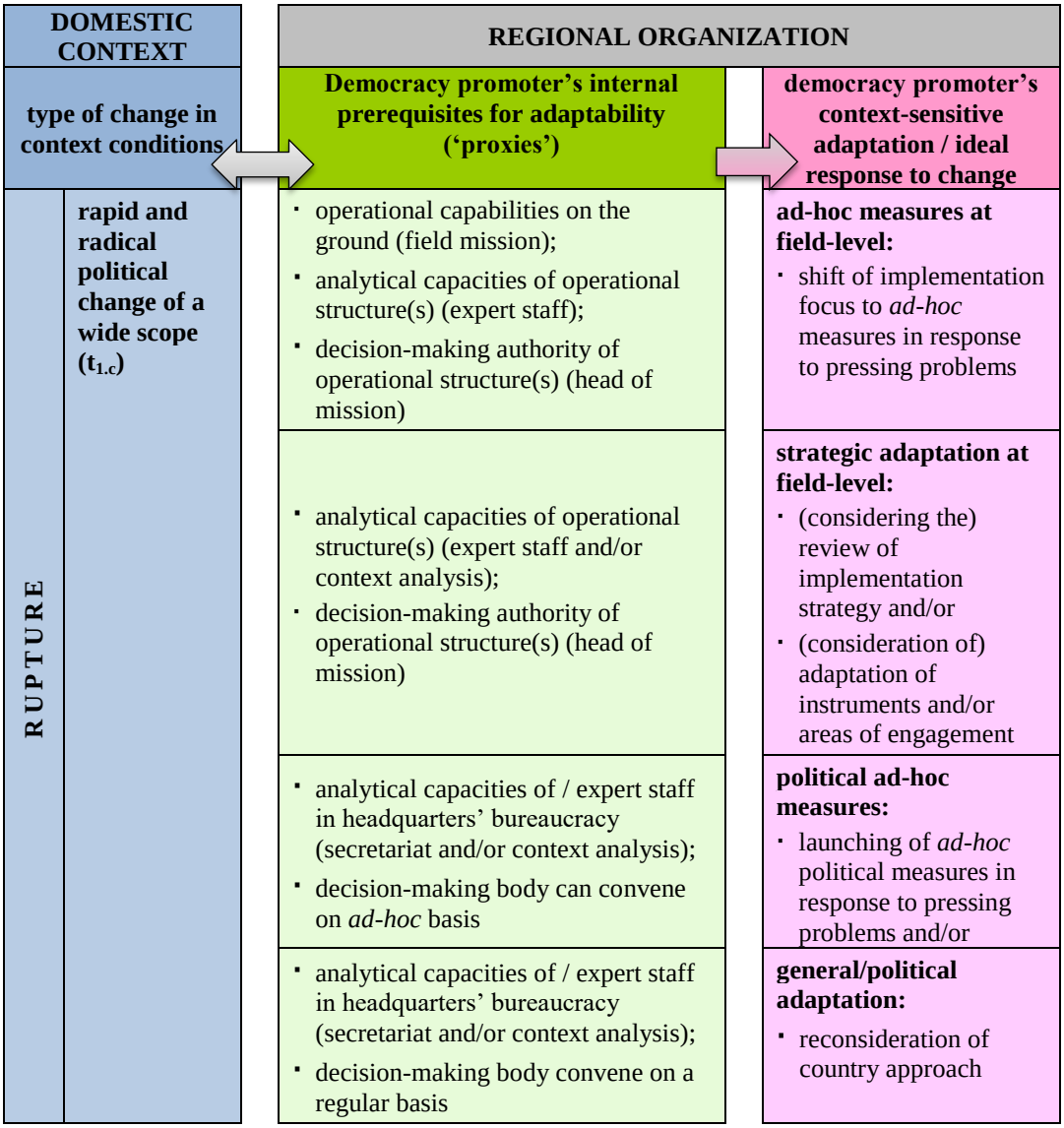
over a longer period of time and to become aware of the point in time when adaptation would be wise.

In order for the frog to run less risk of being cooked to death in a pot of water with a gradually increasing temperature and to realize that the water is becoming (too) hot to survive without negative consequences, it needs better and more sensitive 'thermal sensors'. To translate this anecdote into the language of the topic of the present study: to become aware of gradual change is more demanding for international democracy promoters' internal prerequisites for adaptability conceptualized above (see pages 64 f.) than it is to become aware of "ruptures". The author argues that such internal prerequisites, if utilized, interact with the type of change in the target country's political development, increasing the likelihood of context-sensitive adaptation—even in response to gradual types of change in response to which adaptation is generally less likely than in response to "ruptures" (see hypothesis (3), page 69):

> (3) If the democracy promoter possesses and utilizes the internal prerequisites (i.e. adaptability) summarized in Table 3, Table 4 and Table 5, then adaptation to the domestic political context conditions in target countries becomes likely, even in response to gradual types of change regarding which adaptation is less likely than in response to rapid and radical change.

6.3.1 Interactive contribution of internal prerequisites and "ruptures" to the likelihood of adaptation

According to the conceptual framework (see Table 4 on page 65), the following internal prerequisites are considered to enable the democracy promoter to interact with "ruptures" in such a way as to ideally respond with different types of adaptation—namely, ad-hoc measures and/or specific/strategic adaptation at field-level and/or ad-measures and/or general/political adaptation at headquarters-level:



Source: Table 4: Proxies for adaptability—democracy promoter's internal prerequisites and ideal response at different organizational levels to "ruptures", page 66.

As synthesized in chapter 6.2, the OSCE responded to the two "ruptures" with ideal responses of adaptation (see Table 8 on page 205). The following two sections will show that the OSCE, in order to respond in this ideal manner, has utilized all internal prerequisites developed in the conceptual framework to interact with "ruptures" (see Table 4 on page 65) with one exception: In the case of *ad-hoc* responses at the political level, the OSCE did not utilize analytical capacities of the headquarters' bureaucracy (see Table 10 and Table 11). This may be interpreted as follows: For the OSCE to decide upon political *ad-hoc* responses to "ruptures", in both cases that were analyzed in this study, the OSCE decision-making body at headquarters was able to rely on the sound information base already available through the regular and case-based reporting of the OSCE

mission. Additional analyses by the headquarters bureaucracy were, therefore, apparently not necessary for the initial political *ad-hoc* response of the organization.

Thus, the empirical findings substantiate that only a 'minimum' is required from a democracy promoter in terms of internal prerequisites in order to quickly respond on an *ad-hoc* basis at the political level to rapid and radical change in target countries. This 'minimum' basically consists in the existence of functioning structures, i.e. at the political level, a decision-making body that is able to convene on an *ad-hoc* basis when needed. At field-level, the findings are more mixed with regard to *ad-hoc* responses. Equivalent to the political level, operational capabilities on the ground with a sufficient degree of autonomy that provides for the authority to decide on an *ad-hoc* response constitute a minimum. With regard to the field-level *ad-hoc* response of quickly setting up technical assistance projects under the GEAP, it is likely that the OSCE mission utilized its own analytical capacities as well as that of the ODIHR by drawing from existing knowledge of the political election context in Georgia. The other types of adaptation conceptualized as ideal response to "ruptures", namely, specific/strategic adaptation and general/political adaptation basically result from the fact that the radical nature of the change, in a way, 'rewinds the clock' of the international democracy promoter's engagement to another t_0, ideally resulting in a 'fresh start' by reassessing the political context and developing the implementation approach on the basis of this new context analysis.

Internal prerequisites utilized by the OSCE in interaction with 1993 "rupture"

Regarding critical developments leading up to the September/October 1993 "rupture", the CSCE/OSCE mission utilized its standard reporting procedures at field-level (see pages 104 f.). The *frequent and analytical reporting* showed that field staff was aware of and closely followed events and ensured that the Secretariat and decision-making bodies at headquarters were being kept up to date.

Confronted with the war in Abkhazia, that had escalated despite international monitoring of ceasefire agreements, as well as with "the fall of Sukhumi", that, in the CSCE/OSCE mission's view, risked an escalation into a regional violent conflict, the CSCE/OSCE re-assessed the situation. The reassessment may be considered as, both, an *ad-hoc* response at field-level as well as a proxy for adaptability in the form of a *new context analysis* in light of a radically changed political situation: The CiO's Personal Representative (PRC) and the ODIHR Deputy Director traveled together to Georgia in early October 1993 in order to provide the CiO with his recommendations before her own planned visit at the

end of that same month. This visit resulted in the PRC's *unusually frank and self-reflective report*, in which he recommended generally adapting and revising the country approach, i.e. the mission mandate. The CiO herself visited Georgia shortly after (i.e. political ad-hoc response).

The new context analysis—in addition to the reports on these visits and the regular and special mission reports—informed the headquarters' discussion on the expansion of the mandate as well as the 'specific/strategic adaptation'. The latter refers to, firstly, engaging in a new area of engagement (i.e. support to the constitution-making process) with a new instrument of democracy promotion, i.e. knowledge transfer, and, secondly, to agreeing on a division of labor between the field mission and the ODIHR.

Prior to the decision to revise the country approach, the field mission staff had held *field-level consultations* with representatives of the Georgian government, political elite and other stakeholders in early 1994 in order to gain insights into support needs and their views on the intended expansion of the mandate.

Such consultation regarding an adaptation of the mandate constitutes a procedure that had not been included in the proxies for adaptability in Table 4 of the conceptual framework but should certainly be considered a good and necessary practice when 'intervening' in a sovereign state. In the case of the OSCE, given the consensus principle and the fact that the mission's host country is also a participating State of the OSCE, the consent of Georgia to adopting or changing the mandate is mandatory anyhow. However, consulting Georgian authorities on the ground and taking their views and demands into account beforehand cannot be replaced by Georgia's participation in OSCE decision-making at headquarters.

Table 10 provides an overview of the internal prerequisites the OSCE utilized in interactive contribution with the 1993 rapid and radical change in Georgia's political development to the OSCE adapted response. It shows that all proxies for adaptability, i.e. all internal prerequisites, conceptualized in Table 4 (see page 66) were utilized by the OSCE, contributing to the OSCE's ideal response to the 1993 "rupture" at all organizational levels. The findings empirically substantiate that *ad-hoc* responses to "ruptures" are not demanding in terms of elaborate internal prerequisites that interact with this type of change.

Rather, the autonomous and flexible decision-making authority of the respective organizational structure is the only organizational prerequisite to yield organizational *ad-hoc* responses to "ruptures". Only when it comes to the longer-term responses of general/political and specific/strategic adaptation, more demanding internal prerequisites, such as analytical capacities, become relevant.

Table 10: Georgia's 1993 "rupture": internal prerequisites utilized by the OSCE and OSCE response

Georgia		REGIONAL ORGANIZATION	
Interaction of domestic context and democracy promoter			OSCE response to change
type of change in Georgia		Internal prerequisites for adaptability ('proxies') utilized by the OSCE	
RUPTURE	$t_{1.c.1}$: late-1993 warfare and changed positioning towards Russia	▪ **operational capabilities on the ground:** not utilized for ad-hoc response at field-level ▪ **analytical capacities of operational structure(s)**: not utilized for ad-hoc response; instead analytical reassessment represents the ad-hoc measure ▪ **decision-making authority of operational capabilities:** Head of Mission (PRC) decides to visit Georgia in Sept. and Oct. 1993	**ad-hoc measures at field-level:** ▪ PRC reassesses the situation in Oct. 1993
		▪ **analytical capacities of operational structure(s) / new context analysis**: unusually frank and self-reflective reassessment of the situation with recommendations to revise the mission mandate by the PRC who visited Georgia together with the ODIHR Deputy Director in Oct. 1993; ▪ Mission consults with Georgian stakeholders on expansion of the mandate in early 1994 to prepare for new areas of engagement; ▪ **Decision-making authority of operational structure(s):** mission and ODIHR coordinate autonomously to agree on division of labor in constitution-making area of engagement	**specific/strategic adaptation at field-level:** ▪ OSCE engages in addit. areas and with additional instruments: in Apr. 1994, mission and ODIHR start technical assistance in constitution-building process ▪ agreement on division of labor between mission and ODIHR in technical assistance in constitution-making process in Oct. 1994
		▪ **analytical capacities at headquarters:** not utilized instead, mission reporting on critical developments leading up to the September/October 1993 "rupture" and Oct. 1993 Head of Mission analytical report with recommendations informs CiO ▪ Mission consults with Georgian stakeholders on expansion of the mandate in early 1994 to prepare for mission expansion ▪ No extra-ordinary **meeting of decision-making body** for political ad-hoc response, but decision-making in regular meeting in March 1994 with regard to general/political adaptation	**political ad-hoc measures:** ▪ CiO visit in Oct. 1993 **general/political adaptation:** ▪ reconsideration of country approach: in March 1994, mission mandate is expanded to include democracy promotion

Source: own account

Internal prerequisites utilized by the OSCE in interaction with 2003 "rupture"

When the OSCE was confronted with the rapid and radical developments at the end of November 2003, the OSCE Chairperson used the occasion of the OSCE Ministerial Council meeting to *convene representatives of the participating States for a donor meeting* that yielded pledges of 6 million Euros for *ad-hoc* assistance to Georgia's upcoming extraordinary and repeat election processes. The *OSCE Task Force on Georgia* quickly decided how these extra-budgetary funds were to be used and decided that the "Georgia Elections Assistance Program" (GEAP) was to be set up, tasking the OSCE Head of Mission to manage it.

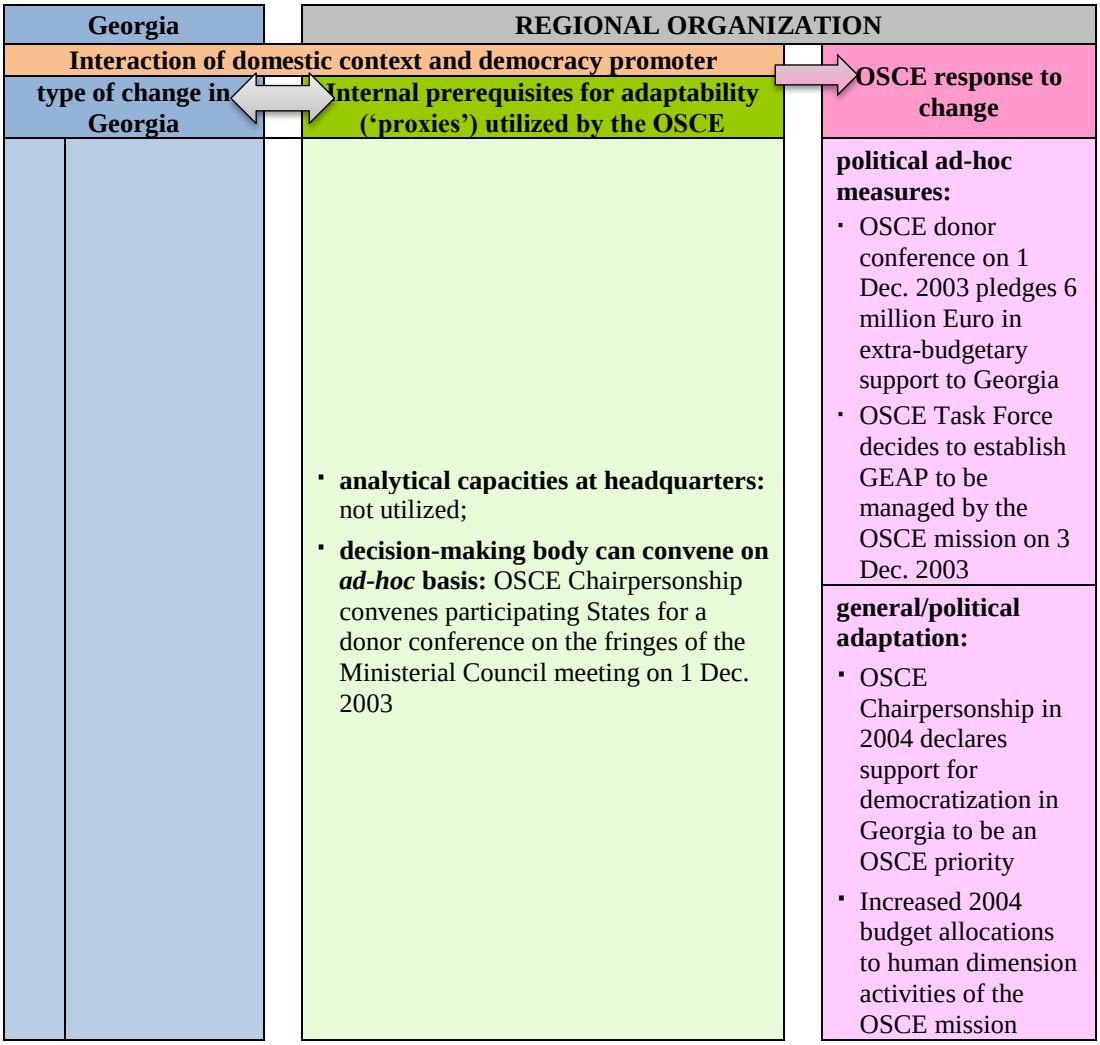
The decision to task the Head of Mission with managing the GEAP enabled the OSCE to utilize the OSCE's *existing operational capabilities on the ground* as well as *additional operational staff* that the mission was mandated to employ to quickly get the GEAP up and running on the ground. Furthermore, the Head of Mission was able to utilized *existing knowledge* on the shortcomings of Georgia's election administration and process when planning the GEAP projects. The *Head of Mission's decision-making authority in the field* enabled the OSCE mission to quickly select and contract NGOs in Georgia to implement technical assistance projects under the umbrella of the GEAP as *ad-hoc* measure. The project implementation began as early as December 2003.

In mid-February 2004, the OSCE utilized its *analytical capacities in the field* in the person of the Head of Mission to *critically reflect* that the *ad-hoc* response was important but could not be more than a "sticking plaster" operation that was not able to help overcome structural deficits in Georgia that had been pointed out by *ODIHR election monitoring reports*, for instance. Furthermore, the Head of Mission initiated a *reassessment of the mission's implementation program* in light of the rapidly changing political environment of Georgia and used his *decision-making authority* to adapt the general implementation approach and shift the mission's focus to new areas of engagement, namely democratic decentralization reform and parliamentary reform (see page 192 f.).

Table 11 provides an overview of the internal prerequisites that the OSCE utilized to interact with Georgia's 2003 "rupture" in its political transformation process. It shows that all proxies for adaptability, i.e. all internal prerequisites, conceptualized in Table 4 (page 66) were utilized by the OSCE, contributing to the OSCE's ideal response to the 2003 "rupture" at all organizational levels, with one exception: the OSCE did not utilize analytical capacities of the headquarters' bureaucracy to respond at the political level.

Table 11: Georgia's 2003 "rupture": internal prerequisites utilized by the OSCE and OSCE response

Georgia		REGIONAL ORGANIZATION	
Interaction of domestic context and democracy promoter			
type of change in Georgia		Internal prerequisites for adaptability ('proxies') utilized by the OSCE	OSCE response to change
RUPTURE	$t_{1.c.2}$: 2003-2004 "Rose Revolution" and change to reform-oriented government	· **operational capabilities on the ground (field mission):** OSCE mission was mandated to employ additional short-term staff in order to ensure proper support for the extra-budgetary GEAP; · **analytical capacities of operational structure(s):** ODIHR election observation reports and existing knowledge of mission on shortcomings in the election administration and process · **decision-making authority:** Head of Mission was tasked with managing extra-budgetary GEAP, which enabled the selection and contracting of NGOs to implement GEAP projects	**ad-hoc measures at field-level:** · rapid set-up of GEAP with technical assistance projects on the ground in Dec. 2003
		· **analytical capacities of operational structure(s):** -critical reflection of Head of Mission on ad-hoc measures (i.e. GEAP) as "sticking plaster" operation; - ODIHR election observation reports with analysis of shortcomings in election process and administration -needs assessment for post-parliamentary election assistance; and -reassessment of existing implementation approach of the OSCE in light of rapidly changing domestic political context · **decision-making authority of operational structure(s):** Head of Mission decides upon shifting the implementation focus to democratic decentralization and parliamentary reform	**specific/strategic adaptation at field-level:** · review of general implementation approach in mid-February 2004 · shift of implementation focus to democratic decentralization and parliamentary reform in 2004



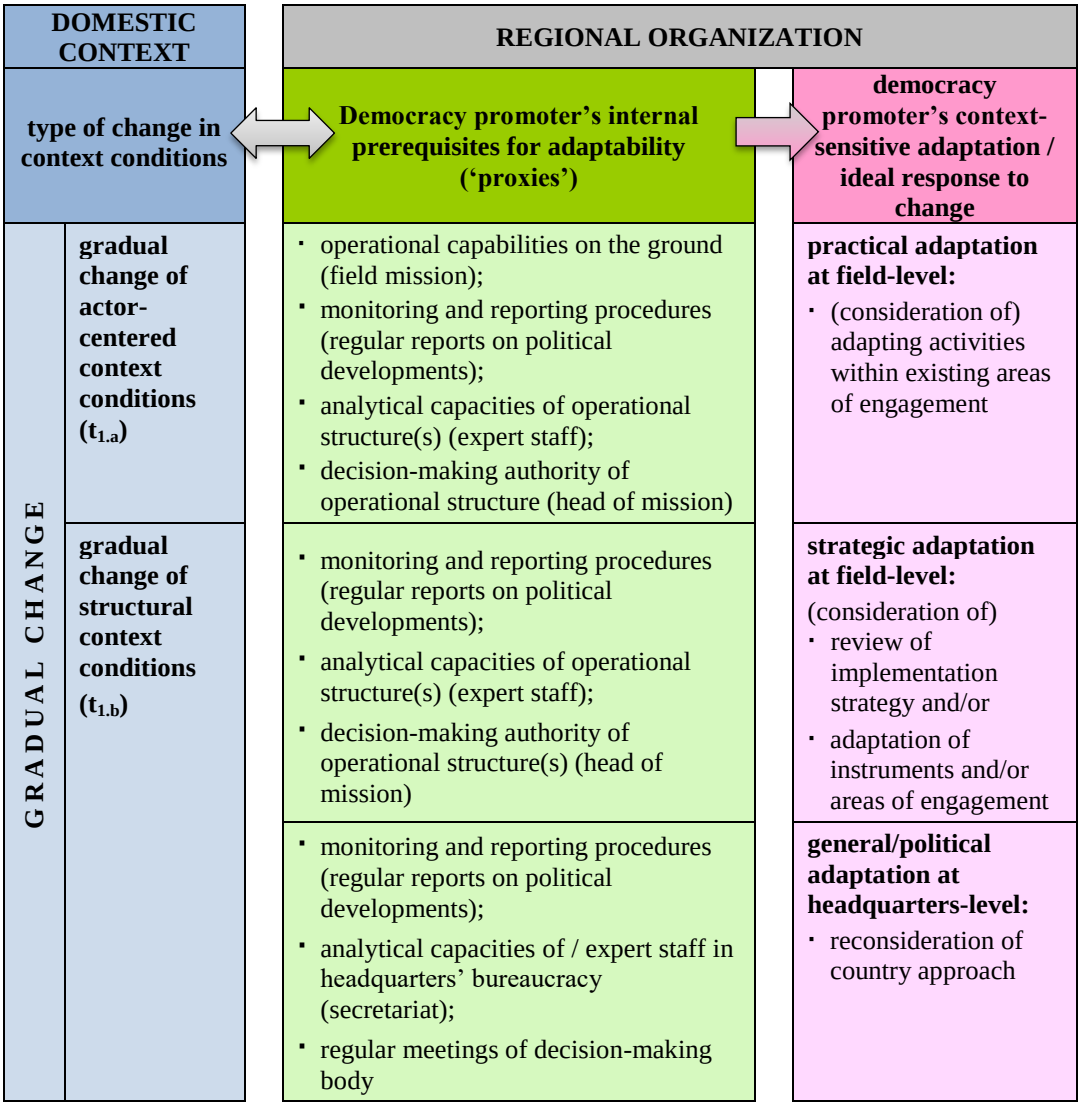
Source: own account

6.3.2 Interactive contribution of internal prerequisites and gradual types of change to the likelihood of adaptation

The hypotheses on the likelihood of adaptation in response to gradual types of change and to "ruptures" in target countries' political transformation process have been substantiated by the empirical findings, as analyzed in chapter 6.2 of this systematic synthesis (see pages 212 f.). According to this, context-sensitive adaptation of an international democracy promoter's engagement is more likely in response to "ruptures" than it is in response to gradual change. This supports the presumption—expressed in the metaphor of the frog in a pot of water that is being slowly brought to a boil and is slowly cooked to death unless it has better thermal sensors—that an international democracy promoter that possesses and utilizes a more elaborate set of organization-internal prerequisites is more likely to adapt to

even gradual change. This chapter aims at shedding more light on this presumption by taking a closer look at the mixed picture of adaptation in response to gradual change drawn in the synthesis of section 6.2.2. Which internal prerequisites were utilized by the OSCE and interacted with the different political developments of gradual change in Georgia in such a way as to respond with certain types of adaptation? With regard to the types of adaptation that did not constitute an observed OSCE response, did the OSCE not utilize the internal prerequisites, developed in the conceptual framework, thereby suggesting their relevance?

According to the conceptual framework (see Table 5 on page 66), the following internal prerequisites are considered to enable the democracy promoter to interact with gradual types of change in such a way as to ideally respond with different types of adaptation—namely, with practical adaptation at field-level, with specific/strategic adaptation at field-level, and/or with general/political adaptation at headquarters-level:



Source: Table 5: Proxies for adaptability—democracy promoter's internal prerequisites and ideal response at different organizational levels to gradual change, page 67.

The synthesis of empirical findings, elaborated in the following sections, substantiates that the OSCE has utilized all internal prerequisites in interaction with gradual types of change as conceptualized in Table 5 (see page 67)—with the exception of analytical capacities of the headquarters' bureaucracy. The latter confirms the finding synthesized with regard to "ruptures": that own analytical capacities are not necessary at headquarters when headquarters can draw from field-level analyses.

Despite the utilization of all of these intra-organizational prerequisites for adaptability, the synthesis of empirical findings in chapter 6.2 has shown that the record of the OSCE's adaptation in response to gradual change in Georgia's political transformation process has been a mixed one. Thus, the conceptualized

internal prerequisites that were utilized by the OSCE did not interact with gradual types of change in Georgia in a way that resulted in fully ideal responses. A closer look at the findings is therefore necessary in order to draw conclusions with regard to the intra-organizational prerequisites.

The empirical findings do not provide clear evidence on differences in the likelihood of context-sensitive adaptation in response to gradual change in structural or actor-centered domestic context conditions. Rather, the following sections clarify that a common main weakness in OSCE responses to gradual types of change has consisted in the inability to systematically translate the OSCE operational structures' good insights into and knowledge of the target country's political developments into targeted responses. Apparently, the internal prerequisites of monitoring and reporting procedures, decision-making authority, and analytical capacities of OSCE operational structures were not sufficient in this regard. Thus, the conclusion is drawn that the OSCE would benefit from methodological procedures for systematic and strategic planning of implementation approaches and activities in order to further strengthen the regional organization's context-sensitivity and enhance its chances for successful democracy promotion. This conclusion applies to OSCE responses to gradual change in structural as well as to actor-centered political context conditions.

Internal prerequisites utilized by the OSCE in interaction with 1994/1995 gradual change in Georgia's structural political context conditions

The gradual change in Georgia's structural conditions in 1994/1995 was initiated by an increasingly dynamic constitution-making process that resulted in the adoption of the new constitution in August 1995, thereby providing Georgia's democratization process as well as international democracy promoters a new framework of democratic norms and of new institutions to be developed. This marked an important milestone, creating an entry point for international democracy promoters to revisit their implementation and country approaches. Shortly after the constitution's adoption, the OSCE Mission to Georgia utilized its *reporting routines*—in this case, the procedure of the Head of Mission reporting to the Permanent Council on the occasion that the mission mandate was up for renewal—to elaborate and *analyze recent key political developments*. The report also highlighted that the OSCE mission played a key role under these circumstances and that promotion of democratization was expected to assist both in reducing the chances of renewed fighting and in strengthening societal self-esteem. However, the report then only mentioned the mission's intention to get substantially involved in the election processes. And this is what the mission, in close cooperation, with the ODIHR did: re-engage in the area of elections.

The OSCE's *operational capabilities on the ground* in the shape of the long-term mission enabled the OSCE to closely follow and to early-on become aware of developments, such as the setting of the elections date and the adoption of the new election law. This allowed responding to such developments rather quickly. As soon as the elections date had been set, the ODIHR and the EU conducted a joint *electoral needs assessment* in July 1995, analyzing the technical assistance needs and providing the basis coordinating monitoring activities.

The OSCE, however, did *not engage in any systematic process* to consider general entry points for international actors in democracy promotion and the specific contributions the OSCE could make in the 'concert' of democracy promoters beyond elections. The mission has, therefore, not fully seized the opportunities of the new constitutional framework and did not respond systematically to the structural change.

The political level of the OSCE utilized its *regular meetings* to consider and discuss the political developments, reported by the OSCE Head of Mission, before taking the *decision* on the mandate's renewal but did not find it necessary to adapt the mandate.

In light of this, the OSCE's engagement in another new area was not the result of a systematic strategy development process in the field, but followed a more *reactive and intuitive logic*. By utilizing *regular reporting procedures*, the OSCE mission had pointed out concerns regarding the human rights situation in Georgia. The ODIHR Director took this up in her dialogue with representatives of Georgian state institutions upon her visit in July 1995, was informed by the plans to develop legislation for establishing an Ombudsperson institution on human rights, and offered ODIHR assistance. This marked the entry point for OSCE technical assistance and capacity development support in this new area of engagement. The ODIHR provided technical comments to and facilitated discussions to the draft law in early 1996. Only when the law was approved, the ODIHR conducted an *assessment on assistance needs* of the institution.

Table 12 shows that, again, analytical capacities at OSCE headquarters were apparently not necessary in order to have good information base on political development in the target country because this was provided by the OSCE's operational capabilities on the ground through reporting routines. While, in general, one may wonder whether the utilization of analytical capacities at headquarters may help in compensating weak capacities of the field mission for analyzing the 'broader political picture' in the target country, this was not necessary with regard to reviewing the OSCE country approach for Georgia in 1995 given the broad nature of the existing mandate with regard to the promotion

of democratization. Having operational capabilities on the ground with regular reporting routines certainly ensures that OSCE decision-making bodies at headquarters and implementing structures are always equipped with up-to-date information on political developments in host countries. However, based on the empirical findings on the 1994/1995 type of change, with regard to 'strategic adaptation' as the most crucial response to gradual change in structural conditions, neither the analytical depth of bi-weekly activity reports has been sufficient, nor were procedures in place enabling the organization to systematically develop an implementation strategy.

Table 12: 1994/1995 gradual change in Georgia: internal prerequisites utilized by the OSCE and OSCE response

Georgia		REGIONAL ORGANIZATION	
Interaction of domestic context and democracy promoter			
type of change in Georgia		Internal prerequisites for adaptability ('proxies') utilized by the OSCE	OSCE response to change
RUPTURE	$t_{1.b.1}$: 1994-1995 constitution-building and formal introduction of democratic statehood	· **monitoring and reporting procedures:** Sept. 1995 analytical mission report on political developments; regular activity reports point out concerns with human rights situation · **analytical capacities of operational structure(s)**: brief analysis of political developments by Head of Mission in Sept. 1995, but no broader analysis what new constitutional framework means for OSCE support to democratization · **decision-making authority of operational structure(s)**: ODIHR Director offers support to Ombudsman institution	**specific/strategic adaptation at field-level:** · No systematic strategy development but rather intuitive (adaptation of the) engagement · (re-)engagement in the area of elections and the Ombudsperson institution
		· **monitoring and reporting procedures:** Head of Mission report of Sept. 1995 on political developments and mission priorities; · **analytical capacities of / expert staff in headquarters' bureaucracy:** not utilized; · **regular meetings of decision-making body:** PC meeting on 12 Sept. 1995	**general/political adaptation:** · PC decision to not revise but to renew/extend the existing mandate

Source: own account

Internal prerequisites utilized by the OSCE in interaction with 1999-2003 gradual change in Georgia's structural political context conditions

The key area of the OSCE democracy promotion engagement in Georgia—namely, election monitoring and reporting—served both as an intra-organizational prerequisite to become aware of and analyze developments, progress and deficits in Georgia's election processes, administration and legal framework as well as a response to shortcomings, such as election manipulations. Monitoring and reporting procedures as such can serve as instruments of socialization, increasing the political costs of malpractice by publicly naming them. The empirical analysis in chapter 5 has shown that the OSCE used its election monitoring and reporting activities with both purposes with regard to the 1999 to 2003 gradual change in structural political context conditions: The OSCE utilized election monitoring as a prerequisite to become aware and gain knowledge of Georgia's democratic backsliding by means of increasing strategic election manipulations in the period of 1999-2003. At the same time, OSCE election monitoring served as an instrument used in response to democratic backsliding by increasing the political costs of Georgian authorities for violating democratic election standards—one key commitment related to Georgia's participation in the OSCE.

As the empirical analysis in chapter 5.5 shows, the OSCE has utilized the *regular reporting procedures of the OSCE mission*, the *elections observation reports of the ODIHR* as well as *situation-specific spot reports* of the OSCE mission in such a way as to create a wealth of information on developments regarding the area of elections and not limited to reports on the polls as such, but also on developments regarding the election administration and the legal framework between elections (see Table 13). This ensured that OSCE operational structures and decision-making bodies as well as the public were aware of the deteriorating performance of Georgian authorities in this regard.

Thus, the analysis of increasingly strategic election manipulations as one element of democratic backsliding in 1999-2003 was rather systematic. Election monitoring and assistance constitutes a key area of OSCE engagement as well as a comparative advantage *vis-à-vis* other democracy promoters. The ODIHR has developed a comprehensive methodology of election monitoring that was applied in Georgia.

However, while the comprehensive election observation reports identified procedural as well as structural problems, the analyses were not used as a basis for strategy development in broader political perspective. The nature of recommendations was technical. In light of this, it is unlikely that the 2003 strategic adaptation of election assistance, i.e. the systematic and structured multi-

level international coordination and cooperation approach as well as the strong intervention in the selection process of the Chairperson of Georgia's Central Election Commission (CEC), resulted from an OSCE initiative. It is more likely that a bilateral donor, such as the Embassy of the United States of America—an OSCE participating State—has initiated the international community's coordinated and multi-level approach.

Table 13: 1999-2003 gradual structural change in Georgia: internal prerequisites utilized by the OSCE and OSCE response

Georgia		REGIONAL ORGANIZATION	
Interaction of domestic context and democracy promoter			
type of change in Georgia		Internal prerequisites for adaptability ('proxies') utilized by the OSCE	OSCE response to change
RUPTURE	$t_{1.b.2}$: 1999-2003 democratic backsliding and increased strategic election manipulations	▪ **monitoring and reporting procedures**: standard mission activity reports inform about political developments, including the election framework and practice; increasingly critical assessment pointed out in ODIHR election observation report ▪ **analytical capacities of operational structure(s)**: ODIHR election observation reports analyze progress and shortcomings of legal framework, administration and process of elections; ▪ **decision-making authority of operational structure(s):** ODIHR and mission have the authority to decide on the approach and extent of activities and on how to engage with stakeholders	**specific/strategic adaptation at field-level:** ▪ No systematic strategy development but rather intuitive (adaptation of the) engagement ▪ increasingly strong and systematic international cooperation and coordination ▪ utilization of additional instruments: socialization, technical assistance, political dialogue, and operational intervention
		▪ **monitoring and reporting procedures**: standard mission activity reports inform about political developments, including the election framework and practice; increasingly critical ODIHR election observation report ▪ **analytical capacities of / expert staff in headquarters:** not utilized; ▪ **regular meetings of decision-making body:** took place	**general/political adaptation:** ▪ no reconsideration of country approach, but, instead, operational intervention of Representative of the CiO in selection process of CEC Chairperson in August 2003

Source: own account

Thus, again, the 'translation' of analytical information on political developments into a more strategic approach to 'filling the mandate with life' at the implementation level is identified as a major weakness of OSCE democracy promotion in Georgia. A possible interpretation of this finding is that analytical capacities of the operational structure(s) are not sufficient in order to successfully interact with gradual types of change in structural context conditions in such a way as to respond with strategic adaptation of the democracy promotion engagement. Rather, procedures of the operational structure(s) for a systematic strategy development process may constitute a fruitful addition to democracy promoters' internal prerequisites for adaptability.

Internal prerequisites utilized by the OSCE in interaction with 1999-2003 gradual change in Georgia's actor-centered political context conditions

The *OSCE mission* utilized its *monitoring and reporting procedures* to point out actor-centered developments regarding repressive measures of the state against opposition forces, regarding the government's effort to coopt opposition forces, and regarding an increasingly dynamic NGO 'sector' in the period between 1999 and 2003. Although these accounts were most often presented in the form of describing individual events, at times, they reflected the *analytical capacities* utilized by the mission regarding the respective event. The reports, in a way, represented small stones, pieces of a puzzle that only taken together formed a picture or mosaic. However, even the analytical elements of some of the regular reports seldom consisted in analyses in a broader political perspective or were hardly put into connection with a self-reflective interpretation what they mean for the work of the OSCE. Analyses were not systematically 'translated' into practice.

This lack of strategic capacities is likely to be the reason why the OSCE response to all the reported insights from the field during the period of change in actor-centered context conditions consisted in a rather intuitive and not very targeted increase in OSCE activities with NGO participation.

Interesting with regard to the gap between the analysis of developments and systematically adapted engagement is another empirical finding that was elaborated in chapter 5.3 (see pages 163 f.)[206]: It shows that the permanent presence of the OSCE mission on the ground results in an excellent knowledge and reliable assessments of political context conditions on the ground—especially in contrast to short-term experts coming to the country on intermittent visits: In

[206] Because this example related to the OSCE support to the Ombudsperson, it was analyzed as part of a chapter dedicated to the OSCE response to gradual change in structural conditions in longer perspective. The example, however, pointed at actor-centered change.

1998, the OSCE mission has increasingly expressed doubts regarding the political commitment of the Ombudsperson in its bi-weekly activity reports. The ODIHR short-term expert, however, who visited Georgia in the summer of 1999, analyzed the deficits in the Ombudsperson's performance to be rooted in the institution's organizational set-up and, correspondingly, recommended a technical response. Within the scope of this study, it has not been possible to research the reasons for why the more sensible assessment of the mission did not prevail over the more superficial analysis of the ODIHR expert. However, the finding, again, points to a gap between the OSCE's strength of having an excellent knowledge of developments in host countries and the weakness of lacking the ability to use this knowledge for more systematic, strategic and targeted responses.

Table 14: 1999-2003 gradual actor-centered change in Georgia: internal prerequisites utilized by the OSCE and OSCE response

Georgia	REGIONAL ORGANIZATION	
Interaction of domestic context and democracy promoter		
type of change in Georgia	**Internal prerequisites for adaptability ('proxies') utilized by the OSCE**	**OSCE response to change**
RUPTURE $t_{1.a}$: 1999-2003 disintegration of the ruling party and strengthening of opposition forces and civil society	▪ **operational capabilities on the ground:** field mission ▪ **monitoring and reporting procedures**: regular activity reports provide frequent, dense and up-to-date information on political developments ▪ **analytical capacities of operational structure(s)**: regular mission reports occasionally provide analytical information but offer no interpretation of meaning for own activities ▪ **decision-making authority of operational structure**: Head of Mission and ODIHR enjoy autonomy in deciding upon activities	**practical adaptation:** ▪ no explicit response, but intuitive increase of cooperation with NGOs and intensified monitoring activities in existing areas of engagement

Source: own account

Table 14 provides an overview of the internal prerequisites the OSCE utilized.

6.3.3 Testing hypothesis (3): the interactive contribution of internal prerequisites and type of change to the likelihood of adaptation

Which conclusions can now be drawn from the above synthesis of the findings on the interactive contribution of international democracy promoters' intra-organizational prerequisites and target countries' domestic political context

conditions to the likelihood of context-sensitive adaptation of democracy promoters' engagement? Does context-sensitive adaptation become likely in response to domestic political context conditions—even gradual types of change—when these interact with certain organizational prerequisites of the democracy promoter?

The synthesis of empirical findings in chapters 6.1, 6.2 and 6.3 has largely substantiated the interactive contribution of conceptualized intra-organizational prerequisites of the international democracy promoter with the target country's domestic political context conditions. Only with regard to the types of change, the following specifications that result from the empirical analysis amend the conceptual relationship laid out in chapter 2.2. The synthesis of findings, in this regard,

- substantiates that the democracy promoter's internal prerequisites that interact with "ruptures" so as to result in the democracy promoter's ideally adapted response are less demanding than those that interact with gradual types of change;
- suggests that analytical capacities of the democracy promoter's organizational structures at headquarters do not constitute a necessary internal prerequisite in order to respond with context-sensitive adaptation to all types of domestic political change in the target country when analytical capacities and reporting procedures of the organization's operational structure(s) are being utilized;
- suggests that utilized analytical capacities of the democracy promoter's operational structures are not a sufficient internal prerequisite for the democracy promoter to translate knowledge of political developments into systematic considerations of targeted responses.

This last point is important: If a democracy promoter aims at being successful, it needs to fully grasp opportunities and entry points and address the challenges that political change in the target country of its engagement bring about. Having and utilizing intra-organizational prerequisites that enable a democracy promoter to become aware and know of political developments can be considered a precondition of context-sensitive adaptation. An adapted response of the OSCE was observed with regard to all identified types of change in Georgia's political transformation process in the period between 1992 and 2004. However, empirical evidence has also shown that the insights the OSCE had into the political developments on the ground, highlighting some of these as critical, did not fully match the OSCE response that followed. The OSCE's adapted responses to gradual types of change were mostly intuitive and did not follow a systematic approach with which the OSCE considered how to translate knowledge of

political developments into targeted responses in the concert with other democracy promoters.

While the findings substantiate that the democracy promoter's internal prerequisites and the target country's domestic political context conditions interactively contribute to enhancing the chances for context-sensitive adaptation of the democracy promotion engagement, thereby supporting hypothesis (3), an additional intra-organizational prerequisite would likely enhance the quality of responses: methodological procedures for systematic and strategic planning of the engagement.

In sum, the empirical analysis shows that the OSCE is a regional organization, equipped with a solid set of intra-organizational prerequisites that enable the OSCE to be sensitive to the political context conditions of its host countries at the engagement's outset as well as over time. The OSCE may be considered an adaptable international democracy promoter, according to the above definition (see page 70), as it possesses and has utilized internal prerequisites to interact with the types of change in Georgia's political transformation process. However, the OSCE has not yet lived up to its full potential in using the remarkable extent of insights it gains through its operational capabilities on host countries' grounds for systematic, strategic and targeted responses and, thus, for its efforts to successfully promote democratization in its region. In order to be a successful democracy promoter, the OSCE needs to close this gap and translate sound knowledge of political developments into systematic responses. Adding structured planning tools to its set of utilized intra-organizational prerequisites may be fruitful in this regard.

7. Conclusion

This chapter aims at bringing the systematic synthesis of this study's empirical findings on the OSCE as democracy promoter in Georgia in the period between 1992 and 2004 into broader perspective. The results of testing the "one size fits all" claim that international democracy promoters select and implement their approaches in target countries irrespective of the specific political country situation will be discussed—also with a view to the generalizability of findings from analyzing the OSCE's engagement in Georgia. The findings' theoretical and praxeological added value will be elaborated, providing suggestions for further research in the field of international democracy promotion.

At the center of this study's research interest were the conditions under which international democracy promotion is successful. In this regard, the author built on scholars' vast consensus that a context-sensitive engagement of democracy promoters is more promising to be successful than "one size fits all" approaches, for which democracy promoters have been widely criticized. She pointed out that regardless of this wide consensus in international democracy promotion and norm diffusion research as well as notwithstanding its praxeological relevance, the scholarly literature has

- not yet sufficiently tested and empirically validated the "one size fits all" claim,
- hardly helped to systematize the target countries' domestic context conditions that international democracy promoters are expected to be sensitive to, and
- not yet shed any light on democracy promoters' inner workings that enable them to be context-sensitive.

With the objective of contributing to filling these gaps in research, this study focused on the interactive contribution of the target country's domestic political context and the international democracy promoter's organization-internal prerequisites for context-sensitivity to increasing the likelihood of adapting the democracy-promoting engagement in response. In short: The empirical analysis addressed the research question which intra-organizational prerequisites of the international democracy promoter contribute to increasing the likelihood of adapting the engagement sensitive to the target country's domestic political context conditions, thereby enhancing the chances of successful democracy

promotion. In order to answer this research question, this study proceeded in several steps:

- Based on an analysis of the state of the art of the research on democratization, international democracy promotion, and international organizations, the author elaborated several presumptions that this study's conceptual framework rests upon (chapter 2.1): democracy and its promotion are *per se* desirable goals; international actors can only contribute to and not determine democratization as a process that is genuinely driven by domestic factors; context-sensitivity increases the potential success of international democracy promotion; international organizations are self-contained actors that develop objectives, strategies and programs of their own; regional organizations are generally more sensitive to the domestic context conditions of their member states than other international organizations; and international organizations with internal prerequisites that enable them to gain and maintain a good knowledge of target countries' political context conditions make better-informed decisions and are more likely to be context-sensitive.
- By drawing from democratization, international democracy promotion and norm diffusion literature, the author conceptualized the domestic political context by developing specific types of change, thereby acknowledging that political transformation processes that democracy promoters engage in are 'moving targets' (section 2.2.1). This process dimension had long been largely neglected by research. To be a context-sensitive and successful democracy promoter, therefore, means in this study to not only adapt the engagement to the specific political situation of the target country at the outset of the engagement, but to also adapt the engagement in a context-sensitive manner over time, i.e. in response to change in the domestic political dynamics.
- The plausible argument was made in the conceptual framework that the likelihood of an adapted response differs with regard to the different types of change (see pages 50 f.). This argument was based on the differing nature of the types of change, i.e. of gradual change versus "ruptures": The latter is considered a development that erupts rapidly and that is easier to 'detect' because of the radical nature of this type of change and because the pressure on the international democracy promoter to adapt as well as the political costs of non-adaptation can be expected to be high. The former type, i.e. gradual change, is neither radical nor rapid in nature but evolves incrementally over a period of time, thereby being more demanding for a democracy promoter to 'detect', become aware of, and adapt to. Context-sensitive adaptation of the democracy promoter's engagement is, thus, considered to be more likely in

response to “ruptures” than in response to gradual change. Two hypotheses as ‘two sides of the same coin’ were formulated in this regard to be tested by the empirical analysis: (1) “If the change in the target country’s political context conditions is rapid and radical, the international democracy promoter is more likely to adapt than to gradual change because the political costs of non-adaptation and the political ‘pressure’ to adapt are relatively high.” and (2) “If the change in the target country’s political context conditions is gradual, the international democracy promoter is less likely to adapt than to “ruptures” because the political ‘pressure’ to adapt is relatively low to moderate.”.

- For an international democracy promoter to be capable of gaining and maintaining a sound knowledge of its target country’s political context conditions that change over time, the author conceptualized organization-internal prerequisites that interact with the differing nature of the types of change (section 2.2.2). Because it is arguably more demanding for international democracy promoters to become aware of gradual change and identify the point in time when adaptation would be wise, the respective internal prerequisites are also more demanding than those conceptualized to interact with “ruptures”. The author argues that such internal prerequisites, if utilized, interact with the type of change in the target country’s political development in such a way as to increase the likelihood of context-sensitive adaptation—even in response to gradual types of change in response to which adaptation is considered less likely than in response to “ruptures”. A third hypothesis was formulated with regard to this interactive contribution: (3) “If the democracy promoter possesses and utilizes the internal prerequisites (i.e. adaptability), conceptualized in section 2.2.2, then adaptation to the domestic political context conditions in target countries becomes likely, even in response to gradual types of change regarding which adaptation is less likely than in response to rapid and radical change.”.
- The analysis of the selected “tough case” of an international democracy promoter, which was likely to be context-sensitive and not expected to support the “one size fits all” claim, showed that the OSCE has developed a unique set of organization-internal prerequisites for context-sensitivity at the engagement’s outset and for adaptability over time (chapter 3). As a regional organization, the OSCE is generally expected to be more familiar with and sensitive to the domestic political context conditions in its participating States. Decision-making structures at headquarters, supported by a Secretariat, and being able to convene on an *ad-hoc* basis in addition to weekly regular meetings, operational capabilities with specialized institutions and field missions, and standard procedures to assess domestic context

conditions in OSCE participating States and to frequently report on political developments in host countries add to and strengthen this general expectation of the OSCE's context-sensitivity and adaptability.

- The empirical analysis of the OSCE's democracy-promoting engagement in Georgia in the period between 1992 and 2004 (chapter 5) aimed at exploring whether the OSCE utilized this unique set of internal prerequisites, thereby living up to the general expectation that the OSCE is a context-sensitive and adaptable international promoter of democratization. The analysis also explored whether the OSCE adapted its engagement in response to different types of change, i.e. "ruptures" and gradual types of change in Georgia's political transformation process, that were identified in the analysis of the country context (chapter 4).
- The findings from the empirical analysis of the OSCE's democracy promotion in Georgia between 1992 and 2004 were systematically synthesized with regard to the international democracy promoter's initial context-sensitivity at the outset of the engagement, the relative likelihood of context-sensitive adaptation in response to "ruptures" and to gradual types of change in the political transformation process, and the contribution of the democracy promoter's internal prerequisites to context-sensitive adaptation (chapter 6). This systematic synthesis of empirical findings, thereby, tested the three hypotheses, 'distilling' the 'essence' of the empirical analysis.
- Hypotheses (1) and (2) on the greater likelihood of the engagement's context-sensitive adaptation in response to "ruptures" compared to the lesser likelihood in response to gradual types of change were substantiated by the empirical findings. The clear evidence of the OSCE adapted responses to "ruptures", fully matching the ideal responses of the conceptual framework, stood in contrast to the rather mixed evidence regarding adaptation of the OSCE's engagement in response to gradual types of change. With regard to both of the two situations of rapid and radical change to the political context conditions in Georgia in the period under review, the OSCE displayed and explicitly responded with the whole 'spectrum' of ideal responses conceptualized in chapter 2.2. The OSCE responded quickly to, both, the 1993/1994 Abkhazia war and the 2003/2004 "Rose Revolution" with initial *ad-hoc* measures at the political and the implementation levels, followed by a general adaptation of the country approach as well as a specific/strategic adaptation of the implementation approach. The likelihood of adaptation in response to "ruptures" may, therefore, be concluded to be high and, thus, supports the first hypothesis. While an OSCE response could be observed with regard to all types of gradual change identified in Georgia's political

transformation process in the period between 1992 and 2004, none of the responses to structural change reflected the whole 'spectrum' of ideal responses. Neither in response to the 1994/1995 structural change as a result of the constitution-making process, nor in response to the 1999-2003 democratic backsliding with increasing strategic election manipulations did the OSCE systematically review its implementation strategy. The OSCE responded to the actor-centered change of an increasingly strong political opposition, an increasingly dynamic civil society, and a disintegrating ruling party in the period from 1999 to 2003 with the practical adaptation of increasingly involving domestic NGOs in its activities—an adaptation that, based on the thorough analysis of mission documents, can be considered a rather intuitive response.

- Hypothesis (3) on the interactive contribution of the target country's domestic political context conditions and the democracy promoter's internal prerequisites for context-sensitivity to increasing the likelihood of the engagement's adaptation was supported by the empirical findings. With regard to all types of change in Georgia's political transformation process in the period from 1992 to 2004, the OSCE had utilized its internal prerequisites and responded with adaptation. However, as mentioned, with regard to gradual change in structural conditions in a not fully ideal manner and with regard to the gradual change in actor-centered conditions in a rather intuitive manner. In this regard, it is concluded that the OSCE's observed weakness of lacking the ability to translate its unique insights into and good knowledge of its host country's political developments into a systematically-considered response suggest that an additional intra-organizational prerequisite would likely enhance the quality of responses: methodological procedures for systematic and strategic planning of the engagement.

The remainder of this chapter will present the conclusions with regard to this study's added value for the state of the art and future agenda of international democracy promotion research as well as for the practice of international democracy promotion.

7.1 Added value for the state of the art and future agenda of the research on international democracy promotion

In order to conclude whether and how this study has added value to the research on international democracy promotion, a closer look at the findings through the

lens of the three research gaps, identified in the introduction to this study, is in order. These were the lack of sufficient empirical testing of the "one size fits all" claim, the lack of systematizations of target countries' political context conditions—especially with regard to acknowledging the process dimension of democratization, and a lack of attention to democracy promoters' inner workings—especially with regard to organization-internal prerequisites that enable them to be context-sensitive. These three research gaps structure the remainder of this chapter.

7.1.1 "One size fits all" in international democracy promotion?

With the OSCE in Georgia in the period between 1992 and 2004, a "tough case" (as opposed to "easy case") was selected in this study to probe the "one size fits all" claim (see section 2.3), i.e. the predominant notion of scholars that international democracy promoters do not adapt "the size" of their intervention to fit the specific domestic country context of the respective intervention.

In light of the vast consensus in international democracy promotion and norm diffusion research that context-sensitive approaches are more promising to be successful than "blueprint" approaches, the "one size fits all" claim is of high practical relevance and, thus, for a practice-oriented research agenda. Nevertheless, the claim has neither yet been sufficiently tested, nor have scholars provided sufficient answers to the questions how international democracy promoters can ensure being aware of and sensitive to domestic political contexts and what exactly it is in the domestic political context they are expected to adapt their engagement to in order to be successful.

In general, the strongest possible supporting evidence for a theory is a case that is least likely for that theory but most likely for all alternative theories, and one where the alternative theories collectively predict an outcome very different from that of the least-likely theory.[207] […] Theories that survive such a difficult test may prove to be generally applicable to many types of cases […]" (George and Bennett 2004: 121). A "tough case" is least likely to support the thesis, i.e. a democracy promoter that is expected to be context-sensitive. If the "one size fits all" thesis holds against this tough empirical test, it is strongly reinforced. If the empirical case does not support the thesis, the test may help in differentiating the

[207] Note that the "one size fits all" thesis has not been attributed the status of a theory here. This study, nevertheless, followed the logic of a tough case in light of the relevance of this predominant scholarly notion.

claim and specifying the conditions under which democracy promoters are sensitive to target countries' domestic context conditions.

The empirical case of the OSCE as international democracy promoter in Georgia in the period of 1992 to 2004 has not supported the "one size fits all" notion. The OSCE has proven to be context-sensitive to the domestic political situation at the outset of its engagement in the South Caucasus country at t_0 in 1992 as well as adaptable by utilizing organization-internal prerequisites to become aware of and adapt to changes in the domestic political transformation process over time at $t_{1.x}$.

The "one size fits all" claim was not strongly reinforced by the empirical analysis of the "tough case". What does this mean for the research agenda on international democracy promotion? The findings indicated that there are certain conditions under which international democracy promoters are sensitive to the domestic context of the target country they engage in. The empirical findings from the OSCE's democracy-promoting engagement in Georgia in the period from 1992 to 2004 provided new insights in this regard. These insights on the types of dynamic context conditions and inner workings of the international democracy promoter differ in the degree to which they are generalizable to other cases; they will be specified in in the following chapters.

7.1.2 Taking the process dimension of democratization into consideration: a systematic approach to the domestic political context of international democracy promotion's target countries

The emphasis that scholars of international democracy promotion and norm diffusion research have widely placed on the relevance of context-sensitive interventions for the success of these interventions stands in stark contrast to the lack of systematic clarification which domestic context conditions international democracy promoters shall be sensitive to in order to be successful. Existing studies have mainly taken broader categories as a basis, such as regime type (see pages 37 f.), or focused on the 'space' dimension only, largely neglecting the process dimension of democratization and its promotion (e.g. Carothers 1997: 119; Leininger 2010c: 88, 244).

Democratization processes, however, are moving targets, as the analyzed case of Georgia with "ruptures" and gradual developments of change has demonstrated. Therefore, the author considers the integration of the process dimension into the analysis of international democracy promotion to be generally indispensable for

learning more about context-sensitivity. The conceptual framework of this study has contributed to filling this gap by introducing a systematic approach to the domestic context conditions that takes the long-neglected process dimension of democratization into consideration.

Drawing from democratization and international democracy promotion literature, specific types of change in the target country's political transformation process were developed: (1) rapid and radical change ("ruptures") and (2) gradual types of change (a) in structural context conditions; (b) in actor-centered context conditions. This systematic approach may be built upon by further research on international democracy promotion and its context-sensitivity in particular. It is applicable to the analysis of international democracy promotion in countries undergoing a political transformation process. Especially in light of the recent trends of a global stagnation of democracy, blurred lines between democracy and autocracy in today's regimes, and authoritarian strategies of survival, this study's process-oriented approach may be of great value as a basis for further research (see below).

The empirical findings of this study substantiated that the two types of change—that is "ruptures" and gradual change—matter for democracy promoter's adaptability (i.e. the time dimension of context-sensitivity) insofar as the democracy promoter is more likely to adapt its engagement in response to "ruptures" than in response to gradual types of change. Further research could explore the reasons for the differing likelihood of adaptation. Such insights may help in developing further strategies on how the likelihood of context-sensitive adaptation and, thus, the chances of successful democracy promotion can be increased. This study offers own answers in this regard by focusing on democracy promoters' internal prerequisites for context-sensitivity and adaptability that interact with the types of change in target countries' domestic political context conditions, thereby increasing the likelihood of adaptation (see the following section).

In terms of the responses to change, this study developed specific types of adaptation conceptualized as ideal responses to the respective types of change, giving orientation with regard to which political developments in the target country to look out for and to consider whether to adapt at the level of activities, of areas of engagement, of instruments, of implementation strategy, or of country approach in response. However, this did not aim at exploring which specific areas of engagement—for instance, civil society or elections—and which specific instruments of democracy promotion—for instance, socialization, political

dialogue, capacity development—are most promising to be successful under which types of domestic political dynamics.

Finding answers to the question of which specific areas and instruments of engagement best match certain domestic political dynamics requires further systematic research. In line with the current research agenda on "democracies in decline", "democratic backsliding" and "autocracies on the rise", the priority of such systematic research efforts must focus on democracy promoters' strategies and internal prerequisites that most fruitfully interact with gradual change in the structural conditions of target countries' political context dynamics. According to this study's conceptual framework, the areas of engagement and the instruments of international democracy promotion—along with the consideration to revise the country approach as such—constitute the ideal response to gradual change in structural context conditions, such as democratic backsliding, as well as the longer-term ideal response (after initial *ad-hoc* responses) to "ruptures". As elaborated, the response of such 'specific adaptation' is ideally the result of a systematic strategy development process for which, the empirical findings of this study suggest, the democracy promoter's internal prerequisites of operational structures' analytical capacities as well as of procedures for systematic planning and/or strategy development are most promising to interact fruitfully with structural change (and "ruptures"). The reason for this clear priority-setting of further research on gradual change in domestic structural conditions is rooted in the clear trend observed in the 'state' of global democracy over the course of the last decade. Whether this trend is referred to as "democracy in decline", "democratic recession", a "crisis and transition of democracy" or a "global stagnation of democracy" (see page 27 ff.), the "[f]ormerly clear boundaries between protypical democracies and dictatorships have grown increasingly blurred" (Merkel 2017), as the scholarly debate on "hybrid regimes" and "grey zones" has already highlighted. Outright authoritarian and "hard" repressive measures have become less common strategies of authoritarian leaders, rather "softer" strategies of democratic backsliding are at the forefront and have statistically proven successful in stabilizing dictatorships, as the findings of a recent research project (2011-2014) at the Berlin Social Science Center (Wissenschaftszentrum Berlin, WZB) showed.

The case of Georgia exemplifies this trend from "hard repression" to "soft repression" or a combination of both: While hard authoritarian measures were increasingly observed during the Shevardnadze era at the end of 1990s, such as arresting representatives of opposition forces, extra-judicial killings, police torture, death threats against journalists from state officials, and the harassment of politically active NGOs, these were combined with softer methods in the form of

strategic election manipulations towards the end of his presidency. Shevardnadze's successor, Saakashvili, though praised with high hopes for an advance in democratization shortly after the 2003 "Rose Revolution", during the early years of his rule, invested in measures of what Nancy Bermeo (2016) calls executive aggrandizement by introducing changes to the legal and institutional framework that hampered the power of opposition forces to challenge executive preferences and concentrated powers in the presidency (Timm 2012: 174 ff.; Jawad 2012a: 149 ff., 2005).

Because such soft democratic backsliding trends with strategic election manipulations, executive aggrandizement, and shrinking spaces of civil society can be observed in many places of the world today, international democracy promoters are under pressure to find suitable strategies and instruments to deal with the challenges this gradual change in structural context dynamics pose for democratization. Academic research is to provide answers. Only when scholars offer meaningful answers to these additional questions can international democracy promoters make use of the full potential of context-sensitive engagement for the success of the democracy promotion effort.

7.1.3 Opening-up the "black box" of international democracy promoters: organization-internal prerequisites for context-sensitivity and adaptability

Opening-up the "black box" of international democracy promoters by bringing together the research on international democracy promotion, studies on International Organizations, and organizational theory in an innovative approach and by conceptualizing and analyzing democracy promoter's organization-internal prerequisites for context-sensitivity and adaptability constitutes a complete novelty to the research on international democracy promotion. The findings add to the research agenda new insights into the 'configurations' that enable an international democracy promoter to be context-sensitive over 'space' and 'time', to gain and maintain a good knowledge of the domestic political circumstances it operates in and aims at contributing to change in terms of furthering democratization.

Although the organization-internal prerequisites have been conceptualized to be generally applicable to international democracy promoters, more specifically multilateral organizations, the empirical findings from analyzing the OSCE in Georgia in the period from 1992 to 2004 only permit a limited level of

generalization and require further empirical research in order to be substantiated in more general terms:

- Having a field-mission on the ground constitutes a meaningful internal prerequisite for the democracy promoter's context-sensitivity and adaptability, as the findings from the OSCE engagement in Georgia have shown. Such a permanent presence with well-established and frequent contacts with key stakeholders of a country's political transformation process allows the democracy promoter insights that would be difficult to gain without such a permanent presence. This intimate knowledge and deeper understanding of political dynamics, in combination with a certain degree of autonomy as regards decision-making authority on implementation matters, enables a democracy promoter to flexibly adapt at field-level.
- Combining a democracy promoter's permanent prensence on the ground with regular and frequently-utilized monitoring and reporting procedures that ensure that headquarters is being kept up-to-date on developments, such a field presence enables a democracy promoter to intervene and adapt at, both, the operational and political level in a complementary way when needed, as could be observed in Georgia in 2003. This is particularly meaningful in situations of limited operational resources, as is often the case in small field missions, but also in situations in which the field mission would like to avoid straining working relationships on the ground by utilizing 'stronger' instruments of intervention, such as critical public statements on sensitive matters or intervening operationally in sovereign tasks of the country in question. For instance, the latter was the case with the OSCE's taking-over in the selection process of the Central Election Commission's Chairperson in Georgia in August 2003 when the OSCE Head of Mission turned to headquarters for political guidance and the CiO tasked a representative with the matter in response in order to avoid a difficult situation for the mission.
- Decision-making authority of the organizational structure at the respective level of the democracy promoter (i.e. headquarters- or field-level) was substantiated to interactively contribute with all types of change to adaptation.
- The interactive contribution of monitoring and reporting procedures at field-level with all gradual types of change to the respective types of adaptation was supported by the findings.
- The interactive contribution of analytical capacities of the operational structure(s) with all types of change to all types of adaptation—with the exception of *ad-hoc* responses to "ruptures"—was substantiated by the findings.

- The interactive contribution of operational capabilities on the ground with gradual change in actor-centered conditions to practical adaptation and with "ruptures" to *ad-hoc* responses at field-level was supported by the findings.
- The findings suggest that an additional intra-organizational prerequisite would likely enhance the quality of all types of adaptation (with the exception of *ad-hoc* responses): methodological procedures for systematic and strategic planning of the engagement (including the activity-level).

In order to increase the generalizability of the above-findings, the following questions and topics should be added to the future research agenda:

Further research on OSCE democracy promotion would help to further substantiate the findings from the OSCE's engagement in Georgia. The number of "ruptures" and of developments of gradual change in Georgia was limited. Furthermore, certain internal prerequisites, such as a permanent operational presence on the ground, were given over the entire period under review, therefore not allowing conclusions on whether such a presence is a necessary condition with regard to their interaction with certain types of change, for instance.

In addition, further comparative research should explore the question whether (a) other regional organizations; (b) other multilateral organizations; (c) other international democracy promoters have utilized similar organization-internal prerequisites as the ones analyzed in the present study and how, or whether they utilized different means to adapt to changing political context conditions. In particular, research must further substantiate whether the sets of internal prerequisites for context-sensitive policy-making differ due to diverging regional norms, different mandates and decision-making processes of different organizations.

How can international democracy promoters make the most effective use of field presences in terms of context-sensitive adaptation? Which internal prerequisites enable the democracy promoter's operational structure(s) on the ground to systematically utilize their intimate knowledge of the political context dynamics for targeted responses of practical and specific/strategic adaptation? This would help further substantiate the last bullet point above. In addition: How can the democracy promoter's decision-making structure at headquarters-level be enabled to more effectively utilize the information from the field for most-effective political responses complementing field-level responses? What role can and should the headquarters' bureaucracy play in this regard? Exploring this question further should also build on existing research on international bureaucracies and on organizational learning (see section 2.1.2, pages 45 ff.).

Another question which deserves further attention relates to general/political adaptation: How can a democracy-promoting multilateral organization overcome possible political resistance among the members of the decision-making body? This question is of particular importance for consensus-based organizations, such as the OSCE that has been in a crisis for many years now for particular this reason of political dissent among participating States. It was also the fate of the OSCE mission to Georgia at a later time than this study's period under review that the mission mandate was not extended due to the veto of Russia in the OSCE Permanent Council. The mission had to be closed despite its mandate not yet having been fulfilled. The question of how a democracy-promoting multilateral organization can overcome possible political resistance among the members of the decision-making body has generally received importance in light of the observable recent trend of democratic norms being openly challenged by autocratic leaders in international fora (see pages 27 ff. and footnote 27) and the academic debate on autocracy promotion (e.g. Bader et al. 2010; Burnell 2010b; Burnell and Schlumberger 2010; Tansey 2016). This question is highly relevant with regard to gradual change in structural political context conditions: A political response at headquarters-level, complementing specific/strategic adaptation at field level, is considered ideal; however, the political pressure on democracy promoters to adapt is relatively low—especially at the headquarters-level where the political costs of adaptation are higher than at field-level because more players sit at the table. Furthermore, in light of the increasing trend of "soft" democratic backsliding strategies of authoritarian leaders/regimes, the question of fruitful internal perquisites to interact with this type of gradual change has become all the more pressing for democracy promoters and, thus, for researchers to offer answers and guidance in addition to the above-mentioned need of finding suitable strategies, instruments and areas of engagement.

7.2 Praxeological relevance: the conditions under which international democracy promoters are sensitive to the target country's domestic political context

This chapter aims at elaborating the specific conditions under which international democracy promoters are context-sensitive and what they mean for the practice of democracy promotion.

In general, this study's findings are relevant for the practice of international democracy promotions because it offers orientation with regard to the following questions that are phrased from the democracy promoter's perspective:

- Which domestic political dynamics do we need to pay attention to in our target countries if we want to engage in a context-sensitive manner over time?
- How can we enhance our capabilities to become aware of such critical political dynamics, in light of which we should consider adapting our engagement to?
- When we experience such critical political dynamics in our target countries, in what way and at which level do we need to respond and adapt our engagement in a meaningful way?

With the introduction of specific types of change and corresponding types of adaptation, conceptualized and empirically substantiated in this study, international democracy promoters now have an orientation at hand, which political dynamics in their target countries requires their attention, at which level of their organization they ideally respond—field or headquarters—and which elements they ideally adapt—activities, areas of engagement, instruments, country approach. Furthermore, this study provides insights into democracy promoter's own inner workings that they should pay attention to if they aim at enhancing their capabilities to interact with critical developments in their target country environments in a context-sensitive manner. Although these organization-internal prerequisites require further research in order to be further substantiated in a more generalizable way, they do offer indications of the areas of the democracy promoter's organizational set-up and procedures that are conducive to their context-sensitivity and adaptability when engaging in target countries.

The finding that the likelihood of context-sensitive adaptation is more likely in response to "ruptures" than it is in response to gradual types of change in the domestic political context means for international democracy promoters that they need to put particular effort into ensuring that they become aware of and adapt to gradual types of change if they aim at being context-sensitive actors in their field.

In practical terms, this is most important with regard to practical adaptation in response to actor-centered change because this constitutes the response with the greatest degree of flexibility of the democracy promoter, and democracy promoters are, therefore, well-advised to make more effective use of this type of response.

In political and strategic terms, investing efforts into becoming aware of and responding to structural change should be a priority for democracy promoters because of the global trend of authoritarian leaders applying soft measures of repression (Merkel 2017) that match this study's type of democratic backsliding. The findings from the analysis of the OSCE's engagement in Georgia suggests

that democracy promoter's need to pay particular attention to methodological procedures that enable them and enhance their capacities to translate their knowledge of political dynamics and change into well-considered and targeted responses. However, as far as specific strategies, specific areas and instruments of engagement that are most effective in response to the respective structural dynamics are concerned, further research is required, as has been pointed out above.

In particular with regard to organization-internal prerequisites for context-sensitivity and adaptability:

This study's findings on organization-internal prerequisites that help international democracy promoters to ensure becoming aware of the political situation and changing political conditions in their target country context can be considered relatively case-bound and their generalizability has its limits. Although the plausibility of being generalizable may be higher for some of the findings than for others, all of the following statements on the plausibility in this regard require further research in order to be substantiated:

- Having operational capabilities on the ground can plausibly be considered a necessary prerequisite for international democracy promoters in general when it comes to a practical adaptation of activities within existing areas of engagement in response to gradual change in the target country's actor-centered political context conditions. It is, however, unlikely to be a sufficient prerequisite. In order to be capable of making full use of this most flexible type of adaptation, a certain degree of autonomy in terms of authority to decide upon additional activities is likely to constitute another necessary internal prerequisite of democracy promoters in the field. Because of the highly flexible character of this type of change at the level of field activities, international democracy promoters that aim at being context-sensitive are well-advised to 'invest' in internal prerequisites that enable practical adaptation in interaction with actor-centered change.
- It is plausible that analytical capacities of headquarter structures of international democracy promoters are generally not a necessary prerequisite in order to respond with general/political adaptation to "ruptures" and to gradual change in structural context conditions *if* analytical capacities exist in the democracy promoter's operational structures and can be utilized by headquarters—for instance, through regular reporting procedures of operational structures to decision-making structures.
- The analysis of the case of the OSCE in Georgia in the period from 1992 to 2004 showed that the combination of operational capabilities on the ground

and regular routines of monitoring and reporting to headquarters helps the democracy promoting organization to ensure that its decision-making and operational structures are up-to-date and well-informed about political developments in the host country. This, in the case of the OSCE in Georgia, enabled responses from the political level to gradual change in structural political conditions, for instance with visits of the CiO to intervene with political dialogue and public statements in the democratic backsliding trend of the country in the early 2000s. However, the findings also show that the OSCE would benefit from making better use of these internal prerequisites in terms of translating the good knowledge into more systematic and targeted responses (see the following point).

- The OSCE's observed weakness of lacking the ability to translate its unique insights into its host country's political developments into a systematically considered response in Georgia during the period under review suggests that an additional intra-organizational prerequisite would likely enhance the quality of all types of adaptation (with the exception of *ad-hoc* responses): methodological procedures for systematic and strategic planning of the engagement (including the activity-level).

Thus, although not fully generalizable, the findings of this study provide several insights that are of practical relevance and may serve as orientation and guidance to democracy promotion practitioners. The presently unfavorable international environment that international democracy promoters find themselves in, make further efforts of democracy promoters to engage in a context-sensitive manner all the more indispensable. This study offered orientation in terms of the political dynamics in target countries to look out for, which element and which level of the engagement the democracy promoter should be reconsidered in response, and in terms of the area of the democracy promoter's inner workings that may help enhance context-sensitivity. In order to assist international actors in their efforts to successfully promote democratization, scholars of international democracy promotion, norm diffusion and international organizations need to engage in further research. This study has offered some ideas in previous sections of this conclusion.

8. Bibliography

Abadjian, Vahram. 2000. "OSCE long-term missions: Exit strategy and related problems." *Helsinki Monitor* 11 (1).

Abbott, Kenneth W., and Duncan Snidal. 1998. "Why states act through formal international organizations." *Journal of Conflict Resolution* 42 (1):3-32.

Abrahamsen, Rita. 2001. *Disciplining Democracy: Development Discourse and Good Governance in Africa*. New York: Zed Books.

———. 2004. "The Power of Partnerships in Global Governance." *Third World Quarterly* 25 (8):1453-67.

Acharya, Amitav. 2004. "How Ideas Spread: Whose Norms Matter? Norm Localization and Institutional Change in Asian Regionalism." *International Organization* 58 (2):239–75.

———. 2009. *Whose Ideas Matter? Agency and Power in Asian Regionalism*. Ithaca/London: Cornell University Press.

Allison, L., A. Kukhianidze, M. Matsaberidze, and V. Dolidze. 1996. "Problems of Democratization in the Republic of Georgia." *Democratization* 3 (4):517-29.

Amnesty International. 2000. "Amnesty International Report 2000." London: Amnesty International.

Antonenko, Oksana. 2005. "Frozen Uncertainty: Russia and the Conflict over Abkhazia." In *Statehood and Security - Georgia after the Rose Revolution*, ed. B. Coppieters and R. Legvold. Cambridge: American Academy of Arts and Sciences.

Archer, Clive. 2001. *International Organizations*. 3 ed. London: Routledge.

Auch, Eva-Maria. 2004a. "The Abkhazia Conflict in Historical Perspective." In *OSCE Yearbook 2004*, ed. ISFH. Baden-Baden: Nomos.

———. 2004b. "Der Konflikt in Abchasien in historischer Perspektive [The Conflict in Abkhazia in historical Perspective]." In *OSZE-Jahrbuch 2004*, ed. ISFH. Baden-Baden: Nomos.

Bader, Julia, Jörn Grävingholt, and Antje Kästner. 2010. "Would autocracies promote autocracy? A political economy perspective on regime-type export in regional neighbourhoods." *Contemporary Politics* 16 (1):81–100.

Baev, Pavel K. 2003. "Civil Wars in Georgia: corruption breeds violence." In *Potentials of disorder*, ed. J. Köhler and C. Zürcher. Manchester: Manchester University Press.

Barnett, Michael. 2005. "Illiberal Peacebuilding and Liberal States." In *Roundtable on Humanitarian Action, Social Science Research Council, 8 February 2005*.

Barnett, Michael, and Martha Finnemore. 2004. *Rules for the world: international organizations in global politics*. Ithaca, NY: Cornell University Press.

Barnett, Michael N., and Martha Finnemore. 1999. "The Politics, Power, and Pathologies of International Organizations." *International Organization* 53 (4):699-732.

Bauer, Michael W., and Christoph Knill, eds. 2007. *Management Reforms in International Organizations*. Baden-Baden: Nomos.

Bauer, Steffen. 2006. "Does bureaucracy really matter? The authority of intergovernmenttal treaty secretariats in global environmental politics." *Global Environmental Politics* 6 (1):23-49.

Bauer, Steffen, and Silke Weinlich. 2011. "International Bureaucracies: Organizing World Politics." In *The Ashgate Research Companion on Non-State Actors*, ed. B. Reinalda. Farnham/Burlington: Ashgate.

Bedarff, Hildegard, and Klaus-Günther Deutsch. 1992. "Die KSZE und die gesamteuropäischen Wirtschaftsbeziehungen." In *Aufbruch nach Gesamteuropa*, ed. M. Staack. Münster: Lit.

Beetham, David. 1996. *Bureaucracy*. Second Edition ed. Buckingham: Open Universitz Press.

Benner, Thorsten, Andrea Binder, and Philipp Rotmann. 2007. "Learning to Build Peace? United Nations Peacebuilding and Organizational Learning: Developing a Research Framework." Berlin: Global Public Policy Institute.

Benner, Thorsten, Stephan Mergenthaler, and Philipp Rotmann. 2011. *The New World of UN Peacekeeping Operations. Learning to Build Peace?* New York: Oxford University Press.

Benner, Thorsten, and Philipp Rotmann. 2008. "Learning to Learn? UN Peacebuilding and the Challenges of Building a Learning Organization." *Journal of Intervention and Statebuilding* 2 (1):43-62.

Bermeo, Nancy. 2016. "On Democratic Backsliding." *Journal of Democracy* 27 (1):5-19.

Bernstein, Ann, and Peter Berger, eds. 1998. *Business and Democracy: Cohabitation or Contradiction?* London: Cassell Academic.

Beyme, Klaus von. 1996. "Theorie der Politik im Zeitalter der Transformation [Theory of Politics in the Transformation Era]." In *Politische Theorien in der Ära der Transformation [Political Theories in the Era of Transformation]*, ed. K. v. Beyme and C. Offe. Opladen: Leske + Budrich.

Bicchi, Frederica. 2006. "'Our size fits all': normative power Europe and the Mediterranean." *Journal of European Public Policy* 13 (2):286-303.

Bielawski, Martina, and Uwe Halbach. 2004. "Der georgische Knoten - Die Südossetien-Krise im Kontext georgisch-russischer Beziehungen [The Georgian Knot - The South Ossetian Crisis in the Context of Georgian-Russian Relations]." Berlin.

Bloed, Arie. 2004. "CIS countries continue to push for a reform of the OSCE." *Helsinki Monitor* 15 (4):299-304.

Bloomfield, David, and Ben Reilly. 1998. "The Changing Nature of Conflict and Conflict Management." In *Democracy and Deep-Rooted Conflict: Options for Negotiators*, ed. P. Harris and B. Reilly. Stockholm: International Institute for Democracy and Electoral Assistance.

Böhling, Kathrin. 2007. *Opening up the Black Box - Organizational Learning in the European Commission*. Frankfurt am Main: Peter Lang.

Boonstra, Jos, Natalia Shapovalova, and Richard Youngs. 2011. "Reviving OSCE Democracy Support." In *OSCE Yearbook 2011*, ed. IFSH. Baden-Baden: Nomos.

Borchert, Heiko. 1999. *Europas Sicherheitsarchitektur. Erfolgsfaktoren – Bestandsaufnahme – Handlungsbedarf [Europe's Security Architecture. Success Factors - Stock-Taking - Need for Action]*. Baden-Baden: Nomos.

Bortloff, Jens. 1996. *Die Organisation für Sicherheit und Zusammenarbeit in Europa*. 122 ed. Berlin: Duncker & Humboldt.

Börzel, Tanja A., and Vera Van Hüllen, eds. 2015. *Governance Transfer by Regional Organizations: Patching Together a Global Script*. London: Palgrave Macmillan.

Börzel, Tanja, and Thomas Risse. 2002. "Die Wirkung internationaler Institutionen. Von der Normanerkennung zur Normeinhaltung [The impact of international institutions. From norm acceptance to norm compliance]." In *Regieren in internationalen Institutionen [Governance in international institutions]*, ed. M. Jachtenfuchs and M. Knodt. Opladen: Leske + Budrich.

———. 2004. One Size fits All! EU Policies for the Promotion of Human Rights, Democracy, and the Rule of Law. Paper read at Workshop on Democracy Promotion, 4.-5.10.2004, at Center for Development, Democracy, and the Rule of Law, Stanford University.

Boutros-Ghali, Boutros. 1993. Human Rights: The Common Language of Humanity. Paper read at United Nations: Vienna Declaration and Programme of Action - World Conference on Human Rights, 14-25 June 1993, at New York.

———. 1996. "Agenda for Democratization: Support by the United Nations System of the Efforts of Governments to Promote and Consolidate New or Restored Democracies." In *GA, A51/761*. New York: United Nations.

Bredow, Wilfried von. 1992. *Der KSZE-Prozess - Von der Zähmung zur Auflösung des Ost-West-Konflikts [The CSCE Process - From the Taming to the Resolution of the East-West Conflict]*. Darmstadt: Wissenschaftliche Buchgesellschaft.

Bridoux, Jeff, and Milja Kurki. 2014. *Democracy Promotion: A critical introduction*. Edited by J. Edkins and N. Vaughan-Williams. Abingdon: Routledge.

Brinks, Daniel, and Michael Coppedge. 2006. "Diffusion is no Illusion. Neighbor Emulation in the Third Wave of Democracy." *Comparative Political Studies* 39 (4):463–89.

Brown, M. Leann, Michael Kenney, and Michael Zarkin, eds. 2006. *Organizational Learning in the Global Context*. Aldershot: Ashgate.

BTI. 2003. "Bertelsmann Transformation Index 2003 - Georgia." Gütersloh: Bertelsmann Stiftung.

———. 2006. "Bertelsmann Transformation Index 2006 - Ländergutachten Georgien." Gütersloh: Bertelsmann Stiftung.

Buchsbaum, Thomas M. 2001. "The HDIM needs reform." *Helsinki Monitor* 12 (3):210-9.

Buchsbaum, Thomas M., Stefan Hammer, Walter Suntinger, and Hannes Tretter. 1994. "The first Human Dimension Implementation Meeting: Analysis of the informal recommendations." *Helsinki Monitor* 5 (2):68-80.

Bunce, Valerie J., and Sharon L. Wolchik. 2009. "Postcommunist Ambiguities." *Journal of Democracy* 20 (3):93-107.

———. 2011. *Defeating Authoritarian Leaders in Postcommunist Countries*. Cambridge et al.: Cambridge University Press.

Burnell, Peter. 2000a. *Democracy Assistance - International Co-operation for Democratization*. London/Portland, OR: Frank Class.

———. 2000b. "Democracy Assistance: The State of the Art." In *Democracy Assistance: International Co-operation for Democratization*, ed. P. Burnell. London/Portland, OR: Frank Class.

———. 2000c. "Democracy Assistance: The State of the Discourse." In *Democracy Assistance: International Co-operation for Democratization*, ed. P. Burnell. London/Portland, OR: Frank Class.

———. 2004. "Democracy Promotion: The Elusive Quest for Grand Strategy." *Internationale Politik und Gesellschaft* 3/2004:100-16.

———. 2005. "Political Strategies of External Support for Democratization." *Foreign Policy Analysis* (1/2005):361-84.

———. 2006a. "Autocratic Opening to Democracy: Why Legitimacy Matters." *Third World Quarterly* 27 (4):545–62.

———. 2006b. "Promoting Democracy Backwards." Madrid: FRIDE.

———. 2007. "Methods and Experiences of Evaluating Democracy Support: A Moving Frontier." In *Evaluating Democracy Support. Methods and Experiences*, ed. IDEA International/SIDA. Stockholm: IDEA International/SIDA.

———. 2008. "From Evaluating Democracy Assistance to Appraising Democracy Promotion " *Political Studies* 56 (2):414–34.

———. 2010a. "Is there a new autocracy promotion?" In *Working Paper*, ed. FRIDE. Madrid.

———. 2010b. "Promoting Autocracy Abroad? A New Kind on the Block and What It Means for Democracy Promotion." In *Peace Research Institute Frankfurt Annual Conference*. Frankfurt am Main.

Burnell, Peter, and Oliver Schlumberger. 2010. "Promoting democracy - promoting autocracy? International politics and national political regimes." *Contemporary Politics* 16 (1):1–16.

Bush, Sarah Sunn. 2015. *The Taming of Democracy Assistance: Why Democracy Promotion Does Not Confront Dictators*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press.

Call, Charles T., and Susan E. Cook. 2003. "On Democratization and Peacebuilding." *Global Governance* 9:233–46.

Carothers, Thomas. 1991. *In the Name of Democracy. U.S. Policy Toward Latin America in the Reagan Years*. Berkeley: University of California Press.

———. 1997. "Democracy Assistance: The Question of Strategy." *Democratization* 4 (3):109-32.

———. 1999. *Aiding Democracy Abroad: The Learning Curve*. Washington D.C.: Carnegie Endowment for International Peace.

———. 2002. "The End of the Transition Paradigm." *Journal of Democracy* 13 (1):5-21.

———. 2004. *Critical mission. Essays on democracy promotion*. Washington D.C.: Carnegie Endowment for International Peace.

———. 2006. "The Backlash Against Democracy Promotion." *Foreign Affairs* 85 (2):55–68.

———. 2015. "Democracy Aid at 25: Time to Choose." *Journal of Democracy* 26 (1):59-73.

Checkel, Jeffrey T. 2005. "International Institutions and Socialization in Europe: Introduction and Framework." *International Organization* 59 (4):801-26.

Chigas, Diana. 1996. "Preventive Diplomacy and the Organization for Security and Cooperation in Europe: Creating Incentives for Dialogue and Cooperation." In *Preventing Violent Conflict in the Post-Communist World: Mobilizing International and Regional Organizations*, ed. A. Chayes and A. H. Chayes. Washington, D.C.: Brookings.

Chizhov, Vladimir. 2005. "The 30th Anniversary of the Helsinki Final Act and the problems of the OSCE." *Helsinki Monitor* 16 (3):176-9.

Christophe, Barbara. 2001. "Transformation als Inszenierung: Zur institutionellen und kulturellen Einbettung von Korruption in Georgien [Staging Transformation: On the institutional and cultural embedding of corruption in Georgia]." In *Kultur als Bestimmungsfaktor der Transformation im Osten Europas: Konzeptionelle Entwicklungen - Empirische Befunde [Culture as decisive factor of transformation in Europe's East: Conceptual developments - empirical findings]*, ed. H.-H. Höhmann. Bremen: Edition Temmen.

———. 2005. *Methamorphosen des Leviathan in einer postsozialistischen Gesellschaft: Georgiens Provinz zwischen Fassaden der Anarchie und regulativer Allmacht [Leviathan's methamorphoses in a post-socialist society: Georgia's province between anarchy's fassades and regulative omnipotence]*. Bielefeld: Transcript Verlag.

Christopher, Warren. 1995. "America's Leadership, America's Opportunity." *Foreign Policy* (98):6–27.

Cimoszewicz, Wlodzimiers. 2003. "The Eastern Dimension of the European Union." In *The Polish View*. Warsaw.

Collier, David, and Steven Levitsky. 1997. "Democracy with Adjectives. Conceptual Innovation in Comparative Research." *Yorld Politics* 49:430-51.

Cox, Michael, John G. Ikenberry, and Takashi Inoguchi. 2000. *American Democracy Promotion - Impulses, Strategies, and Impacts*. Oxford: Oxford University Press.

Crawford, Gordon. 2000. "European Union Development Co-operation and the Promotion of Democracy." In *Democracy Assistance: International Co-operation for Democratization*, ed. P. Burnell. London/Portland, OR: Frank Class.

———. 2003a. "Evaluating European Union Promotion of Human Rights, Democracy and Good Governance: Towards a Participatory Approach." *Journal of International Development* 14:911-26.

———. 2003b. "Promoting Democracy From Without – Learning From Within (Part I)." *Democratization* 10 (1):77-98.

———. 2003c. "Promoting Democracy From Without – Learning From Within (Part II)." *Democratization* 10 (2):1-20.

CSCE. 1975. "Final Act." Helsinki: Conference on Security and Cooperation in Europe.

———. 1978. "Basket Three: Implementation of the Helsinki Accords." Washington: Commission on Security and Cooperation in Europe.

———. 1989. "Vienna Concluding Document." Vienna.

———. 1990a. "Charter of Paris for a New Europe, 19–21 November 1990." Paris.

———. 1990b. "Document of the Bonn Conference on Economic Co-operation." Bonn.

———. 1990c. "Document of the Copenhagen Meeting on the Conference of the Human Dimension of the CSCE." Copenhagen.

———. 1991. "Document of the Moscow Meeting of the Conference on the Human Dimension of the CSCE." Moscow.

———. 1992a. "17-CSO/Journal No. 2, Annex 2, Personal Representative of the CSCE Chairman-in-Office for Georgia, 17th CSO meeting."

———. 1992b. "18-CSO/Journal No. 3, Modalities and Financial Implications for the CSCE Mission of the Personal Representative of the Chairman-in-Office for Georgia, 17th CSO meeting."

———. 2009. *CSCE Helsinki Document 1992 - The Challenges of Change* 1992c [cited July 2009]. Available from http://www.osce.org/item/4048.html.

———. 1992d. "Report on Georgia's Parliamentary Elections, October 11, 1992: Tbilisi, Bolnisi, Rachisubani, Emirasan, Shaumyan." Washington, DC: Commission on Security and Cooperation in Europe.

———. 1993. "CSCE Office for Democratic Institutions and Human Rights Bulletin, Winter 1992/1993." Warsaw: CSCE Office for Democratic Institutions and Human Rights.

———. 1994a. "25-CSO/Journal No. 2, 25th meeting of the CSO."

———. 1994b. "Budapest Document 1994." In *Towards a genuine partnership in a New Era*. Budapest.

———. 1994c. Journal No. 14/corrected reissue, 14th Plenary Meeting of the Permanent Committee. Vienna, 29 March 1994.

CSCE Mission to Georgia. 1993a. Activity Report. Tbilisi, 25 May 1993.

———. 1993b. Activity Report 12-27 October 1993. Tbilisi, 28 October 1993.

———. 1993c. Activity Report 12 - 27 October 1993. Tbilisi, 28 October 1993.

———. 1993d. Activity Report 14 - 26 September 1993. Tbilisi, 27 September 1993.

———. 1993e. Activity Report 23 November - 13 December 1993. Tbilisi, 14 December 1993.

———. 1993f. Activity Report 25 August - 13 September 1993. Tbilisi, 13 September 1993.

———. 1993g. Activity Report 31 May - 4 June 1993. Tbilisi, 10 June 1993.

———. 1993h. Confidential Report of the Personal Representative of the Chairman-in-Office in Georgia, 22 October 1993.

———. 1993i. Confidential Report of the Personal Representative of the Chairman-in-Office of the CSCE in Georgia, 31 January 1993.

———. 1993j. A critical analysis of the situation in Georgia and Southern Ossetia. Tbilisi, 19 January 1993.

———. 1993k. A CSCE Plan for Georgia. Tbilisi, 18 July 1993.

———. 1993l. An Evolving South Ossetian Vision. Tbilisi, 18 June 1993.

———. 1993m. Request of Georgian Head of State for Extraordinary Meeting of CSO. Tbilisi, 19 September 1993.

———. 1993n. Shevardnadze Resignation. Tbilisi, 15 September 1993.

———. 1993o. Situation in Georgia. Tbilisi, 21 September 1993.

———. 1993p. Supplemental Report, 27 - 30 September 1993. Tbilisi, 30 September 1993.

———. 1994a. Activity Report 1 - 15 August 1994. Tbilisi, 16 August 1994.

———. 1994b. Activity Report 1 - 15 December 1994. Tbilisi, 21 December 1994.

———. 1994c. Activity Report 1 - 15 November 1994. Tbilisi, 18 November 1994.

———. 1994d. Activity Report 1 - 15 October 1994. Tbilisi, 20 October 1994.

———. 1994e. Activity Report 5 - 15 February 1994. Tbilisi, 16 February 1994.

———. 1994f. Activity Report 9 - 21 January 1994. Tbilisi, 24 January 1994.

———. 1994g. Activity Report 16 - 28 February 1994. Tbilisi, 2 March 1994.

———. 1994h. Activity Report 16 - 31 October 1994. Tbilisi, 3 November 1994.

———. 1994i. A Constitutional Status for South Ossetia: A Proposal. Tbilisi, 6 September 1994.

———. 1994j. Progress Report: Modalities of the CSCE Mission to Georgia. Tbilisi, 1 June 1994.

———. 1994k. Report of the Personal Representative of the Chairman-in-Office to Georgia, 17 February 1994.

———. 1994l. Report on Georgia: Major Developments and Problems. Tbilisi, 18 February 1994.

———. 1994m. Round table on the Georgian constitution, Tbilisi, 8-10 June 1994. Tbilisi, 13 June 1994.

CSCE Secretariat. 1992a. CSCE Rapparteur Mission to Georgia. Prague, 14 May 1992.

———. 1992b. Draft Terms of Reference for a CSCE Monitor Mission to Georgia/Ossetia. Prague, 3 November 1992.

———. 1992c. Fact-Finding Visit to Georgia. Prague, 30 September 1992.

———. 1992d. Information by the ODIHR on the elections in Georgia. Prague, 16 October 1992.

———. 1992e. Interim Report of the Personal Representative of the Chairman-in-Office to Georgia. Prague, p.t. Stockholm, 11 December 1992.

———. 1992f. Report of the CSCE Fact-Finding Mission to the region of Georgian-Ossetian conflict. Prague, 5 August 1992.

———. 1992g. Report of the CSCE Rapparteur Mission to Georgia. Prague, 29 May 1992.

———. 1993a. CSCE Mission to Georgia. Prague, 2 February 1993.

———. 1993b. Report by the CiO on her visit to the Transcaucasian participating states 24-27 October (Swedish Minister for Foreign Affairs, Margaretha af Ugglas). Prague, 19 November 1993.

Czempiel, Ernst-Otto. 1996. "Kants Theorem. Oder: Warum sind die Demokratien (noch immer) nicht friedlich? [Kant's Theorem. Or: Why are Democracies (still) not peaceful?]." *Zeitschrift für Internationale Beziehungen* 3 (1):79-101.

———. 2001. "UNO und OSZE als Rahmen für eine gewaltlose Einmischung." In *Wie sicher ist Europa?*, ed. Ö. S. f. F. u. Konfliktlösung. Münster: Agenda.

D'Souza, Frances, ed. 1990. *Starving in Silence: A Report on Famine and Censorship*. London: Article 19 International Centre on Censorship.

Daase, Christopher. 2004. "Demokratischer Friede - Demokratischer Krieg. Drei Gründe für die Unfriedlichkeit von Demokratien [Democratic Peace - Democratic War. Three Reasons for Non-Peacefull Democracies]." In *Demokratien im Krieg [Democracies at War]*, ed. B. Aust, C. Schweitzer and P. Schlotter. Baden-Baden: Nomos.

Dahl, Robert A. 1971. *Polyarchy. Participation and Opposition*. New Haven: Yale University Press.

———. 1998. *On Democracy*. New Haven: Yale University Press.

Danford, John W. 2000. *Roots of Freedom: A Primer on Modern Liberty*. Wilmington, Delaware: ISI Books.

Darden, Keith A. 2001. "Blackmail as a Tool of State Domination: Ukraine under Kuchma." *East European Constitutional Review* 10 (2/3):66-71.

Dawisha, Karen, ed. 1997. *The International Dimension of Post-Communist Transitions in Russia and the New States of Eurasia*. Armonk, NY: M.E. Sharpe.

Dehdashti, Rexane. 2000. *Internationale Organisationen als Vermittler in innerstaatlichen Konflikten. Die OSZE und der Berg Karabach-Konflikt [International Organizations as Mediator in Intrastate Conflicts. The OSCE and the Nagorny-Karabakh conflict]*. Frankfurt am Main: Campus.

Deitelhoff, Nicole. 2006. *Überzeugung in der Politik [Persuasion in Politics]*. Frankfurt am Main: Suhrkamp.

Demetrashvili, Avtandil, Zurab Jibgashvili, Vakhtang Khmaladze, Alexander Nalbandov, Levan Ramishvili, and Davit Usupashvili. 2005. "Government of Georgia on the Central Level: The Balance betweeen its Branches." In *Constitutional/Political Reform Process in Georgia, in Armenia and Azerbaijan: Political Elite and Voices of the People (unofficial English translation from Russian),* ed. A. Arakelian and G. Nodia. Tbilisi: International IDEA; Caucasus Institute for Peace, Democracy and Development (CIPDD).

Di Palma, Giuseppe. 1990. *To Craft Democracies. An Essay on Democratic Transitions*. Berkeley: University of California Press.

Diamond, Larry. 2003. "Universal Democracy?" In *Policy Review*.

———. 2008. *The Spirit of Democracy. The Struggle to Build Free Societies throughout the World*. New Work: Times Books.

———. 2015. "Facing Up to the Democratic Recession." *Journal of Democracy* 26 (1):141-55.

Diamond, Larry, Juan J. Linz, and Seymour Martin Lipset, eds. 1989. *Democracy in Developing Countries*. 3 vols. Boulder, CO: Lynne Rienner.

Dijkzeul, Dennis, and Yves Beigbeder, eds. 2003. *Rethinking International Organizations - Pathology & Promise*. New York: Berghahn.

Dimitrova, Antoaneta, and Geoffrey Pridham. 2004. "International Actors and Democracy Promotion in Central and Eastern Europe: The Integration Model and its Limits." *Democratization* 11 (5):91-112.

Dingwerth, Klaus, and Sabine Campe. 2005. "'Organizing the World': Organisationstheorie(n) und die Internationalen Beziehungen - ein Tagungsbericht." *Zeitschrift für Internationale Beziehungen* 13 (1):123-35.

Dingwerth, Klaus, and Philipp Pattberg. 2006. "Global governance as a perspective on world politics." *Global Governance* 12 (2):185–203.

Doyle, Michael W. 1999. "Kant, Liberal Legacies, and Foreign Affairs." In *Debating the Democratic Peace*, ed. M. E. Brown, S. M. Lynn-Jones and S. E. Miller. Cambridge: MIT Press.

Dr'eze, Jean, and Amartya Sen. 1987. *Hunger and Public Action*. Oxford: Clarendon Press.

Duve, Freimut. 2004. "Six Years as OSCE Representative on Freedom of the Media – An Assessment." In *OSCE Yearbook 2004*, ed. ISFH. Baden-Baden: Nomos.

Eiff, Hansjörg. 1995. "Die OSZE-Mission für Georgien [The OSCE Mission to Georgia]." In *OSZE-Jahrbuch 1995*, ed. IFSH. Baden-Baden: Nomos.

Elwert, Georg. 2003. "Intervention in Markets of Violence." In *Potentials of Disorder: Explaining Violence in the Caucasus and in the Former Yugoslavia*, ed. J. Köhler and C. Zürcher. Manchester: Manchester University Press.

Erdmann, Gero, and Ulf Engel. 2006. "Neopatrimonialism Revisited – Beyond a Catch-All Concept." Hamburg: German Institute of Global and Area Studies.

Ethier, Diane. 2003. "Is Democracy Promotion Effective? Comparing Conditionality and Incentives." *Democratization* 10 (1):99-120.

European Commission. 2003. "Country Strategy Paper 2003–2006 Georgia."

Evers, Frank, Martin Kahl, and Wolfgang Zellner. 2005. "The Culture of Dialogue. The OSCE Acquis 30 Years after Helsinki." Hamburg.

Fairbanks, Charles H. Jr. 2010. "Georgia's Soviet Legacy." *Journal of Democracy* 21 (1):144-51.

Faust, Jörg, and Melody Garcia. 2014. "With or without force: public opinion on European democracy promotion." *Journal of Common Market Studies* 52 (4):861–78.

Finkel, Steven, Aníbal Linan-Pérez, and Mitchell A. Seligson. 2006. *Effects of U.S. Foreign Assistance on Democracy Building: Results of a Cross-National Quantitative Study*. Pittsburgh: University of Pittsburgh/USAID.

Flynn, Gregory, and Henry Farrell. 1999. "Piecing Together the Democratic Peace: The CSCE, Norms, and the ‘‘Construction’’ of Security in Post–Cold War Europe." *International Organization* 53 (3):505–35.

Fraser, Alistair, and Lindsay Whitfield. 2009. "Understanding Contemporary Aid Relationships." In *The Politics of Aid. African Strategies for Dealing with Donors*, ed. L. Whitfield. Oxford: Oxford University Press.

Freyburg, Tina. 2012. "The two sides of functional cooperation with authoritarian regimes: a multi-level perspective on the conflict of objectives between political stability and democratic change." *Democratization* 19 (3):575–601.

Freyburg, Tina, Sandra Lavenex, Frank Schimmelfennig, Tatiana Skripka, and Anne Wetzel. 2011. "Democracy promotion through functional cooperation? The case of the European Neighbourhood Policy." *Democratization* 18 (4):1026-54.

Fröhlich, Manuel. 2005. "Zwischen Verwaltung und Politik - Die Arbeit des UN-Sekretariats [Between administration and politics - the work of the UN secretariat]." In *Wege multilateraler Diplomatie - Politik, Handlungsmöglichkeiten und Entscheidungsstrukturen im UN-System [Ways of multilateral diplomacy - politics, opportunities to act, and decision-making structures in the UN system]*, ed. K. Dicke and M. Fröhlich. Baden-Baden: Nomos.

Fukuyama, Francis. 1992. *The End of History and the Last Man*. New York: Free Press.

———. 2004. *State-building. Governance and World Order in the 21st Century*. Ithaca, New York: Cornell University Press.

Fukuyama, Francis, and Michael McFaul. 2007. *Should democracy be promoted or demoted?* Muscatine, Iowa: The Stanley Foundation.

Gaul, Wolfgang. 2001. *Verfassungsgebung in Georgien - Ergebnisse internationaler rechtlicher Beratung in einem Transformationsstaat [Constitution-making in Georgia - results of international legal advice in a transformation state]*. Berlin: Berliner Wissenschafts-Verlag.

Gegeshidze, Archil. 2002. "Georgia: In Quest of the Niche Strategy." *Quarterly Journal des PfP Consortium of Defense Academies and Security Studies Institutes* 1 (3):3-12.

Geis, Anna. 2001. "Diagnose: Doppelbefund - Ursache: ungeklärt? Die Kontroversen um den "demokratischen Frieden" [Diagnosis: Mixed Findings - Cause: Unclear? The Controversy around the "Democratic Peace"]." *Politische Vierteljahresschrift* 42 (2):282-97.

Geis, Anna, and Wolfgang Wagner. 2006. "Vom "demokratischen Frieden" zur demokratiezentrierten Friedens- und Gewaltforschung." *Politische Vierteljahresschrift* 47 (2):276–309.

George, Alexander L., and Andrew Bennett. 2004. *Case Studies and Theory Development in the Social Sciences*. Cambridge, Mass./London: MIT Press.

Ghebali, Victor-Yves. 2004. "The OSCE long-term missions: A creative tool under challenge." *Helsinki Monitor* 15 (3):202-19.

———. 2005. "The Russian factor in OSCE crisis: A fair examination." *Helsinki Monitor* 16 (3):184-7.

Ghébali, Victor-Yves, and Daniel Warner. 2006. "The Reform of the OSCE 15 Years After the Charter of Paris for a New Europe: Problems, Challenges and Risks." Geneva.

———, eds. 2001. *The operational role of the OSCE in South-Eastern Europe: Contributing to regional stability in the Balkans*. Aldershot: Ashgate.

Ghébali, Victor-Yves, Daniel Warner, and Barbara Gimelli. 2004. "The Future of the OSCE in the Perspective of the Enlargements of NATO and the EU." Geneva.

Gießmann, Hans-Joachim. 1996. "Europäische Sicherheit am Scheideweg - Chancen und Perspektiven der OSZE [European Security at the crossroads - opportunities and prospects for the OSCE]." In *Hamburger Beiträge zur Friedensforschung und Sicherheitspolitik [Hamburg Papers on Peace Research and Security Policy]*. Hamburg: Institut für Friedensforschung und Sicherheitspolitik.

Gillespie, Richard, and Richard Youngs. 2002. "Themes in European Democracy Promotion." *Democratization* 9 (1):1-16.

Gleditsch, Nils P., and Havard Hegre. 1997. "Peace and Democracy: Three Levels of Analysis." *Journal of Conflict Resolution* 41 (2):283-310.

Glover, Audrey. 1995. "The Human Dimension of the OSCE: From Standard-Setting to Implementation." *Helsinki Monitor* 1995 (3):31-9.

Grävingholt, Jörn, Julia Leininger, and Oliver Schlumberger. 2009. *The Three Cs of Democracy Promotion Policy: Context, Consistency and Credibility*. Edited by G. D. Institute. Vol. 1/2009. Bonn.

Green, Andrew T., and Richard D. Kohl. 2007. "Challenges of Evaluating Democracy Assistance: Perspectives from the Donor Side." *Democratization* 14 (1):151-65.

Grieco, Joseph M. 1988. "Anarchy and the Limits of Cooperation - A Realist Critique of the Newest Liberal Institutionalism." *International Organization* 20 (2):485-507.

Grimm, Sonja. 2010. *Erzwungene Demokratie. Politische Neuordnung nach militärischer Intervention unter externer Aufsicht*. Frankfurt: Campus Verlag.

Grimm, Sonja, and Julia Leininger. 2012. "Not all good things go together: conflicting objectives in democracy promotion." *Democratization* 19 (3):391–414.

Grimm, Sonja, and Wolfgang Merkel. 2008. "War and Democratization: Legality, Legitimacy and Effectiveness." *Democratization* 15 (3):457-71.

Groß, Lisa, and Sonja Grimm. 2014. "The external-domestic interplay in democracy promotion: a case study on public administration reform in Croatia." *Democratization* 21 (5):912-36.

Grotz, Florian. 2000. *Politische Institutionen und post-sozialistische Parteiensysteme in Ostmitteleuropa. Polen, Ungarn, Tschechien und die Slowakei im Vergleich [Political Institutions and post-Socialist Party*

Systems in Eastern-Central Europe. Poland, Hungary, Czech Republic and Slovakia in Comparison]. Opladen: Leske + Budrich.

———. 2010. "Kontext [Context]." In *Lexikon der Politikwissenschaft: Theorien Methoden Begriffe [Lexicon of Political Science: Theories Methods Terms]*, ed. D. Nohlen and R.-O. Schultze. München: Beck Verlag.

Guilhot, Nicolas. 2005. *The Democracy Makers - Human Rights and International Order*. New York: Columbia University Press.

Haas, Ernst B. 1958. *The Uniting of Europe: Political, Social, and Economic Forces, 1950-1957*. Stanford: Stanford University Press.

———. 1990. *When knowledge is power: three models of change in international organizations*. Berkeley/Los Angeles/Oxford: University of California Press.

Haas, Peter M. 1992. "Introduction: Epistemic Communities and International Policy Coordination." *International Organization* 46 (1):1-35.

Hackenesch, Christine. 2015. "It's Domestic Politics, Stupid! EU Democracy Promotion Strategies Meet African Dominant Party Regimes." *World Development* 75:85–96.

Haggard, Stephan, and Beth A. Simmons. 1987. "Theories of International Regimes." *International Organization* 41 (3):491-517.

Halbach, Uwe. 2005. *Der Kaukasus in neuem Licht - Die EU und Russland in ihrer schwierigsten Nachbarschaftsregion*. Berlin: Stiftung Wissenschaft und Politik (SWP).

Halliday, Fred. 1983. *The Making of the Second Cold War*. London.

Hartmann, Christof, and Kai Striebinger. 2015. "Writing the Script? ECOWAS's Military Intervention Mechanism." In *Governance Transfer by Regional Organizations: Patching Together a Global Script*, ed. T. A. Börzel and V. Van Hüllen. London: Palgrave Macmillan.

Hasenclever, Andreas. 2002. "The Democratic Peace meets International Institutions. Überlegungen zur internationalen Organisation des demokratischen Friedens." *Zeitschrift für Internationale Beziehungen* 99 (1):75-111.

———. 2003. "Liberale Ansätze zum 'demokratischen Frieden' [Liberal Approaches to the 'Democratic Peace']." In *Theorien der Internationalen Beziehungen [Theories of International Relations]*, ed. S. Schieder and M. Spindler. Opladen: Leske + Budrich.

Haukenes, Katrine, and Annette Freyberg-Inan. 2013. "Enforcing consensus? The hidden bias in EU democracy promotion in Central and Eastern Europe." *Democratization* 20 (7):1268-96.

Hegre, Håvard, Tanja Ellingsen, Scott Gates, and Nils Petter Gleditsch. 2001. "Toward a democratic civil peace? Democracy, political change, and civil war, 1816-1992." *American Political Science Review* 95 (1):33–48.

Heraclides, Alexis. 1994. "The Human Dimension's Swansong in Helsinki II: The Normative Aspect with Emphasis on National Minorities." In *The Challenges of Change: The Helsinki Summit of the CSCE and its Aftermath*, ed. A. Bloed. Dordrecht, Boston, London: Martinus Nijhoff Publishers.

Herkes, Anne Ruth. 1998. "The OSCE Representative on Freedom of the Media." *Helsinki Monitor* 1998 (2):51-6.

Hill, Matthew Alan. 2010. "Exploring USAID's Democracy Promotion in Bosnia and Afghanistan: a 'Cookie-cutter Approach'?" *Democratization* 17 (1):98-124.

Hobson, Christopher. 2009. "The Limits of Liberal-Democracy Promotion." *Alternatives: Global, Local, Political* 34 (4):383-405.

Hobson, Christopher, and Milja Kurki. 2012. "Introduction: The Conceptual Politics of Democracy Promotion." In *The Conceptual Politics of Democracy Promotion*, ed. C. Hobson and M. Kurki. London/New York: Routledge.

Howard, Lise Morjé. 2008. *UN Peacekeeping in Civil Wars*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press.

Huber, Martina. 2003. "The effectiveness of OSCE Missions." *Helsinki Monitor* 14 (2):125-35.

———. 2004. "State-building in Georgia. Unfinished and at Risk?". Den Haag.

Human Rights Watch (HRW). 1992a. *Bloodshed in the Caucasus: Violations of Humanitarian Law and Human Rights in the Georgia - South Ossetia Conflict*. New York: Human Rights Watch.

———. 1992b. *Indivisible Human Rights: The Relationship between Political and Civil Rights to Survival, Subsistence and Poverty*. New York: Human Rights Watch.

———. 2000a. "Georgia: Backtracking on Reform." New York: Human Rights Watch.

———. 2000b. "Human Rights Watch World Report 2001. Europe and Central Asia Division." Washington, DC: Human Rights Watch.

Huntington, S. 1991. *The Third Wave: Democratization in the Late Twentieth Century*. Norman: Oklahoma University Press.

Hurlburt, Heather F. 1996. "The Office for Democratic Institutions and Human Rights: OSCE's Response to the Challenges of Democratization." In *OSCE Yearbook 1995/1996*, ed. IFSH. Baden-Baden: Nomos.

Hyde-Price, Adrian. 2006. "'Normative' power Europe: a realist critique." *Journal of European Public Policy* 13 (2):217-34.

———. 2008. "A 'Tragic Actor'? A realist perspective on 'ethical power Europe'." *International Affairs* 84 (1):29-44.

IFRCRCS. 1994. *World Disaster Report 1994*. Geneva: International Federation of Red Cross and Red Crescent Societies.

International Crisis Group (ICG). 2004. "Georgia: Avoiding War in South Ossetia." Tbilisi/Brussels: International Crisis Group.

International Displacement Monitoring Centre (IDMC). 2007. "Georgia: New IDP Strategy Awaits Implementation – A Profile of the Internal Displacement Situation." Geneva: International Displacement Monitoring Centre (IDMC).

James, Robert Rhodes, ed. 1974. *Winston S. Churchill - His Complete Speeches Volume VII 1943-1949*. New York/London: Chelsea House Publishers.

Jawad, Pamela. 2005. "Democratic Consolidation in Georgia after the 'Rose Revolution'?". Frankfurt am Main: PRIF.

———. 2006a. "Diversity, Conflict, and State Failure: Chances and Challenges for Democratic Consolidation in Georgia after the "Rose Revolution"." Cornell Peace Studies Program.

———. 2006b. "Europe's New Neighborhood on the Verge of War: What Role for the EU in Georgia?". Frankfurt am Main: PRIF.

———. 2008. "Conflict Resolution through Democracy Promotion? The Role of the OSCE in Georgia." *Democratization* 15 (3):611-29.

———. 2012a. "Elections and Treatment of the Opposition in Post-Soviet Georgia." In *Presidents, Oligarchs and Bureaucrats: Forms of Rule in the Post-Soviet Space*, ed. S. Stewart, M. Klein, A. Schmitz and H.-H. Schröder. Farnham: Ashgate.

———. 2012b. "OSZE - Organisation für Sicherheit und Zusammenarbeit in Europa [OSCE - Organization for Security and Cooperation in Europe]." In *Handbuch Internationale Organisationen: Theoretische Grundlagen und Akteure [Handbook International Organizations: Theoretical Foundations and Actors]*, ed. J. Leininger and K. Freistein. München: Oldenbourg Wissenschaftsverlag.

Jones, Stephen F. 1994. "Populism in Georgia: The Gamsakhurdia Phenomenon." In *Nationalism and History: The Politics of Nation Building in Post-Soviet Armenia, Azerbaijan and Georgia*, ed. D. B. Schwartz and R. Panossian. Toronto: University of Toronto.

———. 2015. *Georgia: A Political History Since Independence*. Vol. reprint. London, New York: I.B. Tauris.

Jünemann, Annette, and Michèle Knodt, eds. 2007. *The EU as an External Democracy Promoter. Die externe Demokratieförderung der EU*. Baden-Baden: Nomos.

Junk, Julian, and Frederik Trettin. 2014. "Internal Dynamics and Dysfunctions of International Organizations - An Introduction to the Special Issue." *Journal of International Organizations Studies* 5 (1):8-11.

Kagan, Robert. 2015. "The Weight of Geopolitics." *Journal of Democracy* 26 (1):21-31.

Karns, Margaret P., and Karen A. Mingst. 2004. *International organizations. The Politics and Processes of Global Governance*. Boulder/London: Lynne Rienner Publishers.

Keck, Margaret, and Kathryn Sikkink. 1998. *Activists Beyond Borders: Advocacy Networks in International Politics*. Ithaca: Cornell University Press.

Kelley, Judith. 2004. "International Actors on the Domestic Scene: Membership Conditionality and Socialization by International Institutions." *International Organization* 58 (3):425-57.

Kemp, Walter E. 2008. "The OSCE and the Management of Ethnopolitical Conflict." In *Institutions for the Management of Ethnopolitical Conflicts in Central and Eastern Europe,* ed. E. C. f. M. Issues. Strasbourg.

Keohane, Robert O. 1988. "International Institutions: Two Approaches " *International Studies Quarterly* 32 (4):379-96.

———. 1998. "International institutions: Can interdependence work?" *Foreign Policy* (110):82-96.

Kern, Rainer. 2002. *Global Governance durch UN und Regionalorganisationen. OAU und OSZE als Partner der Weltorganisation beim Konfliktmanagement [Global Governance through the UN and regional organizations. OAU and OSCE as partners of the world organization in conflict management]*. Baden-Baden: Nomos.

Khundadze, Gocha. 2004. "Georgia's Refugee Recount." Tbilisi.

King, Charles. 2001. "Potemkin Democracy: Four Myths about Post-Soviet Georgia." *The National Interest* 2001 (64).

Kirchhoff, Lars. 2000. "Der Beitrag der OSZE zur Konfliktbewältigung in Europa [The OSCE's Contribution to Conflict Resolution in Europe]." *Die Friedenswarte* 75 (1):53-79.

Klein, Eckart, and Stefanie Schmahl. 2010. "Die Internationalen und die Supranationalen Organisationen [International and Supranational Organizations]." In *Völkerrecht [International Law]*, ed. W. G. Vitzthum. Berlin: de Gruyter.

Kneuer, Marianne. 2007. *Demokratisierung durch die EU: Süd- und Ostmitteleuropa im Vergleich [Democratization by the EU: southern and*

eastern-central Europe in comparison]. Wiesbaden: VS Verlag für Sozialwissenschaften.

König, Marietta. 2004. "The Georgian-South Ossetian Conflict." In *OSCE Yearbook 2004*, ed. ISFH. Baden-Baden: Nomos.

Koppell, Jonathan G. S. 2008. "Global Governance Organizations: Legitimacy and Authority in Conflict." *Journal of Public Administration Research and Theory* 18:177–203.

Kopstein, Jeffrey S., and David A. Reilly. 2001. "Geographic Diffusion and the Transformation of the Postcommunist World." *World Politics* 53 (1):1–37.

Koremenos, Barbara, Charles Lipson, and Duncan Snidal. 2001. "The Rational Design of International Institutions." *International Organization* 55 (4):761-99.

Koven, Ronald. 2001. "The OSCE's representative on freedom of media: an assessment of the first term." *Helsinki Monitor* 12 (2):108-11.

Krell, Gert. 2000. *Weltbilder und Weltordnung: Introduction to the Theory of International Relations [View of the World and Order of the World: Introduction to the Theory of International Relations]*. Baden-Baden: Nomos.

Krell, Gert, Egon Bahr, and Johannes Schwerdtfeger, eds. 1989. *Friedensgutachten 1989*. Münster/Hamburg.

Kubicek, Paul J. 2003. *The European Union and Democratization*. London: Routledge.

Kubiczek, Wolfgang. 1992. "Das Pariser Treffen der KSZE - Beginn einer neuen Ära? [The Paris Meeting of the CSCE - Beginning of a new era?]." In *Aufbruch nach Gesamteuropa [Departure to a Common Europe]*, ed. M. Staack. Münster/Hamburg.

Kumar, Krishna. 2000. "International Assistance for Post-Conflict Elections." In *Democracy Assistance, International Co-operation for Democratization*, ed. P. Burnell. London.

Lavenex, Sandra, and Frank Schimmelfennig. 2011. "EU democracy promotion in the neighbourhood: from leverage to governance?" *Democratization* 18 (4):885-909.

Leary, Virginia. 1977. "The Implementation of the Human Rights Provisions of the Helsinki Final Act: A Preleminary Assessment." In *Human Rights, International Law and the Helsinki Accord*, ed. T. Buergenthal. New Vork.

Leibfried, Stephan, and Michael Zürn. 2005. *Transformations of the state?* Cambridge: Cambridge University Press.

Leininger, Julia. 2010a. "'Bringing the Qutside In': Illustrations from Haiti and Mali for the Reconceptualization of Democracy Promotion." *Contemporary Politics* 16 (1):63-80.

———. 2010b. "Demokratieförderung [Democracy Promotion]." In *Lexikon der Politikwissenschaft: Theorien Methoden Begriffe [Lexicon of Political Science: Theories Methods Terms]*, ed. D. Nohlen and R.-O. Schultze. München: C.H. Beck Verlag.

———. 2010c. "Demokratieförderung in außenabhängigen Entwicklungsländern - Ein Forschungsansatz zur kontextsensiblen Analyse internationaler Demokratieförderung [Democracy Promotion in Aid-Dependent Developing Countries - A Research Approach for a Context Sensitive Analysis of International Democracy Assistance]." Heidelberg: University of Heidelberg.

———. 2015. "Against All Odds: Strong Democratic Norms in the African Union." In *Governance Transfer by Regional Organizations: Patching Together a Global Script*, ed. T. A. Börzel and V. Van Hüllen. London: Palgrave Macmillan.

Leininger, Julia, Sonja Grimm, and Tina Freyburg. 2012. "Do all good things go together? Conflicting objectives in democracy promotion." *Democratization* 19 (3).

Letschert, Rianne M., and Harm J. Hazewinkel. 2004. "The fate of the OSCE Human Dimension Implementation Meeting." *Helsinki Monitor* 15 (1):32-40.

Levitsky, Steven, and Lucan Way. 2015. "The Myth of Democratic Recession." *Journal of Democracy* 26 (1):45-58.

Levitsky, Steven, and Lucan A. Way. 2002. "The Rise of Competitive Authoritarianism." *Journal of Democracy* 13 (2):51-65.

———. 2005. "International linkage and democratization." *Journal of Democracy* 16 (3):20–34.

———. 2006. "Linkage versus Leverage. Rethinking the International dimension of Regime Change." *Comparative Politics* 38 (4):379–400.

Liese, Andrea, and Silke Weinlich. 2006. "Die Rolle von Verwaltungsstäben internationaler Organisationen. Lücken, Tücken und Konturen eines (neuen) Forschungsfeldes [The role of international organizations' administrative staff - gaps, perils, and contours of a (new) research field]." *Politische Vierteljahresschrift, Sonderheft 37*:491-526.

Lingnau, Hildegard. 1996. "Positivmaßnahmen zur Förderung von Menschenrechten und Demokratisierung im Rahmen der Entwicklungszusammenarbeit [Positive measures for the promotion of human rights and democratization within the framework of development cooperation]." *Nord-Süd Aktuell* 10 (4):794-808.

Linz, Juan. 1997. "Some Thoughts on the Victory and Future of Democracy." In *Democracy's Victory and Crisis*, ed. A. Hadenius. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press.

Linz, Juan J. 2000. *Totalitarian and Authoritarian Regimes*. Boulder, CO: Lynne Rienner.

Linz, Juan J., and Alfred Stepan. 1996. *Problems of democratic transition and consolidation: Southern Europe, South America, and post-Communist Europe*. Baltimore, MD: Johns Hopkins University Press.

Lohaus, Mathis. 2015. "Ahead of the Curve: The OAS as a Pioneer of International Anti-Corruption Efforts." In *Governance Transfer by Regional Organizations: Patching Together a Global Script*, ed. T. A. Börzel and V. Van Hüllen. London: Palgrave Macmillan.

Lund, Michael, and Andreas Mehler. 1999. *Peace-Building and Conflict Prevdntion in Developing Countries: A Practical Guide*. Ebenhausen: Stiftung Wissenschaft und Politik.

Lutz, Dieter S., and Tudyka Kurt P., eds. 2000. *Perspektiven und Defizite der OSZE [Perspectives and Defitis of the OSCE]*. Baden-Baden: Nomos.

Magen, Amichai A., and Leonardo Morlino. 2009a. "Hybrid Regimes, the Rule of law, and External Influence on Domestic Change." In *International Actors, Democratization and the Rule of Law. Anchoring Democracy?*, ed. A. A. Magen and L. Morlino. New York: Routledge.

———. 2009b. *International Actors, Democratization and the Rule of Law. Anchoring Democracy?* Vol. 8. New York: Routledge.

———. 2009c. "Methods of Influence, Layers of Impact, Cycles of Change: A Framework for Analysis." In *International Actors, Democratization and the Rule of Law. Anchoring Democracy?*, ed. A. A. Magen and L. Morlino. New York: Routledge.

———. 2009d. "Scope, Depth and Limits of External Influence: Conclusions." In *International Actors, Democratization and the Rule of Law. Anchoring Democracy?*, ed. A. A. Magen and L. Morlino. New York: Routledge.

Mair, Stefan. 1997. "Internationale Demokratisierungshilfe. Erfahrungen und Aufgaben." ed. S. W. u. Politik. Ebenhausen.

Mansfield, Edward D., Helen V. Milner, and B. Peter Rosendorff. 2002. "Why Democracies Cooperate More: Electoral Control and International Trade Agreements." *International Organization* 56 (3):477-513.

Mansfield, Edward D., and Jack Snyder. 2002. "Democratic Transitions, Institutional Strength, and War." *International Organization* 56 (2):297-337.

———. 2007. "The Sequencing "Fallacy"." *Journal of Democracy* 18 (3):5-9.

———. 2008. *Democratization And Civil War*. Vol. 5.

Mansfield, Edward, and Jack Snyder. 2004. *Electing to Fight. Why Emerging Democracies go to War*. Cambridge: MIT Press.

March, James G., and Johan P. Olsen. 1989. *Rediscovering Institutions - the Organizational Basis of Politics*. New York: The Free Press.

Martin, Lisa L., and Beth A. Simmons. 1998. "Theories and Empirical Studies of International Institutions." *International Organization* 52 (4):729-57.

Mathiason, John. 2007. *Invisible Governance: International Secretariats in Global Politics*. Bloomfield, CT: Kumarian Press.

McFaul, Michael. 2004. "Democracy Promotion as a World Value." *The Washington Quarterly* 28 (1):147-63.

McMahon, Edward R., and Scott H. Baker. 2006. *Piecing a Democratic Quilt? Regional Organizations and Universal Norms*. Bloomfield: Kumarian Press.

Merkel, Wolfgang. 2017. "The New Dictatorships." Berlin: WZB.

Merkel, Wolfgang, and Aurel Croissant. 2004. "Conclusion: Good and Defective Democracies." *Democratization* 11 (5):199-213.

Merkel, Wolfgang, Hans-Jürgen Puhle, Aurel Croissant, Claudia Eicher, and Peter Thiery. 2003. *Defekte Demokratie - Band 1: Theorie [Defective Democracy - Volume 1: Theory]*. Opladen: Leske + Budrich.

Merton, Robert K. 1940. "Bureaucratic Structure and Personality." *Social Forces* 18 (4):560-8.

Meyer, Berthold. 1998. "In der Endlosschleife? Die OSZE-Langzeitmissionen auf dem Prüfstand [In an infinite loop? Putting OSCE long-term missions to the test]." Frankfurt am Main: HSFK.

———. 2000. "Never-Ending Stories? An Interim Balance of Long-Term Missions." In *OSCE Yearbook 2000*, ed. ISFH. Baden-Baden: Nomos.

Meyer, J.W., and W.R. Scott. 1992. *Organizational Environments*. London/New Delhi: Sage.

Milanova, Nadia. 2005. "The bumpy road from norm-setting to implementation." *Helsinki Monitor* 2005 (4):278-86.

Möller, Christian. 2003. "Press Freedom in the OSCE Area and the Activities of the OSCE Media Representative." In *OSCE Yearbook 2003*, ed. ISFH. Baden-Baden: Nomos.

Monten, Jonathan. 2005. "The Roots of the Bush Doctrine. Power, Nationalism, and Democracy Promotion in U.S. Strategy." *International Security* 29 (4):112-56.

Morlino, Leonardo. 1995. "Democratic Consolidation: Definition and Models." In *Transitions to Democracy*, ed. G. Pridham. Aldershot: Ashgate.

Morozov, Viatcheslav. 2005. "Russia's Changing Attitude toward the OSCE: Contradictions and Continuity." *Sicherheit und Frieden* 23 (2):69-73.

Müller, Harald. 2004. "The Antinomy of the Democratic Peace." *International Politics* 41 (4):494-520.

Ness, Gayl D., and Steven R. Brechin. 1988. "Bridging the GAp - International Organizations as Organizations." *International Organization* 42 (2):245-73.

Neukirch, Claus. 2000. "Die Langzeitmissionen – Das Rückgrat der OSZE [The long-term missions - the OSCE's backbone]." *Sicherheit und Frieden* 18 (4):306-11.

Nikonov, Vyacheslav. 2003. "OSCE and Russia: Old bridges, new divisions." *Helsinki Monitor* 14 (1):22-7.

Nodia, Ghia. 2004. "Nations in Transit 2004: Georgia." Freedom House.

Nodia, Ghia, and Álvaro Pinto Scholtbach. 2007. *The Political Landscape of Georgia - Political Parties: Achievements, Challenges and Prospects*. Delft: Eburon Academic Publishers.

Nohlen, Dieter. 2010a. "Demokratisierung [Democratization]." In *Lexikon der Politikwissenschaft: Theorien Methoden Begriffe [Lexicon of Political Science: Theories Methods Terms]*, ed. D. Nohlen and R.-O. Schultze. München: Beck Verlag.

———. 2010b. "Konsolidierung [Consolidation]." In *Lexikon der Politikwissenschaft: Theorien Methoden Begriffe [Lexicon of Political Science: Theories Methods Terms]*, ed. D. Nohlen and R.-O. Schultze. München: Beck Verlag.

O´Donnell, Guillermo, Philippe C. Schmitter, and Laurence Whitehead, eds. 1986. *Transition from Authoritarian Rule. Tentative Conclusions about Uncertain Democracies*. Baltimore.

O'Donnell, G., P. C. Schmitter, and L. Whitehead. 1986a. *Transitions from Authoritarian Rule*. Baltimore: Johns Hopkins University PressO'Donnell, G.

O'Donnell, Guillermo, Philippe C. Schmitter, and Laurence Whitehead. 1986b. *Transitions from Authoritarian Rule: Prospects for Democracy*. Baltimore: Johns Hopkins University Press.

Oberschmidt, Randolf. 2000. "25 Jahre menschliche Dimension der KSZE/OSZE: Von der Schlussakte von Helsinki (1975)zum Istanbuler Gipfel (1999) [25 years of human dimension of the CSCE/OSCE: From the Helsinki Final Act (1975) to the Istanbul Summit (1999)]." *Sicherheit und Frieden* 18 (4):319-27.

———. 2001. "Office for Democratic Institutions and Human Rights - an interim appraisal." In *OSCE Yearbook 2001*, ed. IFSH. Baden-Baden: Nomos.

Ohlson, Thomas, and Mimmi Söderberg. 2002. "From Intra-State War To Democratic Peace in Weak States." Uppsala: Department of Peace and Conflict Research.

Orbie, Jan. 2009. *Europe's Global Role*. Farnham: Ashgate Publishing.

OSCE. 1997. *Annual Report 1997 on OSCE Activities (1 November 1996 - 30 November 1997)*. Vienna: OSCE.

———. 1999. "Charter for European Security." Istanbul.

———. 2000. "Handbook of the Organization for Security and Co-operation in Europe (OSCE) 1975-2000." Vienna: OSCE Secretariat.

———. 2001. *Annual Report 2001 on OSCE Activities (1 November 2000 - 31 October 2001)*. Vienna: OSCE.

———. 2004a. *Annual Report on OSCE Activities 2003: Security and Co-operation for Europe*. Vienna: OSCE.

———. 2004b. *Annual Report on OSCE Activities 2004*. Vienna: OSCE.

———. 2004c. "OSCE Mechanisms and Procedures." Vienna: OSCE.

———. 2006a. *2005 Annual Report on OSCE Activities*. Vienna: OSCE.

———. 2006b. "Survey of OSCE Long-Term Missions and other OSCE Field Activities." In *No.SEC.INF/48/06/Corr.1*. Vienna: OSCE Secretariat.

———. 2007. *OSCE Handbook. The Organization for Security and Co-operation in Europe*. Vienna: OSCE Press and Public Information Section.

———. 2015. "The OSCE Conflict Prevention Centre."

OSCE Chairperson-in-Office. 2000. Information on the visit of the Chairperson-in-Office to Georgia (1-3 May 2000). Vienna, 8 May 2000.

OSCE Georgia Election Assistance Programme. 2003a. Progress Report as of 18 December 2003. Vienna, 19 December 2003.

———. 2003b. Progress Report as of 22 December 2003. Vienna, 23 December 2003.

———. 2004a. Progress Report as of 1 April 2004. Vienna, 6 April 2004.

———. 2004b. Progress Report as of 4 March 2004. Vienna, 9 March 2004.

———. 2004c. Progress Report as of 5 January 2004. Vienna, 6 January 2004.

OSCE Mission to Georgia. 1995a. Activity Report 1 - 15 April 1995. Tbilisi, 20 April 1995.

———. 1995b. Activity Report 1 - 15 August 1995. Tbilisi, 22 August 1995.

———. 1995c. Activity Report 1 - 15 January 1995. Tbilisi, 17 January 1995.

———. 1995d. Activity Report 1 - 15 July 1995. Tbilisi, 24 July 1995.

———. 1995e. Activity Report 2-15 March 1995. Tbilisi, 20 March 1995.

———. 1995f. Activity Report 15 - 31 March 1995. Tbilisi, 13 April 1995.

———. 1995g. Activity Report 16 - 30 August1995. Tbilisi, 1 September 1995.

———. 1995h. Activity Report 16 February - 1 March 1995. Tbilisi, 10 March 1995.

———. 1995i. Activity Report 19 November – 17 December 1995. Tbilisi, 27 December 1995.

———. 1995j. Activity Report 25 October - 18 November 1995. Tbilisi, 20 November 1995.

———. 1995k. Developments in Georgia relevant to 13-14 Sept 1995 discussions of renewal of mandate of OSCE Mission. Tbilisi, 12 September 1995.

———. 1996a. Activity Report for September 1996. Tbilisi, 30 September 1996.

———. 1996b. No approval for monitoring of local elections in Adjara. Tbilisi, 12 September 1996.

———. 1997a. Activity Report 16 - 31 October 1997. Tbilisi, 31 October 1997.

———. 1997b. Activity Report 17-31 July 1997. Tbilisi, 6 August 1997.

———. 1998a. Activity Report 1 - 15 December 1998. Tbilisi, 16 December 1998.

———. 1998b. Activity Report 1 - 15 June 1998. Tbilisi, 18 June 1998.

———. 1998c. Activity Report 8 - 28 October 1998. Tbilisi, 28 October 1998.

———. 1998d. Activity Report 11 August - 31 August 1998. Tbilisi, 31 August 1998.

———. 1998e. Activity Report 14 - 30 November 1998. Tbilisi, 2 December 1998.

———. 1998f. Activity Report 16 - 30 June 1998. Tbilisi, 8 July 1998.

———. 1998g. Activity Report 16 - 31 March 1998. Tbilisi, 7 April 1998.

———. 1998h. Activity Report 21 July - 10 August 1998. Tbilisi, 18 August 1998.

———. 1998i. Activity Report 21 September - 7 October 1998. Tbilisi, 7 October 1998.

———. 1998j. Activity Report 29 October - 13 November 1998. Tbilisi, 13 November 1998.

———. 1998k. Developments in the Parliament of Georgia. Tbilisi, 15 July 1998.

———. 1998l. Report of the Head of Mission to Georgia to the Permanent Council of the OSCE. Vienna, 25 June 1998.

———. 1999a. Activity Report 1 - 15 July1999. Tbilisi, 19 July 1999.

———. 1999b. Activity Report 1 - 15 March 1999. Tbilisi, 17 March 1999.

———. 1999c. Activity Report 1 - 21 August 1999. Tbilisi, 23 August 1999.

———. 1999d. Activity Report 16 - 28 February 1999. Tbilisi, 5 March 1999.

———. 1999e. Activity Report 16 - 31 July1999. Tbilisi, 5 August 1999.

———. 2000a. Activity Report 1 - 15 February 2000. Tbilisi, 18 February 2000.

———. 2000b. Activity Report 1 - 15 March 2000. Tbilisi, 18 March 2000.

———. 2000c. Activity Report 5 - 15 June 2000. Tbilisi, 19 June 2000.

———. 2000d. Activity Report 15 - 29 February 2000. Tbilisi, 2 March 2000.

———. 2000e. Activity Report 16 - 30 June 2000. Tbilisi, 5 July 2000.

———. 2000f. Activity Report 16 - 31 March 2000. Tbilisi, 3 April 2000.

———. 2000g. Activity Report 16 April - 4 May 2000. Tbilisi, 8 May 2000.

———. 2001a. Activity Report 1 - 15 May 2001. Tbilisi, 17 May 2001.

———. 2001b. Activity Report 1 - 26 October 2001. Tbilisi, 30 October 2001.

———. 2001c. Activity Report 16 July - 15 August 2001. Tbilisi, 17 August 2001.

———. 2001d. Activity Report 27 October - 18 November 2001. Tbilisi, 19 November 2001.

———. 2002a. Activity Report 1 - 15 February 2002. Tbilisi, 18 February 2002.

———. 2002b. Activity Report 1 - 15 July 2002. Tbilisi, 15 July 2002.

———. 2002c. Activity Report 1 - 30 September 2002. Tbilisi, 8 October 2002.

———. 2002d. Activity Report 16 - 28 February 2002. Tbilisi, 2 March 2002.

———. 2002e. Activity Report 16 - 30 April 2002. Tbilisi, 2 May 2002.

———. 2002f. Activity Report 16 - 31 March 2002. Tbilisi, 8 April 2002.

———. 2002g. Activity Report 16 July - 15 August 2002. Tbilisi, 16 August 2002.

———. 2002h. Spot Report on Local Elections, 2 June 2002. Tbilisi, 6 June 2002.

———. 2003a. Activity Report 1 - 15 August 2003. Tbilisi, 22 August 2003.

———. 2003b. Activity Report 1 - 15 February 2003. Tbilisi, 18 February 2003.

———. 2003c. Activity Report 1 - 15 May 2003. Tbilisi, 20 May 2003.

———. 2003d. Activity Report 1 - 15 November 2003. Tbilisi, 21 November 2003.

———. 2003e. Activity Report 1 - 15 September 2003. Tbilisi, 18 September 2003.

———. 2003f. Activity Report 1 – 15 April 2003. Tbilisi, 17 April 2003.

———. 2003g. Activity Report 1 – 15 July 2003. Tbilisi, 21 July 2003.

———. 2003h. Activity Report 1 – 15 June 2003. Tbilisi, 18 June 2003.

———. 2003i. Activity Report 15 - 30 October 2003. Tbilisi, 4 November 2003.

———. 2003j. Activity Report 15 - 30 September 2003. Tbilisi, 3 October 2003.

———. 2003k. Activity Report 16-31 January 2003. Tbilisi, 3 February 2003.

———. 2003l. Activity Report 16 - 30 June 2003. Tbilisi, 4 July 2003.

———. 2003m. Activity Report 16 - 31 July 2003. Tbilisi, 5 August 2003.

———. 2003n. Elections Issues Update. Tbilisi, 21 August 2003.

———. 2003o. Major Outcomes of the Meeting between President Shevardnadze and Ambassador Lacombe held on 24 July 2003. Tbilisi, 29 July 2003.

———. 2003p. New Election Law Raises Doubts on Political Will for Democratic Elections. Tbilisi, 18 August 2003.

———. 2003q. Parliamentary debates on amendments to the Unified Election Code. Tbilisi, 4 August 2003.

———. 2003r. Post-Election Developments. Tbilisi, 7 November 2003.

———. 2003s. Report of the Head of Mission to Georgia to the Permanent Council, 17 June 2003. Vienna, 13 June 2003.

———. 2003t. Report of the Head of Mission to Georgia to the Permanent Council, 31 October 2003. Vienna, 28 October 2003.

———. 2003u. Representatives of the OSCE CiO and the SRSG CoE Finalise CEC Chairperson Selection Work. Tbilisi, 2 September 2003.

———. 2003v. Selection Process for CEC Chairperson – information update. Tbilisi, 28 August 2003.

———. 2003w. Update on Georgian post-election developments. Tbilisi, 26 November 2003.

———. 2004a. Activity Report 1 - 15 January 2004. Tbilisi, 21 January 2004.

———. 2004b. Activity Report 1 - 15 July 2004. Tbilisi, 23 July 2004.

———. 2004c. Activity Report 1 - 15 May 2004. Tbilisi, 20 May 2004.

———. 2004d. Activity Report 1 - 15 October 2004. Tbilisi, 19 October 2004.

———. 2004e. Activity Report 15 - 31 January 2004. Tbilisi, 6 February 2004.

———. 2004f. Activity Report 16 - 29 February 2004. Tbilisi, 3 March 2004.

———. 2004g. Activity Report 16 - 30 September 2004. Tbilisi, 6 October 2004.

———. 2004h. Ajaran implications. Tbilisi, 11 May 2004.

———. 2004i. Crisis over Ajara reportedly resolved. Tbilisi, 18 March 2004.

———. 2004j. Current developments in Ajara. Tbilisi, 5 February 2004.

———. 2004k. Current Developments in the Autonomous Republic of Ajara, Georgia. Tbilisi, 1 March 2004.

———. 2004l. Elections of the Supreme Council of Ajara Autonomous Republic. Tbilisi, 23 June 2004.

———. 2004m. Extreme tensions in the zone of the Georgian-Ossetian conflict. Tbilisi, 12 August 2004.

———. 2004n. Georgian-Ossetian zone of conflict: Military developments 16-18 August. Tbilisi, 19 August 2004.

———. 2004o. Human Rights and Freedom of the Media violations in Ajara/Georgia. Tbilisi, 21 January 2004.

———. 2004p. Outcomes of a fact-finding mission on the human dimension in Ajara, 6-9 May. Tbilisi, 12 May 2004.

———. 2004q. President Saakashvili prevented from entering Ajara/Georgia. Tbilisi, 14 March 2004.

———. 2004r. Recent developments in the Ajaran Autonomous Republic, Georgia. Tbilisi, 3 May 2004.

———. 2004s. Report of the Head of Mission to Georgia to the Permanent Council, 1 April 2004. Vienna, 26 March 2004.

———. 2004t. Report of the Head of Mission to Georgia to the Permanent Council, 21 October 2004. Vienna, 18 October 2004.

———. 2004u. Saakashvili Announces Withdrawal of Georgian Forces. Tbilisi, 19 August 2004.

———. 2004v. South Ossetia: Recommended next steps. Tbilisi, 19 August 2004.

———. 2005a. Activity Report 1 - 15 July 2005. Tbilisi, 22 July 2005.

———. 2005b. Activity Report 16 - 31 December 2004. Tbilisi, 10 January 2005.

———. 2005c. Report of the Head of Mission to Georgia to the Permanent Council, 13 October 2005. Vienna, 10 October 2005.

———. 2006. Local Self-Government Elections Development. Tbilisi, 7 September 2006.

OSCE Secretariat. 2003a. Talking Points of the Secretary General at the Permanent Council Meeting. Vienna, 4 December 2003.

———. 2003b. Task Force Meeting on Georgia. Vienna, 3 December 2003.

OSCE/ODIHR. 1996a. *Annual Report 1997*. Warsaw: ODIHR.

———. 1996b. *Annual Report for 1996*. Warsaw: ODIHR.

———. 1998. *Semi-Annual Report - Spring 1998*. Warsaw: ODIHR.

———. 1999a. *Semi-Annual Report - Autumn 1999*. Warsaw: ODIHR.

———. 1999b. *Semi-Annual Report - Spring 1999*. Warsaw: ODIHR.

———. 2000a. "OSCE/ODIHR Election Observation Final Report - Republic of Georgia Presidential Election 9 April 2000." Warsaw: OSCE Office for Democratic Institutions and Human Rights.

———. 2000b. "OSCE/ODIHR Election Observation Final Report – Georgia Parliamentary Elections 31 October & 14 November 1999." Warsaw: OSCE Office for Democratic Institutions and Human Rights.

———. 2001. *Annual Report 2001*. Warsaw: ODIHR.

———. 2003a. *Annual Report 2003*. Warsaw: ODIHR.

———. 2003b. "Georgia Parliamentary Elections 2 November 2003 - OSCE/ODIHR Needs Assessment Mission Report, 19-24 June 2003." Warsaw: OSCE Office for Democratic Institutions and Human Rights.

———. 2003c. "International Election Observation Mission, Parliamentary Elections, Georgia - 2 November 2003 - Statement of Preliminary Findings and Conclusions." Tbilisi: OSCE Office for Democratic Institutions and Human Rights; OSCE Parliamentary Assembly; Parliamentary Assembly of the Council of Europe; European Parliament.

———. 2004a. "OSCE/ODIHR Election Observation Mission Report – Georgia - Extraordinary Presidential Election 4 January 2004 – Final Report." Warsaw: OSCE Office for Democratic Institutions and Human Rights.

———. 2004b. "OSCE/ODIHR Election Observation Mission Report, Part 1 - Georgia Parliamentary Elections 2 November 2003." Warsaw: OSCE Office for Democratic Institutions and Human Rights.

———. 2005. *Annual Report 2004*. Warsaw: ODIHR.

OSCE/PC. 1995. Statement by the Permanent Representative of Spain on behalf of the European Union on the OSCE Mission to Georgia. Vienna, 14 September 1995.

Ottaway, Marina. 2003a. "Promoting Democracy after Conflict: The Difficult Choices." *International Studies Perspectives* 4 (3):314-22.

———. 2003b. *Promoting Democracy in the Middle East: the problem of US credibility*. Washington D.C.: Carnegie Endowment for International Peace.

Ottaway, Marina, and Thomas Carothers, eds. 2000. *Funding Virtue: Civil Society and Democracy Promotion*. Washington, D.C.: Carnegie Endowment for International Peace.

Paschke, Karl Theodor. 2005. "UN-Reform - die unendliche Geschichte [UN reform - the never ending story]." *Vereinte Nationen* (5):170-3.

Pentikäinen, Merja. 1997. "The Role of the Human Dimension of the OSCE in Conflict Prevention and Crisis Management." In *The OSCE in the Maintenance of Peace and Security*, ed. M. Bothe, N. Ronzitti and A. Rosas. The Hague: Kluwer Law International.

Peou, Sorpong. 2007. *International Democracy Assistance for Peacebuilding: Cambodia and Beyond*. Basingstoke: Palgrave Macmillan.

Peters, Dirk, Katja Freistein, and Julia Leininger. 2012. "Theoretische Grundlagen zur Analyse internationaler Organisationen [Theoretical Foundations for the Analysis of International Organizations]." In *Handbuch Internationale Organisationen: Theoretische Grundlagen und Akteure [Handbook International Organizations: Theoretical Foundations and Actors]*, ed. K. Freistein and J. Leininger. München: Oldenbourg Verlag.

Pevehouse, Jon C. 2002a. "Democracy from the Outside-In? International Organizations and Democratization." *International Organization* 56 (3):515-49.

———. 2002b. "With a Little Help from My Friends? Regional Organizations and the Consolidation of Democracy." *American Journal of Political Science* 46 (3):611-26.

Pitt, David, and Thomas G. Weiss. 1986. *The Nature of United Nations Bureaucracies*. London: Croom Helm.

Poppe, Annika E., and Jonas Wolff. 2012. "The Normative Challenge of Interaction: Justice Conflicts in Democracy Promotion." In *Working Papers*, ed. P. R. I. Frankfurt. Frankfurt am Main: PRIF.

Pridham, Geoffrey. 1991. *Encouraging Democracy: The International Context of Regime Transition in Southern Europe*. New York: St. Martin's Press.

———. 1995. "The International Context of Democratic Consolidation: Southern Europe in Comparative Perspective." In *The Politics of Democratic Consolidation: Southern Europe in Comparative Perspective*, ed. R. Gunther, P. Diamandouros and H.-J. Puhle. Baltimore, Md.: Johns Hopkins University Press.

———. 2000. "The International Dimension of Democratization." In *The Dynamics of Democratization - A Comparative Approach*, ed. G. Pridham. London: Continuum.

———. 2006. "Assessing democratic consolidation in Central & Eastern Europe: The European dimension." *Acta Politica* 41 (4):342–69.

Pridham, Geoffrey, Eric Herring, and George Sanford. 1997. *Building Democracy? The International Dimension of Democratization in Eastern Europe*. Leicester: Leicester University Press.

Przeworski, Adam. 1991. *Democracy and the Market: Political and Economic Reforms in Eastern Europe and Latin America*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press.

Regan, Patrick M., and Errol A. Henderson. 2002. "Democracy, threats and political repression in developing countries: are democracies internally less violent?" *Third World Quarterly* 23 (1):119-36.

Reiber, Tatjana. 2009. *Demokratieförderung und Friedenskonsolidierung. Die Nachkriegsgesellschaften von Guatemala, El Salvador und Nicaragua [Democracy Promotion and the Consolidation of Peace. The Post-Conflict Societies of Guatemala, El Salvador and Nicaragua]*. Wiesbaden: VS Verlag.

Reilly, Benjamin. 2001. *Democracy in Divided Societies. Electoral Engineering for Conflict Management*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press.

Reinalda, Bob, and Bertjan Verbeek, eds. 2004. *Decision Making within International Organizations*. London: Routledge.

Remmer, Karen, L. 1996. "External Pressures and Domestic Constraints. The Lessons of the Four Case Studies." In *Beyond Sovereignty. Collectively Defending Democracy in the Americas*, ed. T. H. Farer. Baltimore/London: Johns Hopkins University.

Rhodes, Aaron. 2005. "Use it, or lose it - The OSCE Moscow mechanism." *Helsinki Monitor* 16 (4):310-1.

Richter, Solveig. 2005. "Frieden schaffen mit den Waffen der Demokratie? Theorie und Praxis von Demokratisierung als Friedensstrategie [Making peace with the weapons of democracy? Theory and practice of democratizaiton as peace strategy]." *Zeitschrift für Internationale Beziehungen* 12 (1):77-116.

———. 2009. *Zur Effektivität externer Demokratisierung. Die OSZE in Südosteuropa als Partner, Mahner, Besserwisser? [On the Effectiveness of External Democratization. The OSCE as Partner, Admonisher or Know-it-all in South-Eastern Europe?]*. Baden-Baden: Nomos.

Risse, Thomas, Anja Jetschke, and Hans Peter Schmitz. 2002. *Die Macht der Menschenrechte: Internationale Normen, kommunikatives Handeln und politischer Wandel in den Ländern des Südens [The Power of Human Rights: International Norms, Communicative Behaviour and Political Change in Countries of the South]*. Baden-Baden: Nomos.

Rittberger, Volker, and Bernhard Zangl. 2003. *Internationale Organisationen - Politik und Geschichte. Europäische und weltweite internationale Zusammenschlüsse [International Organizations - Politics and history. European and global international associations]*. Opladen: Leske + Budrich.

Robertson, Roland. 1995. "Glocalization: Time-Space and Homogeneity-Heterogeneity." In *Global Modernities*, ed. M. Featherstone, S. Lash and R. Robertson. London: Sage.

Robinson, Mark. 1996a. "Strengthening Civil Society through Foreign Political Aid." Sussex: Institute of Development Studies.

Robinson, William. 1996b. *Promoting Polyarchy. Globalisation, US Intervention, and Hegemony*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press.

Rohde-Liebenau, Sylvia. 1992. "Menschenrechte und internationale Sicherheit - Das Beispiel Europa [Human rights and international security - the example of Europe]." In *Aufbruch nach Gesamteuropa: Die KSZE nach der Wende im Osten*, ed. M. Staack. Münster: Lit.

Ropers, Norbert, and Peter Schlotter. 1987. "Die Institutionalisierung des KSZE-Prozesses [The Institutionalization of the CSCE Process]." *APuZ* (B 1-2/87).

Rousselier, Jacques E. 1993. "The Right to Free Elections: Norms and Enforcement Procedures." *Helsinki Monitor* 4 (2):25-30.

Rupnik, Jacques. 2000. "Eastern Europe: The International Context." *Journal of Democracy* 11 (2):115–29.

Russett, Bruce. 1993. *Grasping the Democratic Peace: Principles for a Post-Cold War World*. Princeton: Princeton University Press.

———. 2005. "Bushwhacking the Democratic Peace." *International Studies Perspectives* (6):395-408.

Russett, Bruce, and J. R. Oneal. 2001. *Triangulating Peace: Democracy, Interdependence, and International Organizations*. New York: Norton.

Rustow, Dankwart A. 1970. "Transitions to Democracy: Towards a Dynamic Model." *Comparative Politics* 2 (3):337-63.

Sandole, Dennis J. D. 2007. *Peace and Security in the Postmodern World: the OSCE and Conflict Resolution*. London: Routledge.

Santiso, Carlos. 2002a. "The Reform of EU Development Policy: Improving Strategies for Conflict Prevention, Democracy Promotion & Governance Conditionality."

———. 2002b. "Reforming European Union Development Cooperation: Good Governance, Political Conditionality and the Convention of Contonou." Washington, DC: ACES.

Sartori, Giovanni. 1971. "Concept Misformation in Comparative Politics." *American Political Science Review* 64:1033-53.

Schedler, Andreas. 1998. "What is Democratic Consolidation?" *Journal of Democracy* 9 (2):91–107.

———. 2006. "The Logic of Electoral Authoritarianism." In *Electoral authoritarianism: The dynamics of unfree competition*, ed. A. Schedler. Boulder, CO: Lynne Rienner.

Schewe, Daniel, and Jonas Wolff. 2014. "Norms versus interests: The determinants across the cases." In *The Comparative International Politics of Democracy Promotion*, ed. J. Wolff, H.-J. Spanger and H.-J. Puhle. London: Routledge.

Schimmelfennig, Frank. 2002. "Introduction: The Impact of International Organizations on the Central and Eastern European States - Conceptual

and Theoretical Issues." In *Norms and Nannies. The Impact of International Organizations on the Central and East European States*, ed. R. H. Linden. Oxford: Rowman & Littlefield.

———. 2005a. "European Neighborhood Policy: Political Conditionality and its Impact on Democracy in Non-Candidate Neighboring Countries." Honolulu.

———. 2005b. "The International Promotion of Political Norms in Eastern Europe: a Qualitative Comparative Analysis." Cambridge.

———. 2005c. "Strategic Calculation and International Socialization: Membership Incentives, Party Constellations, and Sustained Compliance in Central and Eastern Europe." *International Organization* 59 (4):827-60.

Schimmelfennig, Frank, Stefan Engert, and Heiko Knobel. 2006. *International Socialization in Europe: European Organizations, Political Conditionality and Democratic Change*. Basingstoke: Palgrave Macmillan UK.

Schimmelfennig, Frank, and Ulrich Sedelmeier. 2005. *The Europeanization of Central and Eastern Europe*. Ithaca/London: Cornell University Press.

Schlager, Erika B. 2000. "A Hard Look at Compliance with 'Soft' Law: the Case of the OSCE." In *Commitment and Compliance, the Role of Non-Binding Norms in the International Legal System*, ed. D. Shelton. Oxford: Oxford University Press.

Schlotter, Peter. 1996. "Die Mühen der stillen Diplomatie [The travails of silent diplomacy]." *Aus Politik und Zeitgeschichte* 46 (5):27-31.

———. 1999. *Die KSZE im Ost-West-Konflikt. Wirkung einer internationalen Institution [The CSCE in the East-West Conflict. Impact of an international Institution]*. Frankfurt am Main: Campus.

———. 2002. "OSZE - Von "Kollektiver Sicherheit" zum "Dienstleistungsbetrieb" [OSCE - From "collective security" towards "service center"." In *Internationale Politik im 21. Jahrhundert [International Politics in the 21st Century]*, ed. M. A. Ferdowsi. München: Wilhelm Fink Verlag.

Schlotter, Peter, Norbert Ropers, and Berthold Meyer. 1994. *Die neue KSZE. Zukunftsperspektiven einer regionalen Friedensstrategie. [The new CSCE. Future perspectives of a regional peace strategy]*. Opladen.

Schmidt, Manfred. 2000a. *Demokratietheorien*. Opladen: Leske+Budrich.

Schmidt, Manfred G. 2000b. *Demokratietheorien. Eine Einführung [Theories of Democracy. An Introduction]*. 3 ed. Opladen: Leske + Budrich.

Schmidt, Siegmar. 1999. "Die Demokratie- und Menschenrechtsförderung der Europäischen Union unter besonderer Berücksichtigung Afrikas [The European Union's Promotion of Democracy and Human Rights with

special Consideration of Africa]." München: Forschungsstelle Dritte Welt am Geschwister Scholl-Institut für Politische Wissenschaft.

Schmitter, Philippe, and Imco Brouwer. 1999a. *Conceptualizing, Researching and Evaluating Democracy Promotion and Protection*. Vol. 99. Florence: European University Institute.

Schmitter, Philippe C. 1986. "An Introduction to Southern European Transitions from Authoritarian Rule: Italy, Greece, Portugal, Spain, and Turkey." In *Transitions from Authoritarian Rule: Southern Europe*, ed. G. O'Donnell, P. Schmitter and L. Whitehead. Baltimore, Md.: Johns Hopkins University Press.

———. 1996. "The Influence of the International Context Upon the Choice of National Institutions and Policies in Neo-Democracies." In *The International Dimensions of Democratization: Europe and the Americas*, ed. L. Whitehead. Oxford: Oxford University Press.

———. 2015. "Crisis and Transition, but not Decline." *Journal of Democracy* 26 (1):32-44.

Schmitter, Philippe C., and Imco Brouwer. 1999b. "Conceptualizing, Researching and Evaluating Democracy Promotion and Protection." *EUI Working Paper SPSHSFK-/WZB-Diskussionsforum*:44.

Schmitter, Philippe C., and Terry Lynn Karl. 1991. "What democracy is... and is not." *Journal of Democracy* 2 (3):75-88.

Schraeder, Peter J. 2002. *Exporting Democracy. Rhetoric vs. Reality*. London: Lynne Rienner.

———. 2003. "The State of the Art in International Democracy Promotion: Results of a Joint European–North American Research Network." *Democratization* 10 (2):21–44.

Schweller, Randall. 2000. "US Democracy Promotion: Realist Reflections." In *American Democracy Promotion: Impulses, Strategies, and Impacts*, ed. M. Cox, J. G. Ikenberry and T. Inoguchi. Oxford: Oxford University Press.

Scott, W.R., and J.W. Meyer. 1994. *Institutional Environments and Organizations - Structural Complexity and Individualism*. London/New Delhi: Sage.

Semneby, Peter. 2005. "Ten lessons for running OSCE field missions in the future." *Helsinki Monitor* 16 (3):232-7.

Sen, Amartya. 1999a. "Democracy as a Universal Value." *Journal of Democracy* 10 (3):3-17.

———. 1999b. *Development as Freedom*. Oxford: Oxford University Press.

Senghaas-Knobloch, Eva, Jan Dirks, and Andrea Liese. 2003. *Internationale Arbeitsregulierung in Zeiten der Globalisierung - Politisch-organisatorisches Lernen in der Internationalen Arbeitsorganisation (IAO)*. Münster: Lit.

Shamsie, Yasmine. 2004. "Building 'low-intensity' Democracy in Haiti: the OAS Contribution." *Third World Quarterly* 25 (6):1097–115.

Simmons, Beth A., and Lisa L. Martin. 1997. "Internatinal Organisations and International Institutions." In *Handbook of International Relations*, ed. W. Carlsnaes, T. Risse and B. A. Simmons. London: Sage.

———. 2002. "International Organizations and Institutions." In *Handbook of International Relations*, ed. W. Carlsnaes, T. Risse and B. A. Simmons. London: Sage.

Slider, Darell. 1997. "Democratization in Georgia." In *Conflict, cleavage, and change in Central Asia and the Caucasus*, ed. K. Dawisha and B. Parrott. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press.

———. 2000. "Recent Elections in Georgia: At Long Last, Stability?" *Demokratizatsiya* 8 (4):517-32.

Smith, Dan. 2004. "Trends and Causes of Armed Conflicts." In *Transforming Ethnopolitical Conflict. The Berghof Handbook*, ed. A. Austin, M. Fischer and N. Ropers. Wiesbaden: VS-Verlag für Sozialwissenschaften.

Smith, Tony. 1994. *America's Mission. The United States and the Worldwide Struggle for Democracy in the Twentieth Century*. Princeton.

———. 2007. *A Pact with the Devil - Washington's Bid for World Supremacy and the Betrayal of the American Promise*. New York/London: Routledge.

Snyder, Jack L. 2000. *From Voting to Violence: Democratization and Nationalist Conflict*. New York: W. W. Norton & Co.

Stadler, Hildegard. 2000. Die Institutionalisierung der Leitidee 'Krisenprävention'. Instrumente und Initiativen der Vereinten Nationen und der Organisation für Sicherheit und Zusammenarbeit in Europa im Rahmen der vorbeugenden Konfliktbearbeitung und friedlichen Streitbeilegung [The institutionalization of the guiding idea of 'crisis prevention'. Instruments and initiatives of the United Nations and the Organization for Security and Cooperation in Europe in the framework of preventive conflict management and peaceful dispute settlement]. Dissertation, Freie Universität Berlin, Berlin.

Starr, Harvey. 1991. "Democratic Dominoes: Diffusion Approaches to the Spread of Democracy in the International System." *Journal of Conflict Resolution* 35 (2):356–81.

Stefes, Christoph H. 2008. "Governance, the State, and Systemic Corruption: Armenia and Georgia in Comparison." *Caucasian Review of International Affairs* 2 (2):73-83.

Stewart, Susan, Margarete Klein, Andrea Schmitz, and Hans-Henning Schröder, eds. 2012. *Presidents, Oligarchs and Bureaucrats: Forms of Rule in the Post-Soviet Space*. Farnham: Ashgate.

Stockmayer, Albrecht. 2006. "Governance – aus der Praxis der GTZ [Governance - from GTZ practice]." In *Governance-Forschung. Vergewisserung über Stand und Entwicklungslinien [Governance Research. Ascertaining on State of the Art and Lines of Development]*, ed. G. F. Schuppert. Baden-Baden: Nomos.

Tansey, Oisín. 2016. "The problem with autocracy promotion." *Democratization* 23 (1):141-63.

Teivainen, Teivo. 2009. "The Pedagogy of Global Development: the Promotion of Electoral Democracy and the Latin Americanisation of Europe." *Third World Quarterly* 30 (1):163-719.

Tilly, Charles. 1995. "To Explain Political Process." *The American Journal of Sociology* 100 (6):1594–610.

Timm, Christian. 2012. "From Corruption to Rotation: Politics in Georgia before and after the Rose Revolution." In *Presidents, Oligarchs and Bureaucrats: Forms of Rule in the Post-Soviet Space*, ed. S. Stewart, M. Klein, A. Schmitz and H.-H. Schröder. Farnham: Ashgate.

Tolstrup, Jakob. 2009. "Studying a negative external actor: Russia's management of stability and instability in the 'Near Abroad'." *Democratization* 16 (5):922–44.

Trettin, Frederik, and Julian Junk. 2014. "Spoilers from Within: Bureaucratic Spoiling in United Nations Peace Operations." *Journal of International Organizations Studies* 5 (1):13-27.

U.S. Department of State. 1994. "Georgia Human Rights Practices, 1993."

UN. 2000. "Report of the Panel on United Nations Peace Operations."

United Nations. 2000. *United Nations Millennium Declaration*. New York.

Vachudova, Milada Anna. 2001. "The Leverage of International Institutions on Democratizing States: Eastern Europe and the European Union." Florence: European University Institute.

VeneKlasen, Lisa. 1996. "The Challenge of Democracy-Building: Practical Lessons on NGO Advocacy and Political Change." In *NGOs, Civil Society and the State: Buidling Democracy in Transitional Societies*, ed. A. Clayton. Oxford: INTRAC.

Vetschera, Heinz. 2001a. "Grenzen und Möglichkeiten kooperativer Sicherheitspolitik in Europa am Beispiel der Organisation für Sicherheit und Zusammenarbeit in Europa (OSZE) [Limits and opportunities of cooperative security policy in Europe exemplified by the case of the Organization for Security and Cooperation in Europe (OSCE)]." In *Das europäische Sicherheitssystem zu Beginn des 21. Jahrhunderts [The European security system at the beginning of the 21st century]*, ed. E. Hochleitner. Wien, Köln, Weimar: Böhlau Verlag.

———. 2001b. "Ten Years of the Conflict Prevention Centre - Origins and Development." In *OSCE Yearbook 2001*, ed. IFSH. Baden-Baden: Nomos.

von Soest, Christian. 2015. "Democracy prevention: The international collaboration of authoritarian regimes." *European Journal of Political Research* 54 (4):623-38.

Weber, Max. 2006 [1915]. *Wirtschaft und Gesellschaft [Economy and Society]*. Paderborn: Voltmedia.

Weiss, Thomas G. 1975. *International Bureaucracy: An Analysis of the Operation of Functional and Global International Secretariats*. Lexington: Lexington Books.

Wessels, Wolfgang. 2000. *Die Öffnung des Staates - Modelle und Wirklichkeit grenzüberschreitender Verwaltungspraxis 1960-1995 [Opening up the state - models and reality of transboundary administrative practice 1960-1995]*. Opladen: Leske + Budrich.

Wheatley, Jonathan. 2005. *Georgia from National Awakening to Rose Revolution. Delayed Transition in the Former Soviet Union*. Aldershot: Ashgate.

Whitehead, Laurence. 1986. "International Aspects of Democratization." In *Transition from Authoritarian Rule. Tentative Conclusions about Uncertain Democracies*, ed. G. O´Donnell, P. Schmitter and L. Whitehead. Baltimore.

———. 1996a. *The International Dimensions of Democratization: Europe and the Americas*. Oxford: Oxford University Press.

———. 2009. "Loosing 'the Force'? The 'Dark Side' of Democratization after Iraq." *Democratization* 16 (2):215–42.

———. 2014. "Anti democracy Promotion: Four Strategies in Search of a Framework." *Taiwan Journal of Democracy* 10 (2):1-24.

———. 2015. "International democracy promotion as a political ideology: upsurge and retreat." *Journal of Political Ideologies* 20 (1):10-26.

———, ed. 1996b. *The International Dimensions of Democratzation. Europe and the Americas*. Oxford: Oxford University Press.

Whitman, Richard G., ed. 2011. *Normative Power Europe: Empirical and Theoretical Perspectives*: Palgrave Macmillan.

Wiener, Antje. 2004. "Contested Compliance: Interventions on the Normative Structure of World Politics." *European Journal of International Relations* 10 (2):189-234.

———. 2007. "The Dual Quality of Norms and Governance beyond the State: Sociological and Normative Approaches to 'Interaction'." *Critical Review of International Social and Political Philosophy* 10 (1):47-69.

———. 2008. *The Invisible Constitution of Politics: Contested Norms and International Encounters*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press.

Wolf, Klaus Dieter. 2005. "Wie legitim kann grenzüberschreitendes Regieren sein? [How legitimate can transnational governance be?]." In *Demokratie in Europa und europäische Demokratien. Festschrift für Heidrun Abromeit [Democracy in Europe and Eurpean Democracies]*, ed. T. Hitzel-Cassagnes and T. Schmidt. Wiesbaden: VS Verlag.

———. 2008. "Emerging Patterns of Global Governance: The New Interplay between the State, Business and Civil Society." In *Handbook of Research on Global Corporate Citizenship*, ed. A. G. Scherer and G. Palazzo. Cheltenham (UK) and Northampton (MA, USA): Edward Elgar.

Wolf, Klaus Dieter, Ingo Take, and Lars Brozus. 2004. "Global Governance - eine Antwort auf das Demokratiedefizit des internationalen Regierens? [Global Governance - an answer to the democracy deficit of international governance?]." In *Die Entgrenzung der Politik. Internationale Beziehungen und Friedensforschung [Politics beyond borders. International Relations and Peace Research]*, ed. M. Albert, B. Moltmann and B. Schoch. Frankfurt am Main/New York: Campus.

Wolff, Jonas. *Three Tensions of External Democracy Promotion: When Universalist Script Clashes with Diverse Paths* [Paper prepared for the Second Global International Studies Conference of the World International Studies Committee (WISC), 23-26 July 2008, Ljubljana, Slovenia] 2008 [cited August 2008. Available from http://www.wiscnetwork.org/getpaper.php?id=328.

———. 2012. "Democracy promotion, empowerment, and self-determination: conflicting objectives in US and German policies towards Bolivia." *Democratization* 19 (3):415–37.

Wolff, Jonas, and Hans-Joachim Spanger. 2014. "Democracy promoters' conflicting objectives: The research agenda." In *The Comparative International Politics of Democracy Promotion*, ed. J. Wolff, H.-J. Spanger and H.-J. Puhle. London: Routledge.

Wolff, Jonas, Hans-Joachim Spanger, and Hans-Jürgen Puhle, eds. 2012. *Zwischen Normen und Interessen. Demokratieförderung als internationale Politik [Between norms and interests. Democracy promotion as international policy]*. Edited by HSFK. Vol. 20. Baden-Baden: Nomos.

World Bank. 2004. *World Development Report 2004*. Washington, DC.

Wrede, Hans-Heinrich. 1990. *KSZE in Wien. Kursbestimmung für Europas Zukunft. [CSCE in Vienna. Charting the course of Europe's future]*. Köln.

Xu, Yi-Chong, and Patrick Weller. 2004. *The Governance of World Trade: International Civil Servants and GATT/WTO*. Cheltenham: Edward Elgar Publishing.

Youngs, Richard. 2001. "Democracy Promotion:." In *The Case of European Union Strategy*. Brussels.

———. 2004. *International Democracy and the West: The Role of Governments, Civil Society, and Multinational Business*. Oxford: Oxford University Press.

———. 2012. "Misunderstanding the Maladies of Liberal Democracy Promotion." In *The Conceptual Politics of Democracy Promotion*, ed. C. Hobson and M. Kurki. London/New York: Routledge.

Zeeuw, Jeroen de. 2004. "How to make democracy assistance more effective? Recommendations for doing it differently." In *Enhancing the European Profile in Democracy Assistance*. The Hague.

———. 2005. "Projects do not create institutions: The record of democracy assistance in post-conflict societies." *Democratization* 12 (4):481–504.

Zellner, Wolfgang. 2005. "Managing Change in Europe - Evaluating the OSCE and Its Future Role: Competencies, Capabilities, and Missions." Hamburg: Centre for OSCE Research.

Zellner, Wolfgang, Frank Evers, Claus Neukirch, and Wolfgang Sporrer. 2004. "New forms and support structures for OSCE field operations." *Helsinki Monitor* 15 (2):91-102.

Zielonka, Jan, and Alex Pravda. 2001. *Democratic Consolidation in Eastern Europe - International and Transnational Factors*. 2 ed. Oxford: Oxford University Press.

Zimmermann, Lisbeth. forthcoming. *Global Norms with a Local Face: Rule of Law Promotion and Interactive Norm Translation*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press.

Zinecker, Heidrun. 2004. "Regime-Hybridität in Entwicklungsländern. Leistungen und Grenzen der neueren Transitionsforschung [Regime Hybridity in Developing Countries. Accomplishments and Limitations of Recent Transition Research]." *Zeitschrift für Internationale Beziehungen* 11 (2):239-72.

Zulueta-Fülscher, Kimana. 2014. "Democracy-Support Effectiveness in “Fragile States”: A Review." *International Studies Review* 16 (1):29-49.

Zürn, Michael. 2003. "Globalization and global governance: from societal to political denationalization." *European Review* 11 (3):341–64.

Zwingel, Susanne. 2012. "How Do Norms Travel? Theorizing International Women’s Rights in Transnational Perspective." *International Studies Quarterly* 56 (1):115-29.